

COUNTRY OF ORIGIN INFORMATION REPORT

IRAQ

31 OCTOBER 2006

Contents

Preface

Latest News

EVENTS IN IRAQ FROM 1 OCTOBER 2006 TO 31 OCTOBER 2006

REPORTS ON IRAQ PUBLISHED OR ACCESSED SINCE 1 OCTOBER 2006

Paragraphs

Background Information

GEOGRAPHY	1.01
Maps	1.07
Iraq and neighbouring countries	1.07
Kurdish Regional Government area	1.08
Ethnic distribution	1.10
ECONOMY	2.01
HISTORY	3.01
Post-Saddam Iraq	3.02
Elections, January 2005	3.09
Referendum on the Constitution, October 2005	3.20
Election, December 2005	3.22
RECENT DEVELOPMENTS	4.01
Government of national unity	4.01
Death of Abu Musab al-Zarqawi	4.13
CONSTITUTION	5.01
POLITICAL SYSTEM	6.01
Political system in the KRG area	6.13

Human Rights

INTRODUCTION	7.01
SECURITY SITUATION	8.01
Order for safeguarding national security	8.10
Civilian casualties	8.14
Security on central Iraq	8.29
Security in southern Iraq	8.38
Security in Kirkuk and Mosul	8.47
Security in the KRG area	8.61
Perceived collaborators to the MNF and/or Iraqi authorities ...	8.76
CRIME	9.01
Criminal gangs	9.01
Kidnapping/hostage taking	9.06
SECURITY FORCES	10.01
Iraqi Security Forces	10.02
Iraqi police	10.26
Iraqi Police Service (IPS)	10.36
Iraqi Highway Patrol	10.38
National Police (NP)	10.40
Border enforcement	10.48

Facilities Protection Service (FPS)	10.50
Iraqi armed forces	10.54
Iraqi National Guard	10.63
Iraqi Special Operations Forces (ISOF)	10.64
Security agencies	10.65
Security forces as targets for insurgents	10.66
Torture by the security forces	10.75
Extra-judicial killings by the security forces	10.102
Avenues of complaint	10.107
Security forces in the KRG area	10.108
Torture by security forces in the KRG area	10.111
Multi-National Forces (MNF)	10.113
Torture by the MNF	10.118
Extra-judicial killings by the MNF	10.137
Private security companies	10.140
MILITARY SERVICE	11.01
ABUSES BY NON-GOVERNMENT ARMED FORCES	12.01
Sunni Arab insurgents	12.07
Torture by insurgents	12.29
Shi'a militia	12.37
Torture by Shi'a militia	12.50
Kurdish militia	12.61
Torture by Kurdish militia	12.68
Foreign insurgents	12.71
Other insurgent/militia groups	12.76
JUDICIARY	13.01
Organisation	13.06
Judiciary in the KRG area	13.11
Religious and tribal law	13.17
Judges and lawyers	13.25
Supreme Iraqi Criminal Tribunal (SICT)	13.36
Central Criminal Court of Iraq	13.41
ARREST AND DETENTION – LEGAL RIGHTS	14.01
Arrest and detention in the KRG area	14.33
Arrest and detention by the MNF	14.36
PRISON CONDITIONS	15.01
Iraqi-run prisons and detention facilities	15.15
Prisons and detention facilities in the KRG area	15.29
MNF-run prisons and detention facilities	15.34
DEATH PENALTY	16.01
POLITICAL AFFILIATION	17.01
Freedom of political expression	17.01
Freedom of association and assembly	17.02
Opposition groups and political activists	17.10
Former members and associates of the Ba'ath party/former regime	17.14
De'Ba'athification	17.21
Reprisals against Ba'ath party members	17.22
Threats to families of Ba'ath party members	17.27
FREEDOM OF SPEECH AND MEDIA	18.01
Newspapers, radio and television	18.11
Other forms of media	18.22
Journalists	18.24
Journalists in the KRG area	18.47

HUMAN RIGHTS INSTITUTIONS, ORGANISATIONS AND ACTIVISTS.....	19.01
CORRUPTION	20.01
FREEDOM OF RELIGION.....	21.01
Muslims/Islam.....	21.20
Shi'a Muslims.....	21.25
Sunni Muslims	21.31
Wahhabi branch of the Islam and Baha'i faith	21.38
Non-Muslims.....	21.40
Non-Muslims in the KRG area.....	21.52
Christians.....	21.53
Christians in the KRG area.....	21.74
Sabian Mandaean.....	21.79
Yazidis	21.95
Kaka'i.....	21.102
Jews.....	21.103
Jehovah's witnesses.....	21.107
Shabaks.....	21.108
ETHNIC GROUPS.....	22.01
Arabs	22.08
Shi'a Arabs	22.14
Sunni Arabs	22.18
Marsh Arabs	22.25
Kurds.....	22.34
Turkmens	22.49
Assyrians and Chaldeans.....	22.54
Tribes/clans	22.55
LESBIAN, GAY, BISEXUAL AND TRANSGENDER PERSONS.....	23.01
DISABILITY	24.01
WOMEN	25.01
Legal rights	25.04
Political rights.....	25.09
Social and economic rights.....	25.14
Violence against women.....	25.25
Domestic violence.....	25.43
Honour killing/crime	25.53
Female Genital Mutilation (FGM).....	25.68
Forced marriage and Mut'a (temporary marriage).....	25.73
Mixed marriages	25.80
Prostitution	25.82
Single women	25.84
CHILDREN	26.01
Basic information	26.01
Education	26.05
Child care: orphans and street children.....	26.22
Health issues	26.30
Juvenile prisoners.....	26.34
Child labour	26.41
Child soldiers.....	26.48
TRAFFICKING	27.01
MEDICAL ISSUES	28.01
Overview of the availability of medical treatment and drugs...	28.01
HIV/AIDS – anti-retroviral treatment	28.31
Mental health	28.40
HUMANITARIAN ISSUES.....	29.01

Landmines/unexploded ordnance (UXO).....	29.11
FREEDOM OF MOVEMENT	30.01
Travel documents.....	30.15
INTERNALLY DISPLACED PEOPLE (IDPs)	31.01
De-Arabisation	31.21
Land and property rights.....	31.27
Treatment of returned IDPs and refugees.....	31.31
Refugee camps.....	31.41
FOREIGN REFUGEES	32.01
Palestinian refugees	32.11
Iranian refugees.....	32.24
Afghan refugees	32.37
Syrian refugees	32.38
Turkish refugees	32.40
CITIZENSHIP AND NATIONALITY	33.01
EMPLOYMENT RIGHTS.....	34.01

Annexes

- Annex A – Chronology of major events
- Annex B – Political organisations
- Annex C – Prominent people
- Annex D – List of abbreviations
- Annex E – Current insurgent/militia groups
- Annex F – Past insurgent/militia groups
- Annex G – Election results
- Annex I – References to source material

Preface

- i This Country of Origin Information Report (COI Report) has been produced by Research, Development and Statistics (RDS), Home Office, for use by officials involved in the asylum/human rights determination process. The Report provides general background information about the issues most commonly raised in asylum/human rights claims made in the United Kingdom. The main body of the report includes information available up to 30 September 2006. The latest news section contains information available up to 31 October 2006.
- ii The Report is compiled wholly from material produced by a wide range of recognised external information sources and does not contain any Home Office opinion or policy. All information in the Report is attributed, throughout the text, to the original source material, which is made available to those working in the asylum/human rights determination process.
- iii The Report aims to provide a brief summary of the source material identified, focusing on the main issues raised in asylum and human rights applications. It is not intended to be a detailed or comprehensive survey. For a more detailed account, the relevant source documents should be examined directly.
- iv The structure and format of the COI Report reflects the way it is used by Home Office caseworkers and appeals presenting officers, who require quick electronic access to information on specific issues and use the contents page to go directly to the subject required. Key issues are usually covered in some depth within a dedicated section, but may also be referred to briefly in several other sections. Some repetition is therefore inherent in the structure of the Report.
- v The information included in this COI Report is limited to that which can be identified from source documents. While every effort is made to cover all relevant aspects of a particular topic, it is not always possible to obtain the information concerned. For this reason, it is important to note that information included in the Report should not be taken to imply anything beyond what is actually stated. For example, if it is stated that a particular law has been passed, this should not be taken to imply that it has been effectively implemented unless stated.
- vi As noted above, the Report is a collation of material produced by a number of reliable information sources. In compiling the Report, no attempt has been made to resolve discrepancies between information provided in different source documents. For example, different source documents often contain different versions of names and spellings of individuals, places and political parties etc. COI Reports do not aim to bring consistency of spelling, but to reflect faithfully the spellings used in the original source documents. Similarly, figures given in different source documents sometimes vary and these are simply quoted as per the original text. The term 'sic' has been used in this document only to denote incorrect spellings or typographical errors in quoted text; its use is not intended to imply any comment on the content of the material.
- vii The Report is based substantially upon source documents issued during the previous two years. However, some older source documents may have been

included because they contain relevant information not available in more recent documents. All sources contain information considered relevant at the time this Report was issued.

- viii This COI Report and the accompanying source material are public documents. All COI Reports are published on the RDS section of the Home Office website and the great majority of the source material for the Report is readily available in the public domain. Where the source documents identified in the Report are available in electronic form, the relevant web link has been included, together with the date that the link was accessed. Copies of less accessible source documents, such as those provided by government offices or subscription services, are available from the Home Office upon request.
- ix COI Reports are published regularly on the top 20 asylum intake countries. COI Bulletins are produced on lower asylum intake countries according to operational need. Home Office officials also have constant access to an information request service for specific enquiries.
- x In producing this COI Report, the Home Office has sought to provide an accurate, balanced summary of the available source material. Any comments regarding this Report or suggestions for additional source material are very welcome and should be submitted to the Home Office as below.

Country of Origin Information Service

Home Office

Apollo House
36 Wellesley Road
Croydon CR9 3RR
United Kingdom

Email: cois@homeoffice.gsi.gov.uk

Website: http://www.homeoffice.gov.uk/rds/country_reports.html

ADVISORY PANEL ON COUNTRY INFORMATION

- xi The independent Advisory Panel on Country Information was established under the Nationality, Immigration and Asylum Act 2002 to make recommendations to the Home Secretary about the content of the Home Office's country of origin information material. The Advisory Panel welcomes all feedback on the Home Office's COI Reports and other country of origin information material. Information about the Panel's work can be found on its website at www.apci.org.uk.
- xii It is not the function of the Advisory Panel to endorse any Home Office material or procedures. In the course of its work, the Advisory Panel directly reviews the content of selected individual Home Office COI Reports, but neither the fact that such a review has been undertaken, nor any comments made, should be taken to imply endorsement of the material. Some of the material examined by the Panel relates to countries designated or proposed for designation for the Non-Suspensive Appeals (NSA) list. In such cases, the Panel's work should not be taken to imply any endorsement of the decision or proposal to designate a particular country for NSA, nor of the NSA process itself.

Advisory Panel on Country Information
PO Box 1539
Croydon CR9 3WR
United Kingdom

Email: apci@homeoffice.gsi.gov.uk

Website: www.apci.org.uk

[Return to contents](#)

Latest News

EVENTS IN IRAQ FROM 1 OCTOBER 2006 TO 31 OCTOBER 2006

- 30 October Private security firms operating in Iraq are committing human rights abuses, according to a report by War on Want
 BBC, Security firms 'abusing Iraqis', 30 October 2006
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/uk/6097372.stm>
 Date accessed 30 October 2006
- An Iraqi state television presenter and her driver were found dead in Baghdad after they were abducted by unknown gunmen
The Guardian, TV presenter and driver killed after abduction, 30 October 2006
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/Iraq/Story/0,,1934714,00.html?gusrc=rss&feed=12>
 Date accessed 30 October 2006
- 27 October The working conditions of Iraqi doctors have become increasingly difficult with health-care system on the brink of collapse. Iraqi doctors have been targeted by both insurgents and Iraqi security forces.
 Radio Free Europe/Radion Liberty (RFE/RL), Health-Care System On Verge Of Collapse, 27 October 2006
<http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2006/10/185c5735-fd06-41fe-bed7-0e79c50d83b1.html>
 Date accessed 30 October 2006
- 26 October Thousands of Iraqi women taken advantage of by sex worker traffickers seeking to exploit young girls' desperate socio-economic situation for profit
 IRIN, Sex traffickers target women in war-torn Iraq, 26 October 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=56065&SelectRegion=Middle_East&SelectCountry=IRAQ-SYRIA-UNITED_ARAB_EMIRATES
 Date accessed 30 October 2006
- 24 October Young women fleeing war and poverty fall prey to sex traffickers
The Guardian, Despair of Baghdad turns into a life of shame in Damascus, 24 October 2006
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/international/story/0,,1929814,00.html?gusrc=rss&feed=12>
 Date accessed 25 October 2006
- 20 October The Al-Mahdi Army seized control of the southern Iraqi city of Al-Amarah
 Radio Free Europe/Radion Liberty (RFE/RL), Militia Seizes Southern Iraqi City, 20 October 2006
<http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2006/10/2559d0cc-6f8f-4128-8f8c-edc3d30f20e4.html>
 Date accessed 25 October 2006
- 19 October Christians increasingly threatened by extremist groups
 IRIN, Christians live in fear of death squads, 19 October 2006
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=56005>
 Date accessed 21 October 2006
- Some 353 Iraqi Palestinians have been stranded on the Iraqi-Syrian border for almost six months
 Deutsche Presse Agentur (DPA), (via ReleifWeb), Hardship goes on for Palestinians on Iraq-Syria border, 19 October 2006

<http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/rwb.nsf/db900SID/LZEG-6UQPJV?OpenDocument&RSS20=02-P>
Date accessed 21 October 2006

- 18 October The working conditions of Iraqi journalists have become increasingly difficult as they continue to be targeted by insurgents and militias, while at the same time, media outlets are being threatened and pressured by the Iraqi government
Radio Free Europe/Radion Liberty (RFE/RL), Violence, Government Intervention Take Toll On Journalists, 18 October 2006
<http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2006/10/e0f5ff85-f2a0-4fa5-9a31-0035ae7d5198.html>
Date accessed 21 October 2006
- 16 October Radical Shiite cleric Moqtada al-Sadr called on his militia to stop driving people from their homes
Agence France-Presse (AFP), (via ReleifWeb), Sadr orders militia not to evict Iraqis from their homes, 16 October 2006
<http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/rwb.nsf/db900SID/HVAN-6UMR8U?OpenDocument&RSS20=02-P>
Date accessed 21 October 2006
- 14 October A US citizen and five Iraqi accomplices have been sentenced to death in Baghdad for kidnapping three Romanian journalists
Radio Free Europe/Radion Liberty (RFE/RL), 14 October 2006
<http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2006/10/809331f4-a3a9-49db-a1d5-c116e52eb081.html>
Date accessed 16 October 2006
- 13 October A statement by the UNHCR states that thousands of Iraqi's are fleeing the country every day with large numbers claiming asylum in the West
BBC, Iraqis 'fleeing rising violence', 13 October 2006
http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/middle_east/6049174.stm
Date accessed 15 October 2006
- Families from Baghdad and other cities of Iraq headed north to escape death squads and sectarian violence
Institute for War and Peace Reporting (IWPR), Iraqi Kurdistan Offers Safe Haven for Fleeing Arabs, 13 October 2006
http://www.iwpr.net/?p=icr&s=f&o=324561&apc_state=henpicr
Date accessed 16 October 2006
- 12 October More than 300,000 Iraqis have fled their homes to other parts of Iraq to escape violence since March 2003
IRIN, More than 300,000 Iraqis have fled their homes since Saddam's fall, 12 October 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55926&SelectRegion=Middle_East
Date accessed 15 October 2006
- 11 October According to a US study published in the Lancet medical journal, as a result of the US-led invasion in March 2003, 655,000 Iraqis have died, that's one in 40 of the population.
The Guardian, '655,000 Iraqis killed since invasion', 11 October 2006
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/Iraq/Story/0,1892888,00.html?gusrc=rss&feed=12>
Date accessed 16 October 2006
- BBC, 'Huge rise' in Iraqi death tolls, 11 October 2006
http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/middle_east/6040054.stm
Date accessed 15 October 2006

The increase in violence “spiralled out of control” prompting a UN official to appeal to Iraq’s religious, ethnic and other community leaders to do more to try to stop the killings and mass displacement

United Nations News Service, (via ReliefWeb), Escalating violence in Iraq prompts UN aid official to call for urgent help from leaders, 11 October 2006

[http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/rwb.nsf/db900SID/EGUA-](http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/rwb.nsf/db900SID/EGUA-6UGR4W?OpenDocument&RSS20=02-P)

[6UGR4W?OpenDocument&RSS20=02-P](http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/rwb.nsf/db900SID/EGUA-6UGR4W?OpenDocument&RSS20=02-P)

Date accessed 16 October 2006

The Iraqi parliament has approved a controversial law allowing provinces to merge into regions. Any provinces wanting to join together into a federal region will have to seek popular approval through a referendum

BBC, Iraq passes regional autonomy law, 11 October 2006

http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/low/world/middle_east/6041916.stm

Date accessed 15 October 2006

10 October

Reuters gave a break down of the number of Iraqis and US-led coalition forces that have been killed in Iraq since March 2003

Reuters Foundation, Military and civilian deaths in Iraq, 10 October 2006

[http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/rwb.nsf/db900SID/KHII-](http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/rwb.nsf/db900SID/KHII-6UG92M?OpenDocument&RSS20=02-P)

[6UG92M?OpenDocument&RSS20=02-P](http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/rwb.nsf/db900SID/KHII-6UG92M?OpenDocument&RSS20=02-P)

Date accessed 16 October 2006

Many Sunnis change their names to avoid being targeted by Shi’a death squads

The Guardian, Sunnis change names to avoid Shia death squads, 10 October 2006

<http://www.guardian.co.uk/international/story/0,1891560,00.html?gusrc=rss&feed=12>

Date accessed 16 October 2006

Police officials found 60 mutilated bodies scattered across Baghdad in 24 hours

Radio Free Europe/Free Liberty (RFE/RL), Scores of Mutilated Bodies Found in Baghdad, 10 October 2006

[http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2006/10/66895ace-27e8-49c9-baea-](http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2006/10/66895ace-27e8-49c9-baea-310d0c3b7bc6.html)

[310d0c3b7bc6.html](http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2006/10/66895ace-27e8-49c9-baea-310d0c3b7bc6.html)

Date accessed 16 October 2006

IRIN provides an overview of the judicial system and its obstacles concerning the reconciliation process

IRIN, Judicial system far from independent, 10 October 2006

http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55881&SelectRegion=Middle_East&SelectCountry=IRAQ

Date accessed 15 October 2006

9 October

Police are being issued with new uniforms to stop death squads dressing up as security force members to commit sectarian murders

BBC, Iraq police rebrand to foil fakes, 9 October 2006

http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/6034975.stm

Date accessed 16 October 2006

Gunmen in police uniforms kill the brother of Iraqi Vice-President, Tariq al-Hashimi

BBC, Iraq Sunni leader’s brother shot, 9 October 2006

http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/6032929.stm

Date accessed 16 October 2006

- Report on army raid of the house of Raid Othman al-Dulaimi, 36-year-old engineer, in Baghdad in late December 2005 following a roadside bomb attack nearby
 IRIN, Military continues to violate the rights of civilians, 9 October 2006
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55868>
 Date accessed 15 October 2006
- 8 October The Iraqi parliament has voted to lift the immunity of one of its members so that he can be prosecuted on corruption charges
 BBC, Iraq moves to tackle corruption, 8 October 2006
http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/middle_east/4802227.stm
 Date accessed 15 October 2006
- 7 October The Iraqi city of Kirkuk has been placed under a total curfew as Iraqi troops backed by US-led coalition forces search for insurgents
 BBC, Troops launch crackdown in Kirkuk, 7 October 2006
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/5416712.stm
 Date accessed 16 October 2006
- 6 October It is believed that half of the Christians in Iraq have fled the country since the US-led invasion in March 2003, due to bomb attacks, death threats and assassinations
The Guardian, In 20 years, there will be no more Christians in Iraq, 6 October 2006
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/Iraq/Story/0,,1888848,00.html>
 Date accessed 7 October 2006
- Though Prime Minister al-Maliki has promised to crack down on those held responsible for perpetuating alleged human rights violations inside prisons, Iraqis who have only recently been detained, say prison treatment and conditions are still harsh
 IRIN, Iraqi prisons see a few improvements, 6 October 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55850&SelectRegion=Middle_East&SelectCountry=IRAQ
 Date accessed 15 October 2006
- 5 October Increase in sectarian violence, following the attack on the Al-Askari Mosque in Samarra on 22 February 2006, reportedly forced thousands of persons to flee their homes, with many moving to the relatively secure Kurdish regions in the north to escape the bloodshed
 Radio Free Europe/Free Liberty (RFE/RL), Sectarian Violence Increasing Internally Displaced, 5 October 2006
<http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2006/10/3e52f97f-a8d6-4ba9-8e1e-743c82e16ee9.html>
 Date accessed 16 October 2006
- 4 October A driver for the Iraqi state-owned television channel, Al-Iraqiya, was shot by unidentified gunmen in Mosul
 Committee to Protect Journalists (CPJ), In Iraq, driver for state-owned TV gunned down, 6 October 2006
<http://www.cpj.org/news/2006/mideast/iraq06oct06na.html>
 Date accessed 16 October 2006
- An entire Iraqi police brigade has been taken out of duty and will be re-trained after accusations of complicity in death squad killings
 Reuters Foundation, (via ReliefWeb), Baghdad bombings hit new high, police suspended, 4 October 2006
<http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/rwb.nsf/db900SID/KHII-6UA4N9?OpenDocument&RSS20=02-P>

Date accessed 16 October 2006

BBC, Iraq police barred over killings, 4 October 2006
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/5407134.stm
Date accessed 16 October 2006

Women and children are increasingly falling victim to Baghdad's kidnapping gangs

Institute for War and Peace Reporting (IWPR), Baghdad Kidnappers Target Easy Prey, 4 October 2006
http://www.iwpr.net/?p=icr&s=f&o=324345&apc_state=henpicr
Date accessed 16 October 2006

3 October

Clashes erupted after a new grouping calling itself the Anbar Rescue Council — which claims to represent a large number of Anbar tribes and sub-clans — said it intended to clear the al-Anbar province of the Al-Qaeda in Iraq

The Guardian, Iraqi tribes launch battle to drive al-Qaida out of troubled province, 3 October 2006
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/Iraq/Story/0,,1886076,00.html?gusrc=rss&feed=12>
Date accessed 16 October 2006

2 October

Al-Maliki announced the signing of a new peace initiative to halt escalating violence between Shia and Sunni Muslims in the country

Radio Free Europe/Free Liberty (RFE/RL), Government Making Progress on Security, 6 October 2006
<http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2006/10/d8d87441-d905-42dd-b2cb-f21da11943e4.html>
Date accessed 16 October 2006

The Iraqi government extended the state of emergency for an additional 30 days. The state of emergency, which covers the entire country except for the KRG area, has been renewed monthly since it was first authorised in November 2004

Xinhua News Agency, (via ReliefWeb), Iraqi parliament extends state of emergency for another month, 2 October 2006
<http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/rwb.nsf/db900SID/VBOL-6U7JEX?OpenDocument&RSS20=02-P>
Date accessed 16 October 2006

Return to Contents

REPORTS ON IRAQ PUBLISHED OR ACCESSED SINCE 1 OCTOBER 2006

Reporters sans frontières

Worldwide Press Freedom Index 2006

<http://www.rsf.org/IMG/pdf/cm2006.pdf>

Date accessed 31 October 2006

The Brookings Institution

Sectarian Violence: Radical Groups Drive Internal Displacement in Iraq, October 2006

<http://www.reliefweb.int/library/documents/2006/bi-irq-18oct.pdf>

Date accessed 21 October 2006

Center for Strategic and International Studies (CSIS)

Is there a "Civil War" in Iraq? 16 October 2006

http://www.csis.org/media/csis/pubs/061016_iraq_civil.pdf

Date accessed 21 October 2006

Center for Strategic and International Studies (CSIS)

Strategies for Iraq: The Almost Good, the Bad, and the Ugly, 13 October 2006

http://www.csis.org/media/csis/pubs/061011_iraqoptions.pdf

Date accessed 16 October 2006

Foreign and Commonwealth Office (FCO)

Human Rights Annual Report 2006

http://www.fco.gov.uk/Files/kfile/hr_report2006.pdf

Date accessed 12 October 2006

Center for Strategic and International Studies (CSIS)

Iraqi Force Development and the Challenge of Civil War: Can Iraqi Forces Do the Job?
4 October 2006

http://www.csis.org/media/csis/pubs/061004_iraqi_force_dev.pdf

Date accessed 16 October 2006

[Return to Contents](#)

Background information

GEOGRAPHY

- 1.01 The Republic of Iraq (Al Jumhuriyah al Iraqiyah) is situated in the Middle East. Borders are shared with Turkey to the north, Iran to the east, Kuwait and the Persian Gulf to the south, Saudi Arabia and Jordan to the south-west and Syria to the north-west. Europa (Regional Surveys: The Middle East and North Africa, 2005) [1a] (p460) The Europa World Yearbook 2004, noted that between the Iraqi, Jordanian and Saudi Arabian borders is a neutral zone devised to facilitate the migrations of pastoral nomads. [1b] (p460)
- 1.02 Iraq covers an area of 438,317 sq. km. (Europa World Online, accessed on 3 August 2005) [1c] (Iraq) Baghdad is the country's capital city. (United States State Department (USSD) background note, last updated on August 2005) [2c] (p1) Europa Regional Surveys: The Middle East and North Africa, 2005 added that other principal cities include Mosul, Arbil, Kirkuk, Basra, Sulaimaniya, An-Najaf, Karbala, Hilla and Nasiriya. [1a] (p524)
- 1.03 Iraq's estimated population in 2006 was 26,783,000 with an estimated annual growth rate of 2.7 per cent per year. [33a] (p6) A general census was scheduled for late 2007. [33a] (p6) The US Library of Congress reported, in August 2006, that "The most densely populated governorate (province) is Baghdad, near the northern end of the alluvial plain, followed by Ninawa in the western section of the uplands region." [33a] (p6)
- 1.04 Politically, the country is divided into 18 Governorates, which are divided into 102 districts. [1b] (p2193, 2199) [33a] (p18) The Governorates comprise of:
- | | | |
|--------------|-----------------|------------------|
| Al Anbar | As Sulaymaniyah | Diyala |
| Al Basrah | At Ta'min | Karbala' |
| Al Muthanna | Babil | Maysan |
| Al Qadisiyah | Baghdad | Ninawa |
| Al Najaf | Dahuk | Salah ad Din |
| Arbil | Dhi Qar | Wasit [78a] (p4) |
- 1.05 Iraq's two largest ethnic groups are Arabs, which make up approximately 75–80 per cent of the population and Kurds, which make up approximately 15–20 per cent of the population. (US Library of Congress, August 2006) [33a] (p7) (Foreign and Commonwealth Office (FCO) country profile, last updated on 29 June 2006) [66e] (p1) (CIA world factbook, last updated on 10 January 2006) [78a] (p4) Other evident ethnic groups are Turkmens, Chaldeans, Assyrians. (US Library of Congress, August 2006) [33a] (p7) The 2005 Constitution recognises Arabic and Kurdish (spoken in the regions with a Kurdish majority) as the two official languages of Iraq. (US Library of Congress, August 2006) [33a] (p7) The USSD background note added that "Arabic is the most commonly spoken language. Kurdish is spoken in the north, and English is the most commonly spoken Western language." [2c] (p2) The US Library of Congress report, in August 2006, that "The two main regional dialects of Arabic spoken in Iraq are Mesopotamian (spoken by about 11.5 million) and North Mesopotamian (spoken by about 5.4 million). Other languages in Iraq are Armenian, Azeri, and Chaldean neo-Aramaic." [33a] (p7)

- 1.06 The CIA world factbook (last updated on 10 January 2006) stated that approximately 97 per cent of the population were Muslims, of which 60–65 per cent were Shi'a and 32–37 per cent were Sunni. Approximately three per cent adhered to Christian or other religions. [78a] (p4)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

MAPS

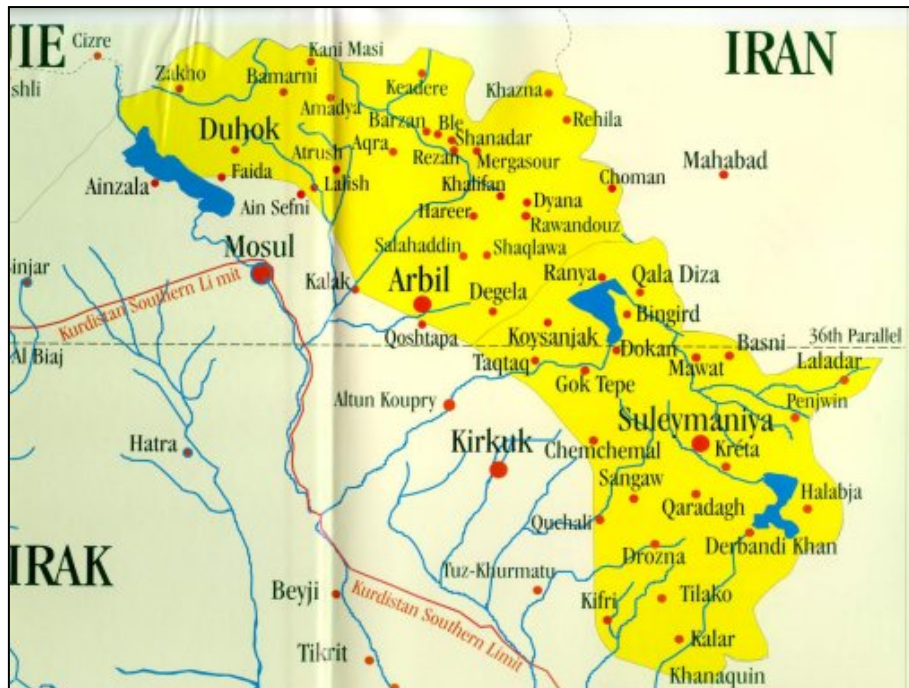
Iraq and neighbouring countries

- 1.07 UN Cartographic Section map, of January 2004. [61a]



Kurdish Regional Government (KRG) area

1.08 Map from Dr Rebwar Fatah report, dated 28 June 2006. [77b] (p7)

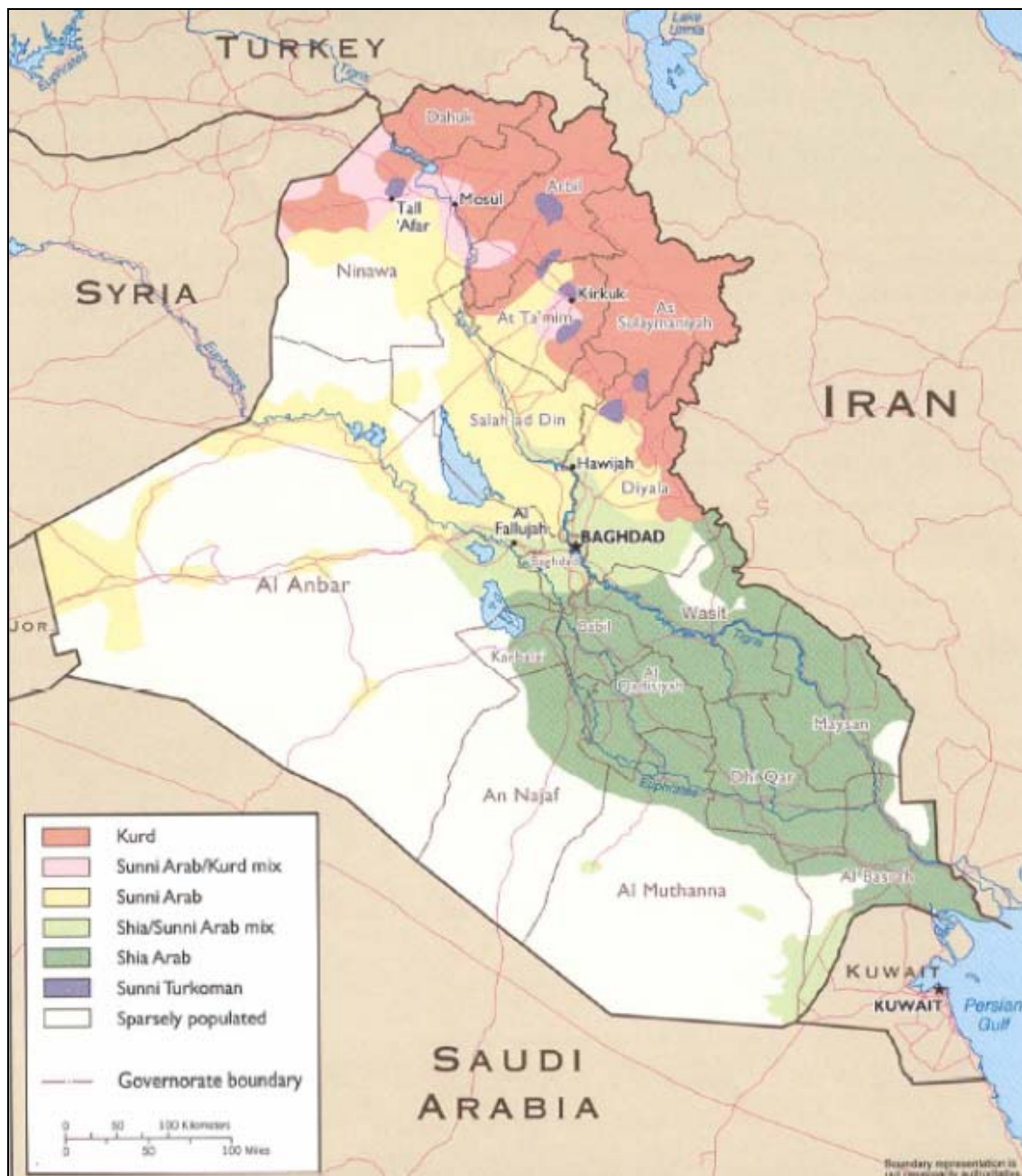


1.09 Global Security Map, last modified 24 February 2006. [83a]



Ethnic distribution

10.10 Center for Strategic and International Studies (CSIS) map, dated 22 June 2006. [63b] (p173)



[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

ECONOMY

- 2.01 Iraq's economy was in a poor state following years of wars and economic sanctions. (HRW World Report 2006) [15i] (p1) (US Library of Congress, August 2006) [33a] (p9) (UNHCR, October 2005) [40c] (p2) (Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU) 2005) [58a] (p37) Although the sanctions have been lifted, economic reconstruction was hampered by the instability of the security situation in the country. (HRW World Report 2006) [15i] (p1) (EIU 2005) [58a] (p37)
- 2.02 The US Library of Congress stated, in August 2006, that "In 2006 economic development in Iraq depends first on improvement of the security situation, which greatly hindered economic progress in the first post-Hussein years." [33a] (p9)
- 2.03 As documented in the CIA world factbook (last updated on 10 January 2006) "Iraq's economy is dominated by the oil sector, which has traditionally provided about 95% of foreign exchange earnings." [78a] (p6) The FCO country profile (last updated on 29 June 2006) added that "Iraq is widely believed to have the world's second largest reserves of oil after Saudi Arabia. Its high dependency on oil makes the economy vulnerable to fluctuations in the oil price and also to sabotage attacks on the oil infrastructure." [66e] (p9)
- 2.04 The EIU country profile 2005, stated that "The oil industry, which remains the bedrock of the economy, has begun gradually to recover from the toll of war-related damage and post-war looting." [58a] (p37) However, the same report stated that "Frequent acts of sabotage of key economic facilities (including oil pipelines) and attacks on foreign and local civilian contractors prompted an exodus of foreign firms involved in the reconstruction and the reconstruction process has been far slower than planned." [58a] (p43)
- 2.05 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that "Despite its vast oil wealth and abundant water resources, Iraq's ranking in the UN Human Development Index dropped from 76 in 1991 to 127 in 2001." [40c] (p2)
- 2.06 The US Library of Congress noted, in August 2006, that "Most major enterprises remained in state hands when a permanent government took office in early 2006." [33a] (p9)
- 2.07 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that "According to WFP, approximately 25 percent of the Iraqi population is highly dependent on the Public Distribution System (PDS) and approximately 11 percent of the households in Iraq, or roughly 2.6 million people, are poor and food-insecure despite the PDS." [40c] (p2)
- 2.08 As documented in the CIA world factbook (last updated on 10 January 2006) the main agricultural products included wheat, barley, rice, vegetables, dates, cotton, cattle, sheep and poultry. [78a] (p7) The USSD background note (last updated on August 2005) stated that:

"Implementation of a UN Oil-For-Food (OFF) program in December 1996 improved conditions for the average Iraqi citizen. In December 1999, Iraq was authorized to export unlimited quantities of oil through OFF to finance essential civilian needs including, among other things, food, medicine, and

- infrastructure repair parts. ... Per capita food imports increased significantly, while medical supplies and health care services steadily improved.” [2c] (p5)
- 2.09 The IMF stated in a report, dated 16 August 2005 that “The authorities and staff agreed on an updated short-term outlook, with real GDP growth in 2005 revised down to 4 per cent (from 17 per cent in the program).” [80a] (p18)
- 2.10 The US Library of Congress noted, in August 2006, that “In the post-Saddam Hussein period, Iraq has received foreign aid from a number of national and international sources, but the United States has been by far the largest donor. For the period 2004–7, Iraq received pledges of US\$33 billion in aid.” [33a] (p13)
- 2.11 The FCO report (last updated on 29 June 2006) noted that “A significant step was made on 21 November 2004, when the Paris Club announced agreement of a deal to write off 80 percent of Iraq’s debt built up by the former regime (which totalled around \$120 billion).” [66e] (p9)
- 2.12 The US Library of Congress stated, in August 2006, that “Iraq applied for membership in the World Trade Organization in 2004, but it had not been accepted as of mid-2006.” [33a] (p9)
- 2.13 The US Library of Congress reported, in August 2006, that “Government corruption is a serious obstacle to economic progress because it centers on agencies administering the oil industry.” [33a] (p9)
- 2.14 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that “While the Iraqi average national income has increased considerably since 2003, unemployment and under-employment remains high. According to the Iraq Living Conditions Survey (ILCS), 33.4 percent of youth are unemployed and 37.2 percent of high school and university graduates are jobless. A total of 33 percent of Iraqis are underemployed.” [40c] (p22)
- 2.15 The report also noted that “Unemployment runs high due to general insecurity with many businesses and public offices not working regularly and reconstruction faltering, loss of employment due to De-Ba’athification and the disbanding of the Iraqi Army.” [40c] (p2)
- 2.16 The countries currency is the Iraq Dinar (ID). There are 1,000 fils to 20 dirhams which is equal to 1 Iraqi Dinar. (Europa Regional Survey 2005) [1a] (p526) The exchange rate on 30 September 2006 was £1 sterling to 2,877.00 ID. [55a]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

HISTORY

- 3.01 The Amnesty International (AI) report, dated 25 July 2005, noted that:

“In early April 2003, the US-led military intervention in Iraq, which had started just days earlier on 18 March, ended the 25-year rule of Saddam Hussain and the even longer rule of the Ba’ath party. Following the fall of Baghdad on 9 April, Iraq was occupied by the US-led coalition. US forces controlled central and northern Iraq, with the exception of Kurdistan which has kept its autonomous status since 1991. United Kingdom (UK) forces controlled the south.” [28c] (p2)

POST-SADDAM IRAQ

- 3.02 As documented in the Europa Regional Survey 2005, “The ousting of Saddam Hussein’s government was followed by a period of civil unrest. Looting, revenge killings and destruction of property were regular occurrences.” [1a] (p497)
- 3.03 Following the ousting of the Ba’athist regime and in the absence of an elected government, a Coalition Provisional Authority (CPA) was established. [1a] (p529) Europa World Online (accessed on 12 August 2005) added that “UN Security Council Resolution 1483, passed on 22 May 2003, recognized the CPA as the legal occupying power in Iraq, and mandated the CPA to establish a temporary Iraqi governing authority.” [1c] (Recent History)
- 3.04 One of the first acts of the CPA was to outlaw the Ba’ath Party and demobilise the Iraqi army and security apparatus including the ministries of defence and information. (*The Washington Post*, 12 May 2003) [16a]
- 3.05 It was announced on 13 December 2003 that Saddam Hussein was captured by US forces in the town of Ad Dur, near his hometown, Tikrit. Saddam surrendered to US forces without a fight. (US Congress Report, January 2004) [33b] (p29)
- 3.06 On 8 March 2004, after considerable last-minute wrangling, a ‘Law of Administration for the State of Iraq for the Transitional Period’, generally known as the Transitional Administrative Law (TAL), was signed. (Institute of War and Peace Reporting (IWPR), 22 March 2004) [11j] The TAL acted as an interim Constitution. (Europa Regional Survey 2005) [1a] (p499)
- 3.07 The FCO human rights report 2005, noted that “In accordance with UN Security Council Resolution (UNSCR) 1546, the CPA and the Iraqi Governing Council were dissolved on 28 June 2004 [two days ahead of the scheduled handover date of 30 June 2004]. They were succeeded by a sovereign Iraqi interim government, which was established after a wide-ranging consultative process led by the UN.” [66j] (p61)
- 3.08 Dr Ayad Allawi was appointed interim Prime Minister of the Iraqi interim government. (Europa World Online, accessed on 12 August 2005) [1c] (Recent History)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)**Elections, January 2005**

- 3.09 Europa World Online (accessed on 12 August 2005) noted that "In advance of the elections, more than 100,000 Iraqi police and soldiers provided tight security in an attempt to forestall insurgent attacks, and the Interim Government closed Iraq's borders and imposed a vehicle curfew; all voters were subject to searches before being allowed to enter polling stations." [1c] (Recent History)
- 3.10 The multi-party national elections were held in Iraq on 30 January 2005. [6v] A total of 8,456 million Iraqis voted in the elections. (BBC, 14 February 2005) [4o] The BBC further reported on 13 February 2005 that "A total of 280,303 Iraqi exiles in 14 countries registered to vote – roughly one in four of those eligible to do so." [4p] The overall turnout across the country was 58 per cent of registered Iraq voters. [4n] [4o] [17c]
- 3.11 There were 111 political parties and coalitions, with a total of 7,500 candidates represented in the election. (*The Guardian*, 27 January 2005) [6p] However, Iraq's major Sunni political groups boycotted the election because of the continued violence in the Sunni areas of the country. (IWPR, 14 February 2005) [11r] Many other Sunni Arabs were prevented from voting by the insurgency. (The Economist, 17 February 2005) [19a] (p2) Turnout was particularly low in many Sunni-dominated areas following calls by clerics to boycott the election and threats of violence by insurgents. (*The Guardian*, 14 February 2005) [6t] (CNN, 14 February 2005) [17c] [6t]
- 3.12 The results of the election were announced on Sunday 13 February 2005 having initially been delayed. (CNN, 14 February 2005) [17c] Iraqi officials said that the contents of 300 ballot boxes needed recounting because of various discrepancies. (*The Guardian*, 9 February 2005) [6f]
- 3.13 The Shi'a United Iraqi Alliance (UIA), backed by Grand Ayatollah Ali al-Sistani, won the election with 48 per cent of the votes cast and 140 seats in the 275-seat National Assembly. (BBC, 14 February 2005) [4n] (CNN, 14 February 2005) [17c] The Kurdistan Alliance List, led by Jalal Talabani, obtained 26 per cent of the vote and 75 seats in the National Assembly, while the Al-Qaimah al-Iraqiyah (Iraqi List), led by the former interim Prime Minister Ayad Allawi, gained 14 per cent and 40 seats. [4r] [6t] [6p] [17c] [11p] [37a]
- 3.14 The Kurdistan Alliance List gained the majority of the vote in Arbil with 95 per cent, Dahuk with 95 per cent, Ninawa with 38 per cent, Sulaymainyah with 92 per cent and Tamin with 59 per cent. (Psephos, accessed on 17 February 2005) [37b]
- 3.15 The DFID report, February 2005, explained that "93,000 Iraqi monitors and party agents oversaw the administration of the elections, together with 600 international monitors." [59c] (p1) Reports by the IWPR, dated 14 February 2005, and *The Guardian*, dated 15 February 2005, indicated many Sunnis protested that the election was flawed and unfair. [6t] [11r] The BBC reported, on 17 February 2005, that "Election commission spokesman Farid Ayar told al-Arabiya television that 47 complaints had been filed and most were resolved." [4r] On 14 February 2005, *The Guardian* reported that many world

leaders welcomed the results of the election. The report continued “But the Turkish foreign ministry said in a statement that voter turnout in some regions was low and charged that there were ‘unbalanced results’ in several regions, including Kirkuk.” [6u]

- 3.16 As the UIA failed to get 50 per cent of the vote the Shi’as and the Kurds shared the balance of power. (*The Guardian*, 14 February 2005) [6q] (IWPR report, accessed on 17 February 2005) [11s]
- 3.17 Following the formation of the Presidency Council, Jalal Talabani was sworn in as President of Iraq on 7 April 2005. (UNSC report, 7 June 2005) [38b] (p2) Ibrahim al-Jaafari was appointed as Iraq’s next interim Prime Minister. (*The Guardian*, 7 April 2005) [6o]
- 3.18 Voters in the three Kurdish provinces (Sulaimaniyah, Arbil and Dohuk) also elected a 111-member Iraqi Kurdistan National Assembly. (IWPR) [11q] The Human Rights Watch (HRW) statement, released 1 February 2005, noted that “The two main Kurdish political parties, the Kurdistan Democratic Party (KDP) and Patriotic Union of Kurdistan (PUK), formed a joint list for the national and Kurdish assemblies. They did, however, compete in local provincial elections and both parties complained of some threats and manipulation by the other side.” [15c] The Kurdistan Democratic List gained the majority of votes in the Kurdistan legislative election with 90 per cent of the votes and 104 seats in the Kurdistan National Assembly. [37c]
- 3.19 The leader of the KDP, Massoud Barzani, was sworn in as the new regional president of Iraqi Kurdistan on 12 June 2005. (BBC, 14 June 2005) [4g]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Referendum on the Constitution, October 2005

- 3.20 The FCO stated in a report (accessed on 21 November 2005) that:

“On 25 October [2005], it was announced that the Constitution was passed in the referendum held on 15 October [2005]. 78 percent of Iraqis nation-wide voted in favour in a turnout of 63 percent. There was a majority Yes vote in 15 out of the 18 Governorates; in 12 of these, the Yes vote was over 90 percent. The International Electoral Commission for Iraq said there were few irregularities and these would not materially affect the overall result.” [66i]
- 3.21 An IWPR article, dated 15 November 2005, stated that “Dozens of policemen and government employees in Sulaimaniyah province have been reprimanded, fired or imprisoned for not voting in the constitutional referendum. ... Kurdish officials and a police chief admitted they punished government employees for not voting, saying they had a democratic duty to go to the polls.” [11i]

Election, December 2005

- 3.22 The general elections were held in Iraq on 15 December 2005 to elect the first permanent government and parliament (Council of Representatives) since the US-led invasion. (BBC, 20 January 2006) [4i] (UNSC, 3 March 2006) [38e] (p1)
- 3.23 Under the new electoral law, the political parties had to submit separate lists of candidates for each governorate rather than a single national list as required during the previous election. The UNSC report, dated 3 March 2006, noted that "The lists were subjected to close scrutiny by the De-Baathification Commission as required by the electoral law. As a result, about 200 candidates were disqualified from the election as they did not meet the requirements of the De-Baathification regulations." [38e] (p2)
- 3.24 Many safeguards were established to guarantee a fair, genuine and transparent election including pre-election and post-election auditors, field monitors and accredited observers. [38e] (p2) The UNSC report, dated 3 March 2006, noted that "Overall, election day was calm and no major incidents were reported." [38e] (p1)
- 3.25 Al-Jazeera reported, on 15 December 2005, that voter turnout was high. [84a] 12,194,133 (over 75 per cent of the population) valid votes were cast. (UNSC report, 3 March 2006) [38e] (p1)
- 3.26 Sunni Arabs, who boycotted the last election in January 2006, appeared to have voted in large numbers. (BBC, 15 December 2005) [4af] The UNSC report, dated 3 March 2006, mentioned that "Several Sunni Arab and tribal leaders encouraged local populations to support the electoral process and in some areas provided protection to polling centres." [38e] (p2)
- 3.27 The election resulted in 12 political entities and coalitions, representing a broad political, ethnic and religious spectrum, winning seats in the Council of Representatives. (UNSC, 3 March 2006) [38e] (p3) Several articles noted that the Shi'ite-led United Alliance (UIA) won 128 seats in the 275-member parliament, compared to 146 in the January election. The Kurdistan Coalition won 53 seats, compared to 75 last time, and the Sunni-led Iraqi Accordance Front won 44 seats. [22k] [11h] [85a] [6g]
- 3.28 The Kurdistan Coalition gained the majority of the vote in Arbil with 94.7 per cent, Dahuk with 90.3 per cent, Sulaymanyah with 87.2 per cent and Kirkuk (At-Tamin) with 53.4 per cent. (Psephos report, accessed on 2 February 2006) [37d]
- 3.29 The Associated Press (AP) mentioned in a report, dated 20 January 2006, that:
- "Sunnis fared better – and Kurds poorer – because of a change in the election law between the two national elections last year. In the January 2005 balloting, seats were allocated based on the percentage of votes that tickets won nationwide. In the December vote, candidates competed for seats by district. This meant that Sunnis were all but guaranteed seats from predominately Sunni areas." [65f]
- 3.30 The results of the poll were delayed several weeks after a number of political parties and political movements, known as the Maram Movement accused the UIA of electoral fraud and organised street protests. The Movement protested

against intimidation, ballot stuffing, over-registration, improper apportionment of seats to governorates and other election-related practices. The protests declined after international monitors were asked to review the work of the Independent Electoral IWPR, 26 January 2006) [11h] (UNSC, 3 March 2006) [38e] (p3)

- 3.31 The International Mission for Iraqi Elections (IMIE) report, dated 19 January 2006, stated that:

“Some 2000 complaints were submitted, alleging a wide range of electoral violations and irregularities that include ballot box stuffing and theft; tally sheet tampering; intimidation; violence; voter list deficiencies; shortages of ballots; multiple voting; improper conduct of the police and Iraqi National Guard; voting by security forces who had previously voted on the special voting day; campaigning within polling centers; and non-observance of the silent day. Many of the complaints deemed most serious by the IECI [Independent Electoral Commission of Iraq] were properly investigated and judiciously resolved. Where IECI staff were found to have violated elections law, the Board applied sanctions to its staff, including fines and dismissal.” [86a] (p4)

- 3.32 The same report noted that “Violations of the law led the IECI to cancel the vote in 227 out of some 30,000 polling stations. This has left void a great number of fraudulent ballots, but has simultaneously annulled the ballots of many Iraqis who had cast their ballots in a proper manner.” [86a] (p4)

- 3.33 The UNSC report, dated 3 March 2006, nevertheless, mentioned that:

“In conclusion, the election was conducted transparently and credibly. It was an inclusive exercise that succeeded in incorporating all of Iraq’s numerous communities and political parties. The fact that it generally met international standards is not a small achievement, given that the election took place against the backdrop of an ambitious timetable and a very challenging political and security environment.” [38e] (p3)

- 3.34 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that:

“The period between the actual election on December 15, 2005, and the formation of an Iraqi government on May 20, 2006 left Iraq in political turmoil for nearly half a year. Even then, it was not until June 8th that the newly elected government could agree on a Minister of Defense, Minister of the Interior, and National Security Advisor. ...

“Throughout this period, insurgents attacked the sectarian and ethnic fault lines in Iraqi politics and society, successfully provoking steadily rising Shi’ite and Kurdish tension, and growing violence, including disappearances, kidnappings, and action by various death squads.” [63a] (p8)

(See also Annex A on Chronology of major events)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

RECENT DEVELOPMENTS

GOVERNMENT OF NATIONAL UNITY

- 4.01 The first permanent government, since the overthrow of the Saddam regime in 2003, was sworn in on 20 May 2006. (Associated Press, 20 May 2006) [65d] (Associated Press, 20 May 2006) [65c] (Knight Ridder, 20 May 2006) [13c] (RFE/RL, 21 May 2006) [22p] (RFE/RL, 20 May 2006) [22q] (RFE/RL, 20 May 2006) [22f] The Iraqi government of national unity was formed following the general election in December 2005 and subsequent negotiations between religious and ethnic groups in Iraq. (Associated Press, 20 May 2006) [65d] (RFE/RL, 20 May 2006) [22q]
- 4.02 Parliament met on 22 April 2006 to elect a president, two vice-presidents, a parliamentary speaker and two deputies. (IRIN, 23 April 2006) [18a] *The Duluth News Tribune* reported, on 22 April 2006, that "The top political parties agreed that Jalal Talabani, a Kurd, should remain president. Adil Abdel Mahdi, a Shiite, was nominated to remain one of the country's two vice presidents. The other vice president chosen was Sunni leader Tariq al-Hashimi." [60b]
- 4.03 IRIN news stated, on 23 April 2006, that "Mahmoud al-Mashhadani, a Sunni leader from the Iraqi Accord Front, the mainly Sunni Arab Islamist coalition and the major Sunni bloc in parliament, was named parliamentary speaker." [18a] The article added that "Shi'ite politician Adel Abdul Mehdi and Sunni politician Tariq al-Hashimi were also nominated for the posts of deputy presidents. Shi'ite religious leader Khalid al-Attayah and Kurdish politician Aref Tayfour, meanwhile, were named deputy speakers." [18a]
- 4.04 Nouri Kamel al-Maliki (also known as Jawad al-Maliki) was named prime minister-designate by President Jalal Talabani. (IRIN, 23 April 2006) [18a]
- 4.05 The Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), stated in a report, on 22 April 2006:
- "The United Iraqi Alliance (UIA), a Shiite political bloc that won the most votes in December, had been divided for months over the post of prime minister. Ibrahim al-Jaafari, the embattled incumbent, originally won the nomination by a narrow vote in February, but after intense pressure from the United States, from Kurdish and Sunni Arab leaders, and from within the UIA, Jaafari decided on April 20 [2006] to abandon his bid for the premiership. [8e]
- 4.06 Al-Maliki, a Shi'a Muslim, is the deputy leader of the Islamic Daawa Party. In 1980, the Saddam regime sentenced al-Maliki to death for his activism in the Islamic Daawa party and he consequently fled the country. (*The Daily Telegraph*, 23 May 2006) [48b] (BBC, 22 April 2006) [4v] *The Daily Telegraph* reported that "Although he first went into exile in Iran, he soon moved to Syria after clashing with the regime in Teheran over his refusal to support them in the Iran-Iraq war." [48b]
- 4.07 Following his return to Iraq after the overthrow of the Saddam regime in April 2003, al-Maliki served on a de-Baathification committee. (CFR, 22 April 2006) [8e] (BBC, 22 April 2006) [4v] (Aljazeera, 22 April 2006) [84c] The CFR report, dated 22 April 2006, added that "He was also a hard-line negotiator during the constitution-drafting process, resisting U.S. attempts to get more Sunni Arabs

involved.” [8e] Al-Maliki was approved and inaugurated Prime Minister designate on 20 May 2006. [65c]

- 4.08 Al-Maliki named and the members of the National Assembly approved the 37-member cabinet on 20 May 2006. (RFE/RL, 20 May 2006) [22f] The new cabinet was composed of representatives from all groups in society including Shi’a, Sunnis and Kurds. (RFE/RL, 20 May 2006) [22f] (BBC, 22 May 2006) [4a] On 8 June 2006, the Iraqi parliament approved the three key security posts, nearly three weeks after the other posts in the cabinet were filled. During that time, the posts had been temporarily filled. (BBC, 8 June 2006) [4j] (*The Times*, 8 June 2006) [5a]
- 4.09 *The Times* stated that “The three posts are critical if Iraq is to combat the daily bloodshed: the defence minister will run the army, the interior minister will lead the national police and the national security minister will advise the prime minister on security issues.” [5a] The report continued:
- “The new interior minister, Jawad al-Bolani, is also Shia but, as an independent member of the dominant Shia United Iraqi Alliance, is considered neutral. Previously unknown in political circles, he said he had worked as an engineer in the Iraqi air force until 1999.
- “The new defence minister, Iraqi Army General Abdul-Qader Mohammed Jassim al-Mifarji, is a Sunni who is not affiliated with any party. He said that he was forced out of the military and Saddam’s Ba’ath party in 1991 after criticising the invasion of Kuwait and given a seven-year prison term.
- “The new national security minister, Sherwan al-Waili is also a Shia, but is considered neutral.” [5a]
- 4.10 The US Library of Congress (last updated in August 2006) stated that “In June 2006, the approval of a full, permanent government under Prime Minister Nouri al Maliki followed months of harsh debate about power distribution among Iraq’s major sects. The effectiveness of the new coalition government remained in doubt, however, and reconstruction of the economy and civil society remained slow.” [33a] (p4)
- 4.11 An article in Knight Ridder, dated 20 May 2006, reported that “Al-Maliki and his cabinet will serve for four years under Iraq’s current constitution.” [13c]
- 4.12 The UN Assistance Mission for Iraq (UNAMI) report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, stated that “The parliament of the Region of Kurdistan approved a new unified cabinet on 7 May.” [39a] (p20)
- 4.13 The UNSC report, dated 1 September 2006, noted that:
- “On 14 June 2006, the Government launched a security plan for Baghdad aimed at addressing the increased level of violence and growing criminality, which are undermining its efforts of reconciliation and dialogue. The second phase of the Baghdad security plan was initiated at the beginning of August 2006 with the redeployment of additional troops of the Multinational Force to the capital.

"On 25 June 2006, the Prime Minister, Nouri al-Maliki, unveiled the National Reconciliation Plan. The 24-point Plan called for a qualified amnesty, the release of detainees, the reform of the legal and judicial systems, the provision of assistance to areas that are prone to violence, the facilitation of dialogue on constitutional and related matters, and the resolution of the problem of militias. The Plan also acknowledged the idea of an Iraqi-led Baghdad peace initiative, emphasized the need for regional support to achieve peace and stability in Iraq, and recognized the efforts of the League of Arab States to convene a conference on Iraqi national accord. The Plan also provided for the establishment of the High Committee for National Reconciliation, which held its first session on 22 July 2006. The composition of the Committee has not yet been finalized owing to a difference in views concerning membership criteria." [38g] (p2)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

DEATH OF ABU MUSAB AL-ZARQAWI

- 4.14 On 7 June 2006, Abu Musab al-Zarqawi, head of Tandhim Qa'idat al-Jihad fi Bilad al-Rafidayn (al-Qa'ida of Jihad Organization in the Land of Two Rivers), was killed during an air raid while attending a meeting. [5b] Two US Air Force F16 jets dropped 500lb bombs on a farmhouse near Baqubah, north of Baghdad. [4d] [6ac] [22e] It was reported that six others were killed of whom three were men and three were women. (BBC, 9 June 2006) [4d]
- 4.15 *The Times* report, on 8 June 2006, that "For months a rift had been growing between al-Zarqawi's foreign fighters and Iraqi insurgents. The dissidents apparently believed that the tactics of the Jordanian, who kidnapped, beheaded and bombed at will, were too extreme, and wanted to join the political process." [5b]
- 4.16 *The Guardian* stated on, 9 June 2006, that:

"The hunt for the Jordanian-born insurgency leader began more than three years ago, almost immediately after the collapse of Saddam Hussein's regime, but was marked by a series of near misses. At one point late last year Zarqawi's laptop was found, but he slipped through the net, and there were also reports that he had been captured, and freed again, by US troops who failed to recognise him." [6ac]
- 4.17 The safehouse itself was watched by the joint US-Iraqi military task force for over six weeks before Zarqawi was observed entering the building. (BBC, 8 June 2006) [4d] The CFR report, dated 8 June 2006, stated that "The attack was the product of a prolonged intelligence effort to track down the terrorist leader, and was reportedly helped along by a tip from Jordan's intelligence service that Zarqawi planned to hold a meeting in nearby Baquba." [8f] Following the air raid the Iraqi police were first on the scene, closely followed by coalition forces. (BBC, 8 June 2006) [4d]
- 4.18 *The Times* reported, on 8 June 2006, that "The US military claimed success well beyond the death of al-Zarqawi. It said that it had mounted 17 raids on

- other suspected al-Qaeda hideouts in and around Baghdad, producing a 'treasure trove' of information." [5b]
- 4.19 Coalition forces confirmed that Zarqawi's body was identified by fingerprints, facial recognition, and known scars. (RFE/RL, 8 June 2006) [22e] (BBC, 8 June 2006) [4d]
- 4.20 *The Independent* reported, on 8 June 2006, that "It was a major victory in the US-led war in Iraq and the broader war on terror." [85c] AFP also noted, on 9 June 2006, that "... he [President Bush] warned that violence that has claimed the lives of nearly 2,500 US troops and left many more wounded will 'carry on without him (Zarqawi).'" [21a]
- 4.21 Following the death of al-Zarqawi and subsequent bombings, police imposed a curfew in Baghdad and the Diyala province. (BBC, 9 June 2006) [4b] (CNN, 9 June 2006) [17d] AFP added, on 9 June 2006, that "Vehicles were banned from the streets of Baghdad and nearby Baquba, close to where Zarqawi was killed, from 11:00 am (0700 GMT) until 5:00 pm (1300 GMT), coinciding with Friday prayers." [21a]
- 4.22 On 12 June 2006, it was announced that Sheikh Abu Hamza al-Muhajir would succeed al-Zarqawi as leader of Al Qaeda in Iraq. (Reuters, 13 June 2006) [7b] The organisation also vowed to carry on his holy war against US-led forces. (*The Times*, 13 June 2006) [5d] The report stated that "President Bush said that al-Muhajir would have a bounty on his head, like his predecessor. There was a \$25 million (£13.5 million) bounty on al-Zarqawi's head." [5d]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

CONSTITUTION

- 5.01 As documented by numerous reports, on 9 April 2003 Saddam Hussein's regime collapsed and the US established the Coalition Provisional Authority (CPA) to run the country. [1b] (p2189) [4i] (p4) On the 8 March 2003 the CPA signed the Transitional Administrative Law (TAL), which was to act as the Supreme Law of Iraq, during the transitional period. [1c] (The Constitution) [4m] [54a] (p1)
- 5.02 On 10 May 2005, a Constitutional Drafting Committee was set up by the Transitional National Assembly (TNA) to draft a constitution by 15 August 2005. (Europa World Online, accessed 12 March 2006) [1c] (The Constitution) (UNSC, 7 June 2005) [38b] (p2) After the deadline was extended a number of times the draft constitution was presented to the TNA on 28 August 2005 without a vote. However, an agreement could not be reached on a number of important issues. (RFE/RL, 29 August 2005) [22a] (p1) (UNSC, 7 December 2005) [38d] (p2)
- 5.03 The UNSC report, dated 7 December 2005, noted that a further amended text was presented to the TNA on 18 September 2005. "Following further negotiations, additional amendments were agreed upon and read out in the Assembly without a vote on 12 October [2005]." [38d] (p3)
- 5.04 The Constitution was passed on 25 October 2005 after it was approved in a referendum held on 15 October 2005. (FCO, accessed on 21 November 2005) [66i]
- 5.05 Article 144 of the constitution states "This Constitution shall come into force after the approval of the people thereon in a general referendum, its publication in the Official Gazette and the seating of the government that is formed pursuant to this constitution." [82a] (p42) The UNSC report, dated 3 March 2006, added that "The people of Iraq approved the Constitution in the referendum of 15 October 2005. The text of the Constitution was published in the Official Gazette on 28 December 2005." [38e] (p3-4)
- 5.06 The FCO, in a letter dated 8 March 2006, stated that "Although this represents agreement on the text, the constitution mandates the need for 62 laws to regulate basic constitutional principles and the establishment of 21 institutions and organisations. As a result the Council of Representatives (new parliament) will be required to draw up legislation to enact the Constitution." [66i]
- 5.07 A report by Iraqi newspaper *Al-Sabah*, covered by BBC Monitoring, stated that:
- "With the formation of the constitutional government yesterday [May 2006], the transitional phase had ended and the constitutional phase had begun. The most important feature of this phase is that it is based on a permanent constitution which has come into effect." [93a]
- 5.08 The same letter noted that "As well as the legislation required the Council of Representatives will be tasked to carry out a review of the Constitution. ..." [66i] Article 142(1) of the Constitution stipulates that:

“The Council of Representatives shall form at the beginning of its work a committee from its members representing the principal components of the Iraqi society with the mission of presenting to the Council of Representatives, within a period not to exceed four months, a report that contains recommendations of the necessary amendments that could be made to the Constitution, and the committee shall be dissolved after a decision is made regarding its proposals.” [82a] (p42)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

POLITICAL SYSTEM

- 6.01 According to Article 1 of the Constitution “The Republic of Iraq is a single federal, independent and fully sovereign state in which the system of government is republican, representative, parliamentary, and democratic, and this Constitution is a guarantor of the unity of Iraq.” [82a] (p2)
- 6.02 The Constitution stipulates that “The law is sovereign. The people are the source of authority and legitimacy, which they shall exercise in a direct, general, secret ballot and through their constitutional institutions.” It also states that “Transfer of authority shall be made peacefully through democratic means as stipulated in this Constitution.” [82a] (p3) The minimum voting age is 18. [33a] (p19)
- 6.03 The Constitution stipulates that the executive branch should consist of a president; a prime minister and a governing body, namely the Council of Ministers. [33a] (p16)
- 6.04 The US Library of Congress stated, in August 2006, that:
- “The prime minister, who is selected by the president from the majority party of the parliament and with the parliament’s approval, presides over the Council of Ministers, exercises executive responsibility for the running of the government, and acts as commander in chief of the armed forces. The Council of Ministers, whose members are nominated by the prime minister, is to plan and administer the general policies of the state, propose laws and budgets, negotiate treaties, and oversee the national security agencies.” [33a] (p16)
- 6.05 The President is the Head of State. (FCO, 29 June 2006) [66e] (p1) However, the Economist report, dated 10 December 2004, explained that “The prime minister enjoys executive authority in the government, while the positions of president and vice-president are largely ceremonial.” [19b]
- 6.06 Elections for a permanent parliament (Council of Representatives) were held on 15 December 2005. (UNSC, 3 March 2006) [38e] (p1) Several articles reported that the Shi’ite-led United Alliance (UIA) hold 128 seats in the 275-member parliament. The Kurdistan Coalition hold 53 seats and the Sunni-led Iraqi Accordance Front hold 44 seats. The Iraqi National List hold 25 seats, the Sunni-dominated National Iraqi Dialogue Front hold 11, the Islamic Union of Kurdistan hold five seats, and the Liberation and Reconciliation Gathering hold three seats. The Progressives List hold two seats and the Al-Rafedeen List, the Iraqi Turkoman Front, the Mithal al-Aloosi List for the Iraqi Nation and Al Ezediah Movement for Progress and Reform hold one seat each. [22k] [11h] [38e] (p3) [85a] [6g]
- 6.07 The government was sworn in on 20 May 2006. (Associated Press, 20 May 2006) [65d] (Associated Press, 20 May 2006) [65c] (Knight Ridder, 20 May 2006) [13c] (RFE/RL, 21 May 2006) [22p] (RFE/RL, 20 May 2006) [22q] (RFE/RL, 20 May 2006) [22r] Jalal Talabani remained president, while Nouri Kamel al-Maliki was named prime minister-designate. (IRIN, 23 April 2006) [18a] (*Duluth News Tribune*, 22 April 2006) [60b]
- 6.08 The FCO country profile (last updated on 29 June 2006) stated that:

“For the first time Iraq has a four-year government of national unity directly elected by just over 12 million people. PM al-Maliki announced his cabinet on 20 May and the final three Ministerial positions of Defence, Interior and Security were filled on 8 June. Although a long time coming the result is a government that is inclusive of all the main elements of society. Many challenges lie ahead: restoring security; entrenching national unity and reconciliation; improving governance and promoting economic reform.”
[66e] (p6)

- 6.09 The US Library of Congress reported, in August 2006, that “Four ministers were women. In an attempt to broaden support for his government, in mid-2006 Maliki established the Supreme Committee for Reconciliation and National Dialogue, which included members from a wide cross-section of social groups.” [33a] (p17)

- 6.10 The report added that:

“The constitution of 2005 gives legislative power to two bodies, the Council of Representatives and the Council of Union. The Council of Union, whose form and role were yet to be determined in 2006, is to act as an appointive upper house representing the 18 governorates (provinces) of Iraq. The Council of Representatives, the working legislative body, consists of 275 members elected for four-year terms. The council is to pass laws; elect the president and generally oversee the executive branch; ratify treaties; and approve nominations of the prime minister, cabinet ministers, and other officials. The presidential election requires a two-thirds vote of the Council of Representatives; approval of the heads of ministries requires a simple majority.” [33a] (p17)

- 6.11 The US Library of Congress stated, in August 2006, that:

“From Iraq’s independence in 1932 until approval of the 2005 constitution, provincial and local governments were completely subordinate to the central government. The constitution of 2005 allots wide powers to the federal government but explicitly stipulates shared powers in customs, health, education, and environmental and natural resource policy and relegates all nonstipulated authority to the subnational jurisdictions. ...

“Governorates are subdivided into districts, which also are administered by elected councils. At the lowest level of subnational governance are municipalities and townships. In 2006 councils were in place in all 18 governorates, 90 districts, and 427 municipalities and townships. The governorate legislative councils each had 41 seats except for Baghdad’s, which had 51.” [33a] (p18)

- 6.12 The US Library of Congress stated, in August 2006, that:

“The remaining 45 seats were distributed as ‘compensation’ to parties whose vote totals exceeded their proportional representation among the first 230 seats. The electoral system stipulates that at least one-quarter of National Assembly deputies must be women; the first permanent parliament had 69 women. All of Iraq’s ethnic and religious communities also must be represented.” [33a] (p19)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

POLITICAL SYSTEM IN THE KURDISH REGIONAL GOVERNMENT (KRG) AREA

- 6.13 Article 117(1) of the Constitution stipulates that “This Constitution, upon coming into force, shall recognize the region of Kurdistan, along with its existing authorities, as a federal region.” [82a] (p34)
- 6.14 Article 141 of the Constitution states that:
- “Legislation enacted in the region of Kurdistan since 1992 shall remain in force, and decisions issued by the government of the region of Kurdistan, including court decisions and contracts, shall be considered valid unless they are amended or annulled pursuant to the laws of the region of Kurdistan by the competent entity in the region, provided that they do not contradict with the Constitution.” [82a] (p41)
- 6.15 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that:
- “The competencies of the KRG include all the functions it exercised prior to the deposition of the former regime, with the exception of those issues which fall within the exclusive competence of the Federal Government as specified in the TAL. In particular, the KRG has the right to control its police forces and internal security and to impose taxes and fees.” [40c] (p12-13)
- 6.16 Elections were held on 30 January 2005 to elect the 111-seat Kurdistan National Assembly (KNA), as well as the TNA. (Peyamner, 14 February 2005) [29a] UNHCR COI, October 2005 [40c] (p13)
- 6.17 The HRW statement released 1 February 2005, noted that the KDP and PUK formed a coalition for the national and Kurdish assemblies. [15c] As documented in the Psephos report (accessed on 17 February 2005) the Kurdistan Democratic List gained the majority of votes in the Kurdistan legislative election with 90 per cent of the votes and 104 seats in the Kurdistan National Assembly. The Kurdistan Islamic Group in Iraq came second with 4.9 per cent of the vote and 6 seats in the Kurdistan National Assembly while the Kurdistan Toilers Party gained 1.2 per cent and one seat. [37c] (See also Annex I on the Iraqi Kurdistan election results) The BBC stated, on 14 June 2005 that Massoud Barzani was sworn in as the new regional president of Iraqi Kurdistan on 12 June 2005. [4g]
- 6.18 The US Library of Congress noted, in August 2006, that:
- “In 1992 the Kurdish Iraqi Front organized elections in which the three Kurdish provinces of northern Iraq elected the autonomous Kurdistan National Assembly. According to the Transitional Administrative Law (TAL) and the constitution of 2005, the 111-member Kurdish Parliament elected in January 2005 has jurisdiction on all matters except foreign policy, diplomatic representation, security, defense, and fiscal matters including currency. Those matters are the responsibility of Iraq’s national government. The seats of the Kurdish Parliament are divided between the two major Kurdish parties, with

designated seats for the Assyrian Christian minority. Massoud Barzani was elected president of the Kurdistan Autonomous Region in 2005.” [33a] (p18)

- 6.19 The Economist wrote, on 13 May 2006, that “It has taken eight years of hard bargaining — and the removal of Saddam Hussein — but Iraq's feuding Kurdish barons are now formally at peace, with a single government for their self-ruled region.” [19c]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Human Rights

INTRODUCTION

- 7.01 Several reports observed that serious human rights violations continued to occur in Iraq. (USSD report 2005) [2b] (p1) (HRW World Report 2006) [15i] (p1) (ICG, 27 February 2006) [25d] (p1) (AI, 6 March 2006) [28b] (p91) (US Library of Congress, August 2006) [33a] (p26) (UNSC, 1 September 2006) [38g] (p7) (UNAMI, 1 July–31 August 2006) [39c] (p1) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p2-3, 131 and 139)
- 7.02 The UNSC report, stated 1 September 2006, noted that “Despite efforts by the new Government to address the situation, State institutions have been unable to protect individuals from gross human rights violations or grant redress or compensation to the rapidly growing number of victims.” [38g] (p7)
- 7.03 The UNAMI report, dated 1 July-31 August 2006, noted that “In spite of considerable efforts by the new Government to ensure respect for human rights and re-establish the rule of law, human rights violations, particularly against the right to life and personal integrity, continued to occur at an alarming daily rate.” [39c] (p1)
- 7.04 The US State Department (USSD) report on human rights practices in countries for the year 2005, published on 8 March 2006, stated the following areas of concern:

“The following human rights problems were reported:

- pervasive climate of violence
- misappropriation of official authority by sectarian, criminal, terrorist, and insurgent groups
- arbitrary deprivation of life
- disappearances
- torture and other cruel, inhuman, or degrading treatment or punishment
- impunity
- poor conditions in pretrial detention facilities
- arbitrary arrest and detention
- denial of fair public trial
- an immature judicial system lacking capacity
- limitations on freedoms of speech, press, assembly, and association due to terrorist and militia violence
- restrictions on religious freedom
- large numbers of internally displaced persons (IDPs)
- lack of transparency and widespread corruption at all levels of government
- constraints on nongovernmental organizations (NGOs)
- discrimination against women, ethnic, and religious minorities
- limited exercise of labor rights” [2b] (p1)

- 7.05 In addition, the UNSC report, dated 3 March 2006, added that “Allegations of restrictions on freedom of movement, excessive use of force, mistreatment and theft during raids of private homes, evictions and demolitions of houses have been received by UNAMI.” [38e] (p11)

- 7.06 There has been a significant increase in the number of deliberate attacks by insurgent groups on Iraqi civilians as well as counterinsurgency attacks by the MNF and the ISF. (USSD report 2005) [2b] (p2) (HRW World Report 2006) [15i] (p1) (ICG, 27 February 2006) [25d] (p1) (AI, 6 March 2006) [28b] (p91) (UNSC, 2 June 2006) [38f] (p9) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p2-3, 131 and 139)
- 7.07 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, added that:
- “All sides to the conflict have been implicated in serious violations of the laws of armed conflict, including war crimes (e.g. the killing of civilians, the killing of incapacitated Iraqi combatants, the use of torture or other forms of inhuman, humiliating or degrading treatment, the use of civilian objects such as schools or hospitals for military purposes, the abduction and execution of civilians, etc.).” [40c] (p139)
- 7.08 The UNAMI report, dated 1 July–31 August 2006, noted that:
- “A main aspect of the present situation in Iraq is the lack of a centralized and authorized control over the use of force in the country. As a result, there is a continuous growth of the militias, coupled with the emergence of gangs and organized crime sometimes accused of having links to sectors of the police and the security forces, as well as an increase in the number of private security firms – national and international. Militias, at times linked to political parties which are also part of the Government, continue to operate outside the law; death squads and sectarian and religious extremists are equally prone to commit human rights violations.” [39a] (p1)
- 7.09 The UNHCR guidance note, October 2005, stated that “Although many Iraqis no longer face legal obstacles to the exercise of a range of human rights and have begun to make use of their new freedoms (a fact which is reflected by the steadily growing Iraqi civil society), the precarious security situation is nevertheless a major obstacle to the full enjoyment of these rights.” [40a] (p4)
- 7.10 The report continued:
- “There are growing indications that state persecution (including arbitrary arrest and unlawful detention, torture and ill-treatment as well as extra-judicial executions) is taking place in Iraq, in particular by Shiite-dominated police commandos working under the authority of the Ministry of Interior who have been accused of deliberately targeting Sunnis considered to be supporting the insurgency. The Iraqi authorities have admitted such incidents, but are currently not able to stop them.” [40a] (p8)
- 7.11 The Iraqi Ministry of Human Rights, established in September 2003 by the Iraqi Governing Council (IGC), focused on past human rights atrocities. It also was tasked with safeguarding the human rights and fundamental freedoms of all of all Iraqi nationals. (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p129) The same report noted that “The Kurdish administrations in the three Northern Governorates have independent Ministries of Human Rights in Erbil and Sulaymaniyah.” [40c] (p129)

- 7.12 The UNHCR COI also mentioned that the “UN Security Council Resolution 1546 includes a human rights mandate for the Special Representative of the Secretary-General and the UN Assistance Mission for Iraq (UNAMI) to: ‘...promote the protection of human rights, national reconciliation, and judicial and legal reform in order to strengthen the rule of law in Iraq’.” [40c] (p114)
- 7.13 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, stated that:
- “The new Government has outlined concrete steps required for the improvement of the security situation and is addressing human rights challenges in a more transparent manner. The Iraqi Government released thousands of detainees, expressed a commitment to engage in national reconciliation and dialogue, to address reform of the security forces, tackle the issue of militias, investigate human rights violations more forcefully and support the establishment of a National Commission for Human Rights.” [39a] (p1)
- 7.14 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, stated that:
- “The negative effect of violence on professional categories, targeted by sectarian and criminal violence or displaced as a result, coupled with inadequate provision of basic services, also affected the level of education and health care received by the population. Women, children and vulnerable groups, such as minorities, internally displaced and disabled persons continue to be directly affected by the violence and the ongoing impunity for human rights violations.” [39a] (p1)
- 7.15 The UNAMI report, dated 1 July–31 August 2006, stated that “UNAMI HRO has consistently documented the widespread use of torture in Iraq.” [39c] (p15-16) The report added that:
- “UNAMI HRO has received reports and documentation showing the type of torture inflicted on detainees, particularly during interrogation. Detainees’ bodies show signs of beating using electrical cables, wounds in different parts of their bodies, including in the head and genitals, broken bones of legs and hands, electric and cigarette burns. Bodies found at the Medico-legal Institute often bear signs of severe torture including acid-induced injuries and burns caused by chemical substances, missing skin, broken bones (back, hands and legs), missing eyes, missing teeth and wounds caused by power drills or nails. Individuals who escaped death in such incidents reported that [they] saw others being tortured to get information about their sect.” [39c] (p15-16)
- 7.16 The UNAMI report, dated 1 July–31 August 2006, stated that “While the Region of Kurdistan continues to enjoy relative tranquility and better conditions of socio-economic development, specific human rights concerns remain regarding women’s rights and freedom of expression.” [39c] (p19)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

SECURITY SITUATION

- 8.01 The UNSC report, dated 2 June 2006, stated that "Iraq remains a highly dangerous environment.... " [38f] (p11) The situation was getting worse, particularly in Baghdad and the southern regions. (UNSC, 1 September 2006) [38g] (p1) The UNSC report, dated 2 June 2006, added that "The political transition and attempts at maintaining security and control by the Multinational Force and Iraqi security forces have coincided with the development of an increasingly sophisticated and complex armed opposition capable of carrying out a consistently high level of violent activity across the country." [38f] (p11)
- 8.02 The ICG report, dated 27 February 2006, noted that:
- "Iraq's mosaic of communities has begun to fragment along ethnic, confessional and tribal lines, bringing instability and violence to many areas, especially those with mixed populations. The most urgent of these incipient conflicts is a Sunni-Shiite schism that threatens to tear the country apart. Its most visible manifestation is a dirty war being fought between a small group of insurgents bent on fomenting sectarian strife by killing Shiites and certain government commando units carrying out reprisals against the Sunni Arab community in whose midst the insurgency continues to thrive." [25d] (pi)
- 8.03 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:
- "Parts of the insurgency have vowed to stir sectarian violence into an all-out civil war by deliberately targeting the Shiite community. It appears that Kurdish and Shiite-dominated security forces and militias tasked with defeating the deadly insurgency, often show little respect for humanitarian and human rights law when launching attacks on insurgent hotspots or when raiding houses and arresting suspected insurgents – including civilians, thereby increasing sectarian divisions." [40c] (p1)
- 8.04 Nevertheless, armed groups also targeted alleged supporters or associates of the Iraqi Government, such as politicians and Government workers and their families, tribal or religious leaders, members of religious or ethnic minorities, journalists, doctors and lawyers as well as Iraqis working with the MNF and foreign construction companies. (UNSC, 3 March 2006) [38e] (p13) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p15)
- 8.05 The ICG report, dated 27 February 2006, reported that there were numerous incidents where armed groups have bombed groups of worshippers, mourners in funeral processions and shoppers in mostly Shi'a towns. [25d] (p1-2) The same report noted that "Mass casualties occur even when no political target is involved but the attackers seek to spread fear, anger and discord (fitna)" [25d] (p1-2)
- 8.06 Foreigners, including journalists, humanitarian workers and diplomatic staff were also increasingly targeted for attacks and kidnappings. (UNSC, 3 March 2006) [38e] (p13)
- 8.07 An article in *The Guardian*, dated 18 January 2006, reported that "An official assessment drawn up by the US foreign aid agency depicts the security situation in Iraq as dire, amounting to a 'social breakdown' in which criminals have 'almost free rein'." [6e] The same article, nevertheless, noted that Judith

Yaphe, a former CIA expert on Iraq now teaching at the National Defence University in Washington, criticised the USAid report for being “pessimistic”. “It’s a very difficult environment, but if I read this right, they are saying there is violence everywhere and I don’t think this is true...” [6e]

- 8.08 The UNSC report, dated 3 March 2006, mentioned that “Baghdad, Mosul and the western province of Al Anbar have been experiencing the worst of the destruction.” [38e] (p12)

- 8.09 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, added that:

“The security situation remains highly unstable in the Centre areas as well as the Northern Governorates of Kirkuk and Mosul and the Upper South areas of the so-called ‘triangle of death’, with daily security incidents including armed combat between the MNF/ISF and the insurgency, attacks on the ISF, politicians and religious leaders, Shiite civilians and public infrastructure. The situation in the three Northern Governorates of Dohuk, Erbil and Sulaymaniyah as well as in the Lower South is considerably more stable, but due to a number of mainly political factors, continues nevertheless to be unpredictable and tense.” [40c] (p2) This was also echoed in the ICG report, dated 27 February 2006 [25d] (p1-2) and the UNSC report, dated 3 March 2006. [38e] (p12)

ORDER FOR SAFEGUARDING NATIONAL SECURITY

- 8.10 In July 2004 the IIG passed the Order for Safeguarding National Security allowing the Prime Minister to declare a state of emergency in any part of Iraq suffering ongoing violence for up to 60 days at a time. The state of emergency is renewable with the approval of the Presidency Council. (HRW, January 2005) [15g] (p16) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p17) The state of emergency allows the Prime Minister to restrict freedom of movement, impose curfews, declare restrictions or bans on public gatherings and powers to search property and detain suspects. (CNN, 20 January 2005) [17b] (UNHCR guidance note, October 2005) [40a] (p3)
- 8.11 The Order for Safeguarding National Security was first used in early November 2004 when former Prime Minister Allawi declared a 60-day state of emergency in all areas of Iraq except those administered by the KRG (Erbil, Dahuk and Sulaymanyah). (Europa World Online, accessed 12 August 2005) [1c] (Recent History) (UNSC, 8 December 2004) [38c] (p1-2) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p17) The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that “The emergency law was extended on 6 January 2005 for 30 days to guard against attacks in the run-up to the nation’s 30 January 2005 elections.” [40c] (p18)
- 8.12 Since November 2004, the state of emergency has been renewed every month by the Prime Minister, but the new Constitution gives that power to the legislature. (Associated Press, 16 July 2006) [65b] However, according to the UNAMI report, of 1 May–30 June 2006, “It was never officially extended.” [39a] (p17-18)
- 8.13 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, stated that:

“On 31 May [2006] a state of emergency was declared in Basra and a ban on vehicle movements imposed for four hours around Friday midday prayers. Following street battles in Baghdad between Shi’a militias, insurgents, Iraqi forces and the MNF-I, the Government of Iraq declared a state of emergency on 23 June [2006] and a curfew in the capital.” [39a] (p17-18)

CIVILIAN CASUALTIES

- 8.14 The UNSC report, dated 3 March 2006, noted that “As for technology, the percentage of casualties and deaths caused by improvised explosive devices has increased, a trend which can be attributed to improvements in their design, especially in terms of their detonation and armour penetration capabilities.” [38e] (p13)
- 8.15 The CSIS reported, on 22 June 2006, that “MNF-I intelligence estimates that the number of insurgent attacks on coalition forces, Iraqi forces, and Iraqi civilians and acts of sabotage rose by 29% in 2005.” [63b] (p111) The same report noted that “Almost 80% of civilian deaths occurred in 12 cities. Baghdad accounted for almost half of the civilian deaths during this period.” The other cities included Fallujah, Nasiriya, Kerbala, Najaf, Mosul, Basra, Kirkuk, Hilla, Tikrit, Baquba and Samarra [63b] (p112 and 115)
- 8.16 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that:
- “More Iraqi civilians were killed in Baghdad during the first three months of 2006, than at any time since the end of the Saddam regime. Between January and March, 3,800 Iraqi civilians were killed, a significant number of which were found tied, shot in the head, and showing signs of torture. According to the Baghdad morgue in May 2006, it received on average 40 bodies a day. Anonymous US officials disclosed that the targeted sectarian killings, or soft-sectarian cleansing, claim nine times more lives than car bombings, and that execution killings increased by 86% in the nine weeks after the February Askariya mosque bombing.” [63a] (p69)
- 8.17 As noted in the UNAMI report, for 1 May–30 June 2006:
- “Insurgent, militia and terrorist attacks continued unabated in many parts of Iraq, especially in Baghdad and in the central and western regions, with an increasing sectarian connotation. A total of 5,818 civilians were reportedly killed and at least 5,762 wounded during May and June 2006. Killings, kidnappings and torture remain widespread. Fear resulting from these and other crimes continued to increase internal displacement and outflows of Iraqis to neighbouring countries.” [39a] (p1)
- 8.18 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that:
- “Civil fighting between Sunni and Shi’ite reached levels that threatened to replace terrorism and insurgency as the main threat to Iraqi stability and political progress. It also changed the mission for both Iraqi and Coalition forces. Militias, rogue elements in Iraqi forces, local security forces and police, Ministerial and private security guards and forces, criminals, and neighbourhood forces all combined to create much broader threats in virtually every area of Iraq with mixed populations, and between hard-line Islamist

Shi'ites in cities like Basra and more moderate Shi'ites and other Iraqi factions." [63a] (p8)

- 8.19 The report added that "A combination of insurgent action, and sectarian and ethnic violence came to threaten virtually every governorate." [63a] (p27)

- 8.20 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 May 2006, stated that:

"Ongoing military operations in Al-Anbar areas have reportedly resulted in hardship for the local population. According to information received by UNAMI HRO, operations in Falluja on 17 and 18 June resulted in the death and wounding of civilians and destruction of property. In Ramadi, according to reports received by UNAMI, civilians live in fear of insurgent operations which include attacking MNF from civilian homes and generate a military response by the MNF. Civilians are reported to be severely affected by heavy MNF bombing in the districts of Al-Orphally, Al-Soufiya, Al- Katana, Al-Mala'ab, Al-Andalus, 30 July (sic) and Al-Azeeziya. Ongoing disruption in the supply of basic services, including water and electricity, and increasing militarization of the sectors of the town have forced residents to leave their homes and relocate to neighbouring areas for fears of military attacks. Access to medical care and food supplies has been reportedly rendered difficult by the military operations." [39a] (p18-19)

- 8.21 An article in *The Independent*, dated 20 July 2006, stated that "All of the 18 provinces are dangerous, outside the three Kurdish provinces." [85b]

- 8.22 An article by *Le Monde Diplomatique*, dated 12 May 2006, stated that:

"Iraq is simultaneously descending into both a civil war and a war of resistance against foreign occupation. The United States has been hoping to exploit the divide between Iraqi patriots and global jihadists, but the Sunni opposition is growing more structured and unified as it adapts to changing conditions, and may transcend those divisions." [57a] (p1)

- 8.23 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, noted that:

"The reported number of civilian casualties continued an upward trend. According to figures provided by the Ministry of Health, which include counts from hospitals in all Governorates indicate that 1,294 civilians died as a result of violence in May 2006 (among them 58 women and 17 children) and 2,687 were wounded (among them 178 women and 41 children). In June 2006 1,554 civilians died violently (among them 66 women and 30 children) and 3,075 were wounded (176 women and 58 children). The overwhelming majority of casualties were reported in Baghdad. In addition, the Medico-Legal Institute in Baghdad (MLI) separately reported receiving 1,375 unidentified bodies in May and 1,595 in June 2006. The total figure of civilians killed in Iraq, adding the figures provided by the Ministry of Health and the MLI, reaches 2,669 civilians in May and 3,149 in June 2006. According to the Ministry of Health, from January to June 2006 there were 6,826 civilians killed and 13,256 wounded. Including the figures of the MLI in Baghdad for the period, the total of civilians killed in Iraq from January-June 2006 was 14,338.

"On 25 June, the Ministry of Health publicly acknowledged information stating that since 2003 at least 50,000 persons have been killed violently. The

Baghdad morgue reportedly received 30,204 bodies from 2003 to mid-2006. Death numbering 18,933 occurred from 'military clashes' and 'terrorist attacks' between 5 April 2004 and 1 June 2006. The Ministry further indicated that the number of deaths is probably underreported." [39a] (p3)

8.24 The report also mentioned that:

"Civilian casualties resulted mainly from bombings and drive-by shootings, from indiscriminate attacks, in neighbourhood markets or petrol stations, or following armed clashes with the police and the security forces. Civilians were also targeted or became unintended victims of insurgent or military actions. Terrorist acts against civilians have been aimed at fomenting sectarian violence or allegedly motivated by revenge and have targeted members of the Arab Shi'a and Sunni communities, including their cultural symbols, as well as markets in Shi'a neighbourhoods. Collusion between criminal gangs, militias and sectarian 'hit groups,' alleged death squads, vigilante groups and religious extremists adds further complexity to the situation. Certain neighbourhoods in Baghdad often witness fighting among armed groups, police and Special Forces. Execution-style killings continue to take place in the streets of Baghdad and other locations, most notably in Babil, Basra, Falluja, Karbala, Kirkuk, Mosul and Ramadi." [39a] (p2)

8.25 An article in *The Independent*, dated 20 July 2006, reported that "Some 3,149 people were killed in June alone, or more than 100 a day, and the figure is likely to rise higher this month because of tit-for-tat massacres by Sunni and Shia Muslims." [85b]

8.26 The article added that "Overall 14,000 civilians were killed in the first half of the year says the UN." [85b]

8.27 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, noted that:

"... the existence of militias, in both Shi'ite and Sunni areas, was a testament to the fact that the government still could not provide security in critical cities and illustrated the general deterioration of the security environment. Violence had grown worse in the once quiet Shi'ite south left to govern itself as various militias backed by political leaders openly fought within the city. The imposition of Sharia, by threat and force in some cases, eroded any democratic progress that had taken place." [63b] (p71)

8.28 "It is true that the main insurgent attacks are concentrated in 4-6 provinces, but this excludes ethnic violence on the edge of Kurdish controlled areas and Shi'ite violence in key cities like Basra. No province is yet fully safe from occasional attack, and the frequency and intensity of attacks have been only part of the story." [63b] (p74)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

SECURITY IN CENTRAL IRAQ

8.29 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that "Since the fall of the former regime, the security situation in the Centre has been marked by daily armed

clashes between insurgents and MNF/ISF, mainly in and around Baghdad and the Western Governorate of Al-Anbar, and to a lesser degree in the Governorates of Salah Al-Din and Diyala. The Centre has continuously seen the highest number of security incidents compared to the North and the South.” [40c] (p80)

8.30 The same report stated that:

“MNF/ISF and its recruits as well as high-profile government officials are the major targets of the insurgents, with civilians often also becoming victims of attacks. Other attacks, mainly in Baghdad, have deliberately targeted civilians, for example attacks on mosques, market places, restaurants and gas stations. Furthermore, targeted kidnappings and killings for political or criminal reasons are rife. Daily life is also affected by sabotage acts against civilian infrastructure such as the water and electricity supply networks. Continued armed conflict, mainly in Western Iraq, has led to short or longer-term displacement and urgent humanitarian needs for water, food, shelter, and so forth. A number of counter-insurgency operations by the MNF/ISF in resistive areas such as Fallujah (April and November 2004), Al-Qaim (May 2005), Haditha, Karabilah and Hit (June 2005) aimed at rooting out insurgents and interrupting the supply of fighters and weapons.” [40c] (p80-81)

8.31 The report also mentioned that:

“The ‘International Zone’ (formerly known as the ‘Green Zone’) is the heavily guarded area of closed-off streets in central Baghdad where the MNF, Iraqi authorities, the UN and most embassies – including the US embassy – are located, making it a target with high symbolic value. In the past, the zone has been hit by frequent mortar and missiles attacks, while today the focus is successive (suicide) attacks at the zone’s perimeter – especially at checkpoints at entrances to the zone – in an attempt to penetrate the high security cordon.” [40c] (p81)

8.32 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that in the Governorates of Salah Al-Din and Diyala:

“The main centres of insurgent activity are Baiji, Tikrit, Samarra, Balad, Al-Dawr, Taji and Baqouba, but numbers of significant incidents are also reported to take place in Khalis, Balad Ruz, Jalula and Duluiyah. The main focus of insurgent attacks remains the MNF/ISF, with regular attacks on MNF bases, military convoys and police stations. Civilians working with the MNF/ISF have also frequently been killed. Officials of the local authorities and administration are common targets for assassination Insurgents also target Shiite shrines and politicians, a pattern which seems to be part of a larger country-wide campaign to target the Shia community.” [40c] (p82)

8.33 The same report stated that “The vast, largely unpopulated Governorate of Al-Anbar, which covers one third of Iraq’s territory stretching west from Baghdad to the Syrian, Jordanian and Saudi borders, is a bastion of the Sunni-dominated insurgency. The area is inhabited mainly by Sunni tribes who are virulently opposed to the presence of foreign troops. Anti-American feelings have been further stirred up by incidents in which Iraqi civilians were killed by US troops” [40c] (p83)

8.34 The report added that:

“The major pockets of insurgent activity remain the areas of Ramadi and Fallujah, and further west in Hit, Haditha, Haqlaniyah, Al-Asad, Rutbah and Al-Qaim. Security incidents are also commonly reported in the Habbaniyah/Saqlawiyah and Taqaddum areas. Despite major military operations in the area, the insurgents have constantly succeeded in regrouping once the MNF has left and the weaker ISF has taken over. The MNF/ISF’s efforts to restore security in the region are seriously hampered by the sheer size of the area and its long borders which permit the easy smuggling of fighters and weapons.” [40c] (p83-84)

8.35 The UNHCR COI report also noted that:

“For various periods of time, several towns have fallen under the control of Sunni Islamist groups. When in control, these groups have created an atmosphere of fear, demanding full loyalty to their stance against the ‘occupation’ and their strict interpretations of Islam. ‘Traitors’, such as persons joining the ISF or working for the MNF, risked execution, often in cruel ways, in an aim to deter the wider public from following their lead. At some times, insurgents have set up checkpoints near the highway leading from Baghdad to Syria and Jordan, staging ambushes on civilian and military cars. A large number of truck drivers bringing supplies from neighbouring countries to Iraq have been kidnapped or killed.” [40c] (p84)

8.36 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that “Outside of the Green Zone tit-for-tat sectarian abductions and killings, suicide bombings and car bomb attacks were carried out by a combination of criminal gangs, insurgents and militia members.” [63b] (p71)

8.37 An article by Reuters, dated 31 August 2006, stated that “The population shift is consolidating a de facto partition along ethnic and sectarian lines. In religiously mixed Baghdad, officials and residents talk gloomily of the emergence of a Shi’ite-Sunni “Green Line”, with the Tigris River as a border.” [7e]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

SECURITY IN SOUTHERN IRAQ

8.38 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:

“While the situation in the South, in particular in the Lower South area (Governorates of Basrah, Missan, Thi-Qar and Muthanna) seems relatively stable in comparison to the Central Region, the difference there lies in the intensity and nature of the attacks.

“The major threat in this area comes from insurgent groups who continue to plan and execute attacks on the MNF/ISF, foreign contractors and private security firms. They also specifically target Iraqis involved in reconstruction efforts, working with the MNF/ISF or working with the Iraqi Government/Administration.

"A high number of insurgent activities have been seen in the Upper South Area (Governorates of Kerbala, Babil, Wasit, Najaf and Qadisiya). The highest intensity of activities is in the so-called 'triangle of death' south of Baghdad in the Governorate of Babil, bounded by the city of Yusufiyah to the northwest, Latifiyah to the south and Mahmoudiyah to the east. Road ambushes are common in the triangle, as the main roads (sic) connecting Baghdad with Iraq's Centre and South – including the holy Shiite places Najaf and Kerbala – passes through it. Kidnappings, shootings and assassinations of Shiite Muslims (including pilgrims and clerics), foreigners and members of the MNF/ISF are all common." [40c] (p87-88)

- 8.39 The report mentioned that "Travellers trying to avoid passing through the 'triangle of death' by using alternate routes are frequently targeted by criminal and insurgent groups for kidnapping and robbery." [40c] (p88)
- 8.40 The report also stated that "It has been reported that hundreds if not thousands of Shiites are fleeing the area after a series of tit-for-tat killings have increased sectarian tensions in recent months. The area is dominated by Sunni tribes, many of which originate from the Governorate of Al-Anbar." [40c] (p87-88)
- 8.41 The report stated that "The Lower South area – in particular Basrah but also Nassariyah and Al-Amarah – witnesses regular low-intensity attacks against MNF/ISF and oil facilities, piracy and banditry." [40c] (p89)
- 8.42 Security in southern Iraq was also influenced by Muqtada Al-Sadr and the Mehdi Army. (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p89)
- 8.43 The UNSC report, dated 3 March 2006, noted that "The situation in Basra has also been tense and the Multinational Force has restricted the freedom of movement in the area. Recently, the airport was partially closed under order from the Ministry of Transportation in Baghdad. Demonstrators have demanded the handover of security responsibilities to local authorities." [38e] (p13)
- 8.44 *The Guardian* article, dated 18 January 2006, stated that "The lawlessness has had an impact on basic freedoms, USAid argues, particularly in the south, where 'social liberties have been curtailed dramatically by roving bands of self-appointed religious moral police'." [6e]
- 8.45 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that:
- "Tribal fighting throughout this area continues unabated, in particular between the Garamsha and the Halaf tribes. Both sides are armed with mortars, RPGs and heavy machine guns. The Garamsha originate from the Marshes, but after the former regime drained the Marshes, the Garamsha tribe was forced to relocate to the outskirts of Basrah, a traditionally Halaf area. Both tribes have been involved in criminal activities, mainly kidnappings and car hijacking on the main road from Basrah to Al-Amarah. While the British troops have undertaken several attempts in the past to pacify the area, the conflict has not yet been settled. As a sizable number of members of the Halaf tribe are serving in the Iraqi police and there is a concern that policemen, who are often more loyal to their tribe than (sic) to their duty, may enter tribal feuds and

further undermine the reputation and effectiveness of the ISF. When Abbas Alawi, the son of a tribal chief of the Garamsha tribe, died while being held in detention by the MNF/ISF, this further increased the feud between the two tribes and may lead to more tit-for-tat killings. In the past, feuds have also taken place between the Garamsha and the Basun tribe, the Garamsha and the Awlad Amer tribe and the Al-Abtut and Al-Hamadne tribes.” [40c] (p89-90)

- 8.46 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, noted that “The British ‘soft’ approach to Basra had essentially lost the city to Shi’ite extremist elements with the local elections in 2004, and the British found it harder and harder to maintain a presence or bring any real control — effectively facing large ‘no go’ areas where they could not operate. [63a] (p8)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

SECURITY IN KIRKUK AND MOSUL

- 8.47 The CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, stated that “Tension between the Kurds and Iraqi Arabs and other minorities has also been critical in areas like Kirkuk and Mosul.” [63b] (p279)
- 8.48 An article by IWPR, dated 1 February 2006, noted that “The province of Kirkuk — home to about a million Kurds, Turkoman, Arabs, Assyrians, Chaldeans and Armenians — is sometimes referred to as a little Iraq or as Iraq’s melting pot, but some believe the area, in particular the city of Kirkuk, is a powder keg waiting to explode.” [11k]
- 8.49 Since the fall of the Saddam regime, various ethnic and religious groups and political parties have been in a dispute over control of Kirkuk. (IWPR, 1 February 2006) [11k] (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p76 and 78) The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that “The debate is highly charged, both economically as well as ethnically, as both the Kurds and the Turkmen feel that they have been historically wronged regarding their claims to Kirkuk. Kirkuk was at the centre of successive Iraqi governments’ ‘Arabization’ policies, aimed at gaining control over the economically, strategically and politically important city.” [40c] (p76)
- 8.50 The same report noted that insurgent groups have added to the worsening security situation in Kirkuk by intensifying sectarian rivalries introduced by the Arabisation policies. [40c] (p78) The report mentioned that “So far, sectarian violence has been limited, although in recent times an increase in the killings of leading figures in each of the three ethnic communities has been reported, fuelling anew the fears that ethnic tensions could turn into widespread violence and possibly civil war.” [40c] (p78)
- 8.51 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, noted that “Kirkuk became steadily more tense, as both Kurdish and Shi’ite militias strengthened their presence, deploying significant outside Arab militia forces into the city for the first time.” [63a] (p8)
- 8.52 The same report noted that:

"In April 2006, Shi'ite militias began to deploy to Kirkuk in substantial numbers. According to US embassy officials in the region, the Mahdi Army had sent two companies with 120 men each. The Badr Organization extended its reach into the city as well and opened several offices across the Kurdish region. The influx of Shi'ite militias began in the days following the February 22 Askariya bombing. The shift northward was justified by the organizations as a necessary step to protect Shi'ite mosques and families. Yet Shi'ites, many of whom were transferred to the area under Saddam's rule, only made up about 5% of the population in the area." [63a] (p60)

- 8.53 The report added that "The Kurdish Peshmerga responded by moving nearly 100 additional troops to the area. Moreover, a Sadr associate in the region, Abdul Karim Khalifa, told US officials that more men were on the way and that as many as 7,000 to 10,000 local residents loyal to the Mahdi Army would join in a fight if one were to break out." [63a] (p60)
- 8.54 The ICG report, dated 18 July 2006, stated that "Contrary to the expectations and fears of many, Kirkuk has remained largely free of violent ethnic conflict since the April 2003 ouster of Saddam Hussein's regime. It has, however, been inherently unstable." [25a] (p1)
- 8.55 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, mentioned that "Mosul is Iraq's third largest city and also has an ethnically mixed population with a majority of Arab Sunnis and Kurds and a minority population of Aramaic-speaking Christian Assyrians and Turkmen." [40c] (p78) The same report noted that "Mosul has seen a high level of activities of former Ba'athists" [40c] (p79)
- 8.56 The report added that:
- "The security situation rapidly deteriorated on 10 November 2004 when the city was overrun by armed insurgents targeting Iraqi police stations and security forces. While some policemen fought the insurgents, most deserted their posts, giving insurgents almost free reign over the city. Though the MNF/ISF (including Kurdish Peshmerga units) restored control in December 2004, the security situation remained highly tense with daily security incidents, including fighting between insurgents and MNF/ISF, attacks on police stations, party offices and election staff, assassinations of political and religious figures as well as government employees and foreign contactors." [40c] (p79)
- 8.57 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that "The presence of the Kurdish Peshmerga angers many of the majority Sunni Arab community and has raised fears of a wider conflict between Arabs and Kurds, which have only been exacerbated by the Peshmerga's operation in villages around Mosul in which the IPCC is still deciding on property claims to reverse the effect of Arabization." [40c] (p79)
- 8.58 The report added that "Tal Afar, a city of 200,000, remains another hot-spot in the Governorate of Mosul despite an MNF-led offensive to root out insurgents in September 2004. Other areas in the Kirkuk and Mosul Governorates with considerable insurgent activities are Hawija and Tuz Khurmatu." [40c] (p80)
- 8.59 According to the CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, "There are reports that the KDP and PUK systematically kidnapped hundreds of Arabs and Turcomans from the city [Kirkuk] and transported them to prisons in established Kurdish

territory in an apparent bid to create an overwhelming Kurdish majority. This activity allegedly spread to Mosul as well.” [63b] (p279) The report added that:

“According to a leaked State Department cable in mid-June 2005, the abducted were taken to KDP and PUK intelligence-run prisons in Irbil and Sulaymaniyah without the knowledge of the Iraqi Ministry of Defense or the Ministry of the Interior, but sometimes with US knowledge. In fact, the Emergency Services Unit, a special Kirkuk force within the police, was both closely tied to the US military and implicated in many of the abductions, along with the Asayesh Kurdish intelligence service. It should be noted that the head of the Emergency Services Unit is a former PUK fighter.” [63b] (p280)

- 8.60 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that “Mosul was less violent, but increasingly divided.” [63a] (p8)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

SECURITY IN THE KRG AREA

- 8.61 The security situation in the KRG administered northern Governorates of Dahuk, Erbil and Sulaymaniyah remained largely unaffected by the fall of the Saddam regime and somewhat stable in comparison to the centre and the Governorates of Kirkuk and Mosul. Nevertheless, the situation remained tense. (UNSC, 3 March 2006) [38e] (p12) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p17) (FCO, 12 April 2005) [66h]
- 8.62 A number of extreme security measures were established in the KRG administered area, including many permanent checkpoints between the centre of Iraq as well as between Dahuk, Erbil and Sulaymaniyah. (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p17, 75 and 76) (FCO, 12 April 2005) [66h] The FCO stated in a letter, dated 12 April 2005, that “The green line is quite tightly controlled, and the road between Irbil and Mosul now has Kurdish checkpoints as close to Mosul as 15km. The road from Mosul to Zakho and the Turkish border is also heavily manned by Kurdish security forces, with regular checkpoints.” [66h] As a result, freedom of movement within and to the northern region was restricted. (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p 75 and 76)
- 8.63 A large, well-trained and well-equipped security force, known as the peshmerga, was also present in the KRG administered Governorates to control the security situation. [40c] (p17, and 75) (FCO, 12 April 2005) [66h]
- 8.64 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that “That notwithstanding, groups such as Ansar Al-Sunna still present high security threats and manage to undertake (suicide) attacks, mainly directed against the ruling Kurdish parties and their representatives.” [40c] (p17) For example, *The Guardian* reported, on 4 May 2005, that the insurgent group bombed a police recruitment centre, which also acted as the local offices of the KDP, in Erbil that killed about 60 people and wounded a further 100. [6j]
- 8.65 Another insurgent group, Ansar Al-Islam, was forced out of the region prior to the fall of the Saddam regime. “They have made efforts to return to Iraq

- Kurdistan, and may have been responsible for the attack on the KDP and PUK headquarters in Irbil in February 2004.” (FCO, 12 April 2005) [66h]
- 8.66 Although successful attacks, by insurgent groups such as Ansar Al-Sunna do take place, they are quite rare and lower-scale in comparison to other parts of the country. This was mainly due to the vigilance of the Kurdish security forces. (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p17, 75 and 76) (FCO, 12 April 2005) [66h] The CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, noted that “Insurgent activity in the Kurdish areas was particularly intense in the city of Irbil, which has been the site of several suicide bombings.” [63b] (p279)
- 8.67 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, mentioned that “On 27 June 2005, Nechirvan Barzani, Prime Minister of the KRG in Erbil, said that Kurdish security forces had ‘arrested a large number of terrorists’, adding that the proximity of Erbil to Kirkuk and Mosul had facilitated their entry to the area.” [40c] (p75)
- 8.68 There were, reportedly, also a number of PKK fighters present in the northern Governorates which were responsible for friction between the Kurdish authorities and the Turkish Government who accused the PKK fighters as using northern Iraq to launch attacks against the Turkish army. [40c] (p76)
- 8.69 The report also mentioned that:
- “Despite numerous announcements by the two main political factions that they intend to unite, it appears that to date both the PUK and the KDP continue to exist separately and exercise individual (rather than joint) influence and control over the political and socioeconomic aspects of life in areas under their respective control. ... The clashes between KDP and PUK members after the nomination of Talabani still show the lack of unity.” [40c] (p75)
- 8.70 The FCO letter, dated 12 April 2005, stated that:
- “Criminality in Kurdistan is endemic by western terms. However, much of the activity is considered by the population to be simply a way of earning their crust. Additionally the defined perception that the West has of the areas (e.g. borders with Turkey, Iraq and Syria) is not shared by tribes straddling the designated border areas. The smuggling of sheep, alcohol and other commodities is commonplace. These crimes are largely unchecked and un-checkable by authorities. Returnees going about their legal business would not be at threat from these activities. Although prevalent in Kurd society, blood feud is historical and cultural and would not present a particular immediate threat.” [66h]
- 8.71 The International airport in Erbil and Sulaymaniyah airport were opened to commercial traffic. Iraqi Airways and Kurdistan Airlines were also operating flights to a number of regional destinations. (FCO letter, 10 October 2005) [66m] (p3) The FCO letter, dated 12 April 2005, noted that “There have been no reports of any attacks on civil aircraft using Irbil airport.” [66h]
- 8.72 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, stated that:
- “The Region continued to enjoy a stable security environment and providing a positive setting for socio-economic development. On 7 June UNAMI HRO

participated in a delegation visiting the Kurdish Regional Government (KRG) in Erbil. During meetings with the Prime Minister, Minister of Human Rights, the Minister for Martyrs and Anfal Victims (a newly created position), the Minister for Judicial Affairs and other ministries, it was made clear that UN assistance in the area of human rights and rule of law would be welcome. UNAMI finds encouragement that while current challenges remain significant, in particular with regards to alleged abuses in the area of law enforcement and freedom of expression, progress is also manifested in the advancement of legislation in favour of women's rights, in the protection and promotion of children's rights and in some areas of economic, social and cultural rights. Reports of discrimination against non-Kurds have continued to emerge as well as allegations that security elements associated to the Ministry of Interior and Peshmerga militias have been involved in illegal policing outside of the KRG, notably in Kirkuk and in Ninewa Governorates." [39a] (p20)

- 8.73 In spite of this, thousands of Iraqi Arabs fled to the KRG area, where Shi'a and Sunni's live in harmony. Many were from the professional class such as doctors, professors and engineers, others were poor labours. (Reuters, 31 August 2006) [7c] (IRIN, 29 August 2006) [28aj] (*The New York Times*, 2 September 2006) [24b] Nevertheless, the Reuters article stated that "... some Arabs complain of feeling unwelcome in the far north and Arab-Kurd struggles for control of the northern oil city of Kirkuk remain a potential flashpoint for conflict." [7c]
- 8.74 The IRIN new article stated mentioned that of the 7,498 IDPs that relocated to Arbil from other parts of Iraq, 2,670 were Arabs. [18aj]
- 8.75 *The New York Times* article noted that "The influx of Arabs has made many Kurds nervous, and regional leaders are debating whether to corral the Arabs into separate housing estates or camps." [24b]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

PERCEIVED COLLABORATORS TO THE MNF AND/OR IRAQI AUTHORITIES

- 8.76 Several reports noted that numerous Iraqis have been attacked and killed by armed groups because they were perceived as 'collaborators' or 'traitors'. (HRW, 3 October 2005) [15j] (p53) (AI, 25 July 2005) [28c] (p5, 7) (UNHCR guidance note, October 2005) [40a] (p19)
- 8.77 The AI report, dated 25 July 2005, noted that:
- "Just before, during and after the US-led war on Iraq a few prominent Muslim scholars and religious institutions outside Iraq issued fatwas (religious edicts) or statements giving their interpretation of Islam's position on the war and the reaction of Muslims. ... Fatwas and statements by prominent Muslim figures before the war and during the first few months of Iraq's occupation did not clarify what forms the resistance should take and whether civilians, Iraqis or foreign nationals, who may be perceived as cooperating with the occupying forces, should also be targeted. They did not acknowledge limitations, such as those provided in international humanitarian law, on methods that may be used." [28c] (p6)

- 8.78 It was widely reported that those who supported or were associated with the new Iraqi government, the MNF or international organisations were seen as legitimate targets for armed groups and were consequently subjected to threats, attacks and murder. (USSD Terrorism report 2005) [2g] (p131) (HRW, 3 October 2005) [15j] (p90) (IRIN, 15 January 2006) [18ac] (AI report, 25 July 2005) [28c] (p7) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p15) (UNHCR guidance note, October 2005) [40a] (p13) (CSIS, 22 June 2006) [63b] (p179) The CSIS reported, on 22 June 2006, that families and friends of these individuals were also vulnerable to threats, kidnappings and murders. [63b] (p179) The HRW report, dated 3 October 2005, gives numerous examples of attacks against perceived collaborators. [15j] (p54-62)
- 8.79 Those targeted included so-called 'soft targets', such as civil servants and government officials, politicians, tribal and religious leaders, Kurds and Shi'as, members of ethnic or religious minorities, journalists, doctors, judges and lawyers, professors, teachers and students, translators, contractors, drivers, cleaners and barbers as well as those suspected of giving information to foreign governments. (HRW, 3 October 2005) [15j] (p52-53 and 90) (IRIN, 15 January 2006) [18ac] (AI, 15 July 2005) [28c] (p7-8) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p15) (UNHCR guidance note, October 2005) [40a] (p13) (Associated Press, 21 May 2006) [65g]
- 8.80 The HRW report, dated 3 October 2005, noted that "The total number of victims is unknown, but press reports and anecdotal evidence reveal a pattern of threats and attacks, including the murder of civilians who work with foreign governments in any capacity." [15j] (p52-53) The report mentioned that "The attacks are intended as punishment for perceived collaboration and as a warning to others who might consider such work." [15j] (p53)
- 8.81 The HRW report added that "According to those claiming responsibility for attacks on these civilians, the victims were valid targets because they were collaborating with the foreign powers in Iraq. Even though they were not directly engaged in hostilities, they were viewed as aiding and abetting foreign forces by providing services to a government or military." [15j] (p53) The AI report, dated 25 July 2005, mentioned that "The attacks have sometimes resulted in the killing of people accompanying the 'targets,' including children." [28c] (p7)
- 8.82 Many Iraqis have been compelled to leave their posts and often the country because of threats from insurgency groups regarding their perceived or suspected co-operation with the Iraqi government, the MNF, international organisations or other 'enemies' of Iraq. (UNAMI, 1 May–30 June 2006) [39a] (p5) (UNHCR guidance note, October 2005) [40a] (p19)
- 8.83 The AI report, dated 25 July 2005, however, noted that "On 26 September 2004, the IAMS [International Association of Muslim Scholars] denounced the kidnapping and killing of civilians." [28c] (p7)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

CRIME

CRIMINAL GANGS

- 9.01 Organised crime and criminal gangs have furthermore contributed to the dire security situation. The lawlessness led to criminal gangs being involved in road ambushes, smuggling, drug trafficking, stealing, extortion, counterfeiting of goods and currency, kidnapping for ransom money and even killings. Baghdad particularly suffered a high rate of criminality. (HRW, 3 October 2005) [15j] (p18) (*The Washington Post*, 15 May 2006) [16b] (UNAMI, 1 May–30 June 2006) [39a] (p1) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p16) (CSIS, 22 June 2006) [63b] (p182) (CSIS, 19 June 2006) [63a] (p71)
- 9.02 In fact, the CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, stated that “Far more Iraqis face day-to-day threats from criminals than from terrorists and insurgents, although there is no area totally free from the risk of attack.” [63b] (p182) An article in *The Washington Post*, dated 15 May 2006, noted that “Iraq is awash in foreign and domestic security companies; insurgent movements; religious militias of tens of thousands of men representing themselves as ‘people’s armies’ or as bodyguard details; armed wings of political parties; army, police and paramilitary groups; and criminal gangs posing as all of them.” [16b]
- 9.03 It was often difficult to distinguish insurgency from crime. (CSIS, 22 June 2006) [63b] (p182) The CSIS report mentioned that “The vast majority of Iraqi criminals probably have limited or no ties to the insurgents, although some are clearly ‘for hire’ in terms of what they target or in being willing to take pay for sabotage or acts of violence that help create a climate of violence in given areas.” [63b] (p182)
- 9.04 The report added that:
- “At least some elements in the Sunni insurgency do, however, work with criminal elements looting and sabotage campaigns. These clearly involve some native and foreign Sunni Islamist extremists – particularly in areas like kidnappings – but the alliances ‘Ba’athists’ and ‘Sunni nationalists’ have with criminal groups seem to be much stronger. They also seem to dominate the cases where tribal groups mix insurgents and criminals.
- “Many US and Iraqi intelligence officers believe that some criminal networks are heavily under the influence of various former regime elements or are dominated by them, and that some elements of organized crime do help the insurgency. ... Furthermore, at least some Shi’ite criminal groups and vendettas use the insurgency or Sunnis as a cover for their activities.” [63b] (p182)
- 9.05 The HRW report, dated 3 October 2005, mentioned that “Their targets are sometimes foreigners, but the majority of victims are wealthy Iraqis or those who work with foreign organizations or companies.” [15j] (p18)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

KIDNAPPING/HOSTAGE TAKING

- 9.06 Kidnappings, which became one of most prevalent crimes in Iraq, remained a serious problem. (USSD 2005) [2b] (p3) (UNAMI, 1 May–30 June 2006) [39a] (p7) (UNAMI, 1 July–31 August 2006) [39c] (p9) The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that “Insurgent and criminal groups are held responsible for the kidnapping and disappearance of large numbers of Iraqis as well as foreigners.” [40c] (p144)
- 9.07 However, the AI report, dated 25 July 2005, noted that:
- “It is difficult to distinguish between armed political groups and criminal gangs when it comes to hostage-taking as there are many credible reports suggesting that hostages, in particular foreign nationals, taken by criminal gangs are then handed over to armed political groups in exchange for money. In many cases armed political groups seem to have made the release of their victims conditional on payment of money even when they make political demands such as the withdrawal of foreign troops.” [28c] (p11)
- 9.08 The USSD report 2005 stated that “Kidnappers often killed their victims despite the payment of ransom. The widespread nature of this phenomenon precluded reliable statistics.” [2b] (p10)
- 9.09 The same report noted that “All sectors of society suffered from the continued wave of kidnappings.” [2b] (p10) In particular, insurgents and criminal gangs targeted translators, drivers, private contractors, aid workers, journalists and others who work with foreign governments, as well as individuals from wealthy families and professional people, such as doctors, university professors and businessmen. (HRW, 3 October 2005) [15j] (p21) (AI, 25 July 2005) [28c] (p11 and 12)
- 9.10 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, stated that:
- “UNAMI HRO has received numerous reports regarding individuals who have been taken at gunpoint by armed groups, sometimes wearing police uniforms or militia outfits. Kidnappers normally request significant amounts of money from the victims’ family although many hostages are killed after the ransom is paid. On some occasions, sectarian connotations and alleged collusion with sectors of the police, as well as with militias, have been reported to UNAMI.” [39a] (p7)
- 9.11 Reports suggest that there were a number of cases of kidnapping children, most of whom seem to be released after a ransom is paid. (UNAMI, 1 May–30 June 2006) [39a] (p8) (*The Independent*, 20 July 2006) [85b] There were reports of numerous foreign nationals been taken hostage by various groups operating in Iraq. (AI, 25 July 2005) [28c] (p11) (UNAMI, 1 May–30 June 2006) [39a] (p8) The UNAMI report also mentioned that “Increasingly, there are reports of group kidnapping, presenting mixed connotations of organized crime with a sectarian element.” [39a] (p8)
- 9.12 The UNAMI report, dated 1 July–31 August 2006, noted that “Many kidnappings continue to be carried out by criminal gangs sometimes wearing police or Special Forces’ uniforms. The victims are either released or they disappear based on their sect affiliation. In some cases, there are reports that hostages are sold to other gangs.” [39c] (p9)

- 9.13 *The Independent* reported, on 20 July 2006, that "... victims are frequently killed regardless of whether or not they have paid a ransom." [85a]
- 9.14 The UNAMI report, dated 1 July–31 August 2006, stated that
- "No accurate statistics are available because, in most cases, the victims' families do not seek the assistance of the police or the judicial system but appeal instead to leaders of militias or tribes who may have influence with the alleged kidnappers. There are unconfirmed allegations that many of those disappeared are being kept in illegal detention centers run by death squads. In most cases, the victims simply disappear and their relatives have no information about their whereabouts. Many residents have reported receiving threatening letters intimating them to evacuate their homes. Those threats include instructions not to rent or sell the property left behind, which in turns increases hardship for the displaced family. UNAMI HRO also received reports that many of the abandoned houses are later occupied by militias." [39c] (p9)
- 9.15 The HRW report, dated 3 October 2005, noted that "Some insurgent groups have broadcast videos of executions, sometimes by beheading, on the Internet or on CDs that are sold in markets, preceded by a 'confession' and statement from the person in custody." [15j] (p21)
- 9.16 The AI report, dated 25 July 2005, mentioned that "Iraqi and US military officials have sometimes announced the arrest of members of armed groups who are accused of hostage-taking and killing." [28c] (p11)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

SECURITY FORCES

- 10.01 The UNAMI report, dated 1 July–31 August 2006, observed that:

“As the type and scale of human rights violations have continued to vary since 2003, the new Iraqi Government established in May 2006, although strongly committed to the promotion and protection of human rights, is currently facing a generalized breakdown of law and order which presents a serious challenge to the institutions of Iraq.” [39a] (p1)

IRAQI SECURITY FORCES (ISF)

- 10.02 The ISF include both the Iraqi Army and the Iraqi police. (Center for Naval Analysis, 2 June 2006) [64a] (p23) The armed forces and security organisations that operated under the Saddam regime were dissolved on 23 May 2003. (Europa World Online, 9 August 2005) [1c] (Defence) (EIU 2005) [58a] (p23) The Ministry of Interior and the Ministry of Defence now share responsibility for domestic security. (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p46)
- 10.03 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that by May 2006 Iraq had approximately 263,400 “trained and equipped” men in the ISF, including 101,200 in the Iraqi police, 800 in the Navy, 600 in the Air Force, 116,500 in the Army and 44,300 in other forces. [63a] (p80) The aim was to train 325,000 by the end of 2006. (US Library of Congress, August 2006) [33a] (p23)
- 10.04 Although there has been an increase in the number of ISF, most lack adequate equipment and training to deal with the security situation, in particular the insurgents. Therefore, the ISF are unable to protect Iraqi’s, combat insurgents and provide security. (AI, 25 July 2005) [28c] (p3) (US Library of Congress, August 2006) [33a] (p23) (UNAMI, 1 July–31 August 2006) [39a] (p1) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p47) (EIU 2005) [58b] (p19-20)
- 10.05 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that “Iraqi forces did, however, continue to expand their role. By the end of April, Iraqi police and military forces had taken responsibility for Sulimaniyah and Salahuddin provinces.” [63a] (p78)
- 10.06 The same report noted that:
- “As of January 23, 2006, 98 Iraqi Army and special operations battalions are now conducting counter-insurgency operations, 11% more than reported in October. Fifty-three of these battalions are assessed as being ‘in the lead or full independent’ — a 47% increase since October [2005]. There are 27 National Police Force battalions (formerly the Special Police Forces) and one Emergency Response Unit capable of combat operations, with 10 units assessed as being in the lead. ...
- “Thirty-seven Iraq Army battalions now control their own battle space. Iraqi Security Forces are responsible for security in roughly 460 square miles of Baghdad and more than 11,600 square miles in other provinces of Iraq....” [63a] (p77)
- 10.07 The UNHCR guidance note, October 2005, noted that:

“Despite efforts to reform and rebuild the ISF, they are not yet capable of independently fighting the insurgency and rely heavily on the presence of the Multinational Forces (MNF). The MNF have committed to not withdraw from Iraq before the ISF are able to ‘stand on their own feet’. While re-establishing security remains a priority for the Iraqi authorities, tangible improvements in security will likely require much more time and further political initiatives.” [40a] (p2)

10.08 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that:

“Despite the widespread sectarian violence that followed the February 22 bombing of the Shi’ite Aksariya shrine, the Iraqi forces were also able to take on some aspects of the mission of preventing civil war. ... Iraqi Security Forces were put on alert after the attack, and manned checkpoints, guarded mosques, increased patrols, and protected peaceful demonstrators. Public Order Brigades were deployed to areas where violence was reported and in the first two weeks of March, ISF conducted more than 200 independent operations.” [63a] (p32)

10.09 An article in *The Washington Times*, dated 3 May 2006, reported that “The new Iraqi army is ‘real, growing and willing to fight,’ but lacks basic equipment and will need up to five more years before it can wage war without U.S. military help, says a new report by a retired four-star general who toured Iraq in April.” [96a]

10.10 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:

“Despite an intimidation campaign driven by insurgents to stop Iraqis from joining the ISF, recruitment has not been a problem and recruits continue to approach recruitment centres in large numbers. While recruits are driven by various motivations, the need for employment appears to be a major factor driving Iraqis to join the ISF, in particular because salaries for the police and army are considerably higher than the average wage.” [40c] (p48)

10.11 The ISF are predominantly made up of Shi’as and Kurds. (AI, 25 July 2005) [28c] (p9) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p49) The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that a number of ISF do not trust the Sunni population and were hostile towards Sunni Arabs. “At the same time, there are concerns that Kurdish and Shiite members of the ISF remain primarily loyal to their political parties and militias.” [40c] (p49)

10.12 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, added that “The various militias, mainly the Shiite Badr Brigade and the Mehdi Army as well as the Kurdish Peshmerga have become a major factor in providing security. While they have partly been included in the ISF, their members’ loyalty to and control by the Central Government is questionable.” [40c] (p2)

10.13 *The Washington Times* article mentioned that “Perhaps just as important, Sunni Muslims — the minority sect who dominated Iraq under dictator Saddam Hussein but now find themselves at a political disadvantage — are joining the army in large numbers... ” [96a] However, the UNHCR COI report stated that Sunni desertion rates are particularly high. [40c] (p49)

10.14 The same report noted that:

“Furthermore, the police have accepted recruits with criminal records. Only systematic vetting mechanisms could prevent this; however, the need for a large force to fight the insurgency has led to the recruitment of persons whose background was insufficiently checked. In addition, members of the ISF often feel more loyal to their closely-knit families and tribes than to the Iraqi Government. This is a major cause of the leaks of sensitive information that can seriously undermine any counter-insurgency offensive.” [40c] (p49)

10.15 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, stated that:

“UNAMI HRO continues to receive reports of alleged incidents related to military/security operations, especially where there has reportedly been loss of civilian life. A constructive dialogue was initiated with the relevant MNF-I authorities and UNAMI HRO welcomes MNF-I efforts in addressing this matter in an impartial and transparent way. Progress have (sic) also been made by various Coalition Authorities to compensate for those wrongfully attacked or detained by MNF-I.” [39a] (p18)

10.16 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that “The constant flood of deserters, and the fact police and military uniforms, IDs, weapons, and some vehicles were available in the markets, made it easy to impersonate Iraqi forces in carrying out sectarian and ethnic attacks and killings.” [63a] (p10) The report mentioned that “Reportedly, patches with the emblem of the Iraqi police, ‘IP,’ were available for as little as 35 cents and entire uniforms could be purchased for \$13.50.” [63a] (p67)

10.17 Iraqis found it increasingly difficult to distinguish between the real ISF and the impostors. (CSIS, 19 June 2006) [63a] (p10 and 67) The CSIS report noted that “Abductions committed by groups of individuals wearing Iraqi Special Forces uniforms were an ongoing problem in early 2006.” [63a] (p68)

10.18 The report stated that:

“These problems were yet another factor that eventually forced the Iraqi government to conduct a major reorganization of all the Iraqi forces in the MOI, rename some units guilty of sectarian or ethnic abuses, and issue some units new uniforms and new badges. But these steps did not gather full momentum until May, and it was not until mid-June that Iraqi forces were deployed in large numbers in areas like Baghdad with new badges and insignia.” [63a] (p67)

10.19 The Ministry of Interior’s security forces and the police were widely believed to be infiltrated by the Shi’a parties’ militia. (CSIS, 19 June 2006) [63a] (p64)

10.20 Badr Organization tended to be active in the MOI special security units and those from the Mahdi Army tended to join the police. (USSD 2005) [2b] (p2) (CSIS, 19 June 2006) [63a] (p64)

10.21 *The Washington Post* stated, on 15 May 2006, that “To the Sunni Arab minority, units with such names as the Wolf Brigade have become synonymous with roundups, detention, torture and killing. Jabr recently confirmed that there were death squads operating within the Interior Ministry police forces but insisted that their numbers were few.” [16b]

- 10.22 Iraq's interior minister confirmed that death squads and other unauthorised armed groups have been carrying out sectarian killings in the country. (BBC, 12 April 2006) [4w] (*The Washington Post*, 15 May 2006) [16b] (AFP, 12 April 2006) [21d]
- 10.23 Although *The Washington Post* reported that Jabr said that there were a few death squads operating within the Interior Ministry police forces, the AFP article stated that death squads were not linked to the government but to private security forces. [21d]
- 10.24 The CSIS report added that "... the ministry launched an internal investigation to address the accusations. Some Sunni leaders estimated that 1,600 people had been killed in what they identified as a campaign of sectarian violence." [63a] (p68)
- 10.25 The report also noted that:
- "The end result was that Sunni neighborhoods in western Baghdad formed citizen groups to keep the paramilitary forces out of their areas entirely. Young men took turns standing in the streets after the 11 pm curfew and sent signals by flashlights and cell phones if strangers approached. In some cases, citizens set up barricades and took up arms against Shi'ite-led commando raids into their neighborhoods. In other cases, residents tipped off Sunni insurgents. Sunni residents attributed the recent drop in paramilitary raids to neighborhood patrols obstructing them. Sunnis cited the fact that killers now struck targets at their workplaces, in hospitals, and while they commuted." [63a] (p69)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

IRAQI POLICE

- 10.26 The Iraqi police force falls under the control of the Ministry of Interior. It consists of the Iraqi Police Service (IPS), the National Police (NP), and supporting/specialised forces, including the Border enforcement. (CNA, 2 June 2006) [64a] (p23)
- 10.27 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that "The primary organization for local civilian policing in the MOI was the Iraqi Police Service (IPS)." [63a] (p113)
- 10.28 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that "The Iraqi Police were the only security institution to remain intact after the overthrow of the former regime. However, widespread looting seriously affected police infrastructure with police stations destroyed and police vehicles, weapons and equipment stolen. [40c] (p50)
- 10.29 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, mentioned that:
- "As the Iraqi Police were never been (Sic) dissolved, they still largely consist of personnel that served under the former regime and are thought to [be] corrupt. Given the deteriorating security situation, new police officers were

quickly trained and deployed, meaning that new recruits were hired without proper background checks and vetting procedures were not implemented. Many recruits were later found to be unsuitable for the job and several thousand had to be disciplined or dismissed for corruption, human rights violations or criminal offences.” [40c] (p50)

- 10.30 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that “In many cases, equipment and facilities remained a problem, desertions and inaction were common, and corruption was the rule rather than the exception.” [63a] (p10)

- 10.31 The same report mentioned that:

“Iraqi force development was further complicated by the fact that the facilities protection forces, the various militias, and local self-protection forces came to play a steadily more negative role as the scale of sectarian and ethnic violence increased. The police became more divided, and such divisions were reinforced by the fact that many police were not part of the trained and equipped forces developed by the MNF-I.” [63a] (p10)

- 10.32 The US Library of Congress stated, in August 2006, that “In 2006 Iraq had no conscription system, although a draft system could be established by the permanent government. Recruitment centers were located in Arbil, Baghdad, Basra, and Mosul.” [33a] (p24)

- 10.33 The CSIS report noted that:

“By early 2006, Ministry of Interior forces earned a black reputation among many in Iraq, particularly among Iraq’s Sunni population. So poor was the force’s reputation that after the bombing of the Askariya shrine in Samarra on February 22, many Sunnis claimed that the perpetrators of the act were MOI forces seeking a pretext for civil war. Among the forces that had gained the mixed reputation as among the most effective, but also the most feared, were the MOI’s special security forces and police commandos.” [63a] (p112)

- 10.34 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, noted that:

“Police officers and new recruits are primary targets of the insurgency and have suffered significant losses. ... The functioning of these state institutions is negatively affected by the violence, corruption, inadequate resources and infrastructure and internal control systems which are weak or non-existent. Often, the response of law enforcement agencies and military operations has contributed to the violence and has also brought significant distress to civilians in many parts of the country. ... Disturbingly, security incidents are said to occur also within view of the police, who are reportedly unable or unwilling to intervene and restore order.” [39a] (p1)

- 10.35 The US Library of Congress report, August 2006, mentioned that:

“The police have been accused of politically motivated attacks on non-Shia Iraqis. Two Shia militia groups, the Badr Organization (the armed wing of the Supreme Council for the Islamic Revolution (SCIRI) party) and the Army of the Mahdi, have substantially infiltrated police forces in some regions. Police operations in the Kurdish Autonomous Region, where the Ministry of Interior officially lacks jurisdiction, are controlled by Kurdish militias. From the

beginning of the occupation in 2003, the new Iraqi police force has been the target of attacks, kidnappings, and murders. The government estimated that 280 police were killed between 2003 and January 2006.” [33a] (p25)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Iraqi Police Service (IPS)

- 10.36 The Iraqi Police Service (IPS) is tasked with basic police services and law enforcement duties. (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p50) The CNA report, of 2 June 2006, stated that “The Iraqi Police Service (IPS) is responsible for daily patrolling of cities and towns in Iraq. Although some units are proficient, the IPS as a whole has a reputation of being untrained and police station-bound.” [64a] (p23) The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, however, mentioned that “... they were also being used to fight the insurgency from the early beginning, a task the police were not often adequately trained and equipped for.” [40c] (p50)
- 10.37 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, added that “The IPS consisted of patrol, traffic, station, and highway police assigned throughout Iraq’s 18 provinces.” [63a] (p113) Approximately 101,200 IPS personnel had been trained and equipped as of May 2006. (CSIS, 19 June 2006) [63a] (p113)

Iraqi Highway Patrol

- 10.38 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that:
- “The police force is complimented (sic) by the Iraqi Highway Patrol, which is in charge of providing law enforcement and security along the highways and major roadways. This is a challenging task as Iraqi highways are the scene of frequent roadside bombs, highway robbery and carjacking involving military convoys, trucks and normal cars. By July 2005, the Iraqi Highway Patrol had about 1,400 members trained and on duty. By July 2006, it should reach its total strength of 6,300 personnel.” [40c] (p50)
- 10.39 The CSIS reported, on 19 June 2006, that “As of March 2006, the MOI had integrated the former Iraqi Highway Patrol into the respective provincial police departments.” [63a] (p113)

National Police (NP)

- 10.40 The National Police is a paramilitary organisation that is made up of “commandos” and “special forces”. (*The Washington Post*, 15 May 2006) [16b] (CSIS, 19 June 2006) [63a] (p110 and 112) (CNA report, 2 June 2006) [64a] (p23)
- 10.41 The CNA report stated that “Under former Minister of Interior Bayan Jabr, these Shia-dominated commandos conducted ‘death squad’ raids against Sunni targets. An attempt is now being made to reform and upgrade the National Police.” [64a] (p23)
- 10.42 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that:

"The Special Police Commando Battalions were set-up by the Ministry of Interior in August 2004 and consist of highly-vetted officers and rank-and-file servicemen that can be quickly deployed in counter operations. While the commandos have gained 'high praise for their aggressiveness, effectiveness, and discipline' for their operations in hotspots such as Mosul, Ramadi, Baghdad and Samarra, the force remains controversial after the emergence of allegations of excessive use of force, torture and summary executions have emerged." [40c] (p52)

10.43 The same report noted that:

"Special Police Commandos that fight at the forefront against the insurgency have become notorious not only for their efficiency but also for serious human rights violations which have been documented by numerous reliable sources and have the potential of increasing sectarian tensions." [40c] (p2)

10.44 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that:

"The Interior Ministry's Special Police are the most capable Iraqi police force...Many are professional and diverse, but recently some have been accused of committing abuses against Iraqi civilians. To stop abuses and increase professionalism, the Coalition is working with the Iraqi government to make adjustments in the way these forces are trained. Human rights and rule of law training is being increased. A new Police Ethics and Leadership Institute is being established in Baghdad. To improve capabilities, Iraqi Special Police battalions will be partnered with Coalition battalions so that American forces can work with and train their Iraqi counterparts." [63a] (p112)

10.45 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, mentioned that:

"The Special Police Commando Battalions are made up mainly of members of the former regime's Special Forces, the Security Directorate and the Republican Guards ... By July 2005, the Special Police Commando had reached over 8,000 members. It will ultimately be comprised of six full battalions. One of the best known units is the so-called Wolf Brigade." [40c] (p52)

10.46 The CFR report, dated 9 June 2005, stated that:

"The most feared and effective commando unit in Iraq, experts say. Formed last October by a former three-star Shiite general and SCIRI member who goes by the nom de guerre Abu Walid, the Wolf Brigade is composed of roughly 2,000 fighters, mostly young, poor Shiites from Sadr City. Members of the group reportedly earn as much as 700,000 Iraqi dinars, or \$400, per month, a large sum in Iraqi terms. They dress in garb-olive uniform and red beret-redolent of Saddam Hussein's elite guard; their logo is a menacing-looking wolf." [8a] (p2)

10.47 In Spring 2006 the Wolf Brigade was renamed the 'Freedom Brigade'. (CSIS, 19 June 2006) [63a] (p112)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Border Enforcement

10.48 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that:

“The Department for Border Enforcement was established by CPA Order No. 26 and is tasked to ‘monitor and control the movement of persons and goods to, from, and across the borders from Iraq’. It is authorized to assume the following functions: border police, customs police, customs inspections, immigration inspections, border port of entry facilities protection, detention and deportation, coastal patrol, airport immigrations and customs processing, passport issuance and inspections and other nationality and civil affairs functions.” [40c] (p51)

10.49 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that “By May 2006, the Department of Border Enforcement (DBE) numbered approximately 21,000 trained and equipped personnel, an increase of 2,300 since February 2006. These forces were organized into five regions, 12 brigades, and 38 battalions.” [63a] (p117)

[Return to Contents](#)[Go to list of sources](#)

FACILITIES PROTECTION SERVICE

10.50 The Facilities Protection Service was set up in 2003 to guard official buildings. (AFP, 12 April 2006) [21d] The US Library of Congress reported, in August 2006, that “The Facilities Protection Service (FPS), staffed mainly by former military and security personnel, was nominally under the Ministry of Interior but by 2005 had become an independent for-hire force, paid by private security companies to protect oil industry and government installations. In response to reports linking the FPS with death squad activities, the Ministry of Interior attempted in 2006 to limit the operations of the FPS...” [33a] (p24)

10.51 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, added that “There was little effort to deal with the nearly 150,000 men in the various facilities protection forces, which were far more ineffective, corrupt, and divided than the police.” [63a] (p10)

10.52 An article in *The Washington Post*, dated 14 May 2006, noted that:

“Last month, Interior Minister Bayan Jabr accused the Facilities Protection Service, known as the FPS, of carrying out some of the killings widely attributed to death squads operating inside his ministry’s police forces. A senior U.S. military official, speaking on condition that he not be identified further, said Saturday he believed that members of the FPS, along with private militias, were the chief culprits behind Iraq’s death squads.” [16h]

10.53 An AFP article reported, on 12 April 2006, that unofficial death squads operated within the security forces, namely the FPS. [21d]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)**IRAQI ARMED FORCES**

- 10.54 The Iraqi Armed Forces falls under the control of the Ministry of Defence. [63a] (p81) (CNA, 2 June 2006) [64a] (p23) The Iraqi Armed Forces consist of the Iraqi Army (including the Iraqi Special Operations Forces, the Iraqi Intervention Forces and the former National Guard), the Iraqi Navy (former Iraqi Coastal Defence Force), Iraqi Air Force (former Iraqi Army Air Corps)." (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p56) (CIA world factbook, 10 January 2006) [78a] (p10)
- 10.55 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that "No person that was a member of the Ba'ath Party's upper ranks was allowed to join the New Iraqi Army, except with permission of the CPA." [40c] (p55)
- 10.56 The same report mentioned that "Over the past two years, the Iraqi Army has undergone a number of changes in its structure in order to better suit it to conditions on the ground. Currently all forces are assisting in putting down the insurgency in tandem with the MNF or combat advisors." [40c] (p56)
- 10.57 The CSIS reported, on 19 June 2006, that "By May 2006, the Iraqi Army included approximately 116,500 trained and equipped combat soldiers, including Strategic Infrastructure Battalion personnel and approximately 9,600 support forces. ... The number of Iraqi Army units that rated as having 'assumed the lead' had doubled to two Iraqi Army divisions, 14 Iraqi brigades, and 57 Iraqi battalions." [63a] (p100) The CNA report added that the Iraqi Army had 10 divisions. [64a] (p23)
- 10.58 The US Library of Congress stated, in August 2006, that:
- "The ground forces will account for the majority of the personnel envisioned in the Iraqi Armed Forces. The New Iraqi Army... including National Guard forces, will be purely defensive and represent all the major factions in Iraq's population. The initial organizational structure includes light infantry brigades (possibly one division), rapid intervention forces, and special forces." [33a] (p23)
- 10.59 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that "The regular armed forces, and most of the security forces under the Ministry of Interior, largely continued to serve the nation and the central government, not sectarian or ethnic factions — although some elements committed prison and other human rights abuses and were found to have participated in attacks on Sunnis." [63a] (p9)
- 10.60 The report added that "Efforts to increase the Sunni percentage of the regular forces and internal security forces slowed. Iraqi forces were increasingly confronted with the fact they no longer could concentrate on attacking insurgents, but often had to try to create local security in the face of sectarian and ethnic divisions where there was no clear enemy and any action tended to make the armed forces seem the enemy to some local factions as well as put a strain on the regular military to avoid taking sides." [63a] (p9)
- 10.61 The CSIS report also mentioned that "As of May 2006, the Iraqi Navy had 800 trained and equipped sailors and Marines organized into an Operational Headquarters, two afloat squadrons, and six Marine platoons." [63a] (p103) "As

of May 2006, the Air Force had approximately 600 trained and equipped personnel.” [63a] (p105)

- 10.62 The report added that “The Iraqi army does not require its soldiers to sign contracts, so soldiers treat enlistments as temporary jobs.” [63a] (p107)

Iraqi National Guard

- 10.63 The US Library of Congress stated, in August 2006, that:

“The Iraqi National Guard, formerly called the Iraqi Civil Defense Corps, had about 40,000 active personnel in 2005, when it was absorbed nominally into the regular ground forces. Nevertheless, in 2006 National Guard units still reportedly were conducting independent missions and were linked with antigovernment militia activity.” [33a] (p24)

Iraqi Special Operations Forces (ISOF)

- 10.64 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, noted that “As of May 2006, the Iraqi Special Operations Forces (ISOF) were composed of approximately 1,600 trained and equipped personnel organized into the Iraqi Counter-Terrorism Task Force (ICTF), the Iraqi Commandos, a support battalion, and a special reconnaissance unit.” [63a] (p102)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

SECURITY AGENCIES

- 10.65 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, mentioned that a number of state security and intelligence agencies also operated in Iraq, such as the Iraqi National Intelligence Service (INIS); the General Security Directorate; the Major Crimes Directorate and Criminal Intelligence Directorate; and the Directorate of Ministry Security and Welfare and the Internal Affairs Directorate. [40c] (p57-58)

SECURITY FORCES AS TARGETS FOR INSURGENTS

- 10.66 Attacks by armed insurgents on the Iraqi police and security forces were common. (*The Times*, 4 January 2005) [5c] (HRW, 3 October 2005) [15j] (p102) (HRW, January 2005) [15g] (p3) (UNSC, 7 June 2005) [38b] (p3) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p56) (CSIS, 19 June 2006) [63a] (p21) The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that “Almost daily attacks against checkpoints, police centres, academies, convoys and recruitment centres clearly demonstrate this trend.” [40c] (p2, 16 and 56)
- 10.67 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that:
- “The hardline Sunni Islamist groups not only struck at sectarian and ethnic fault lines, they focused on police recruits and Iraqi forces as ‘soft’ targets. ...
- “Although Iraqi recruits are ‘soft’ targets, when attacked, armed and trained Iraqi units were able to fight back, often times with success. ...

“Violence toward the police also remained a serious issue in late spring, with at least 547 slain in 2006 by May – a figure roughly equal to the combined number of American and Iraqi soldiers slain in 2006.” [63a] (p21-22)

- 10.68 The HRW report, dated 3 October 2005, added that “Insurgent groups have frequently targeted groups of men waiting to sign up for the Iraqi police or armed forces, which they consider ‘collaborating with the infidel crusaders.’ Typically, a large car bomb explodes outside a police station or other building where the registration process is taking place.” [15j] (p70)
- 10.69 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, mentioned that “Furthermore, senior ISF officials have become the target of deliberate assassinations. ... Senior members of the ISF have reportedly relocated their families outside Iraq (mainly to neighbouring countries) as insurgents also target their houses and family members.” [40c] (p56)
- 10.70 The HRW report, dated 3 October 2005, stated that:
- “Some insurgent groups have summarily executed, often by beheading, captured Iraqi police and army personnel, as well as soldiers from the Multi-National Force. The number of security force members murdered in the custody of insurgent groups is not known, but groups like Ansar al-Sunna and al-Tawhid wal-Jihad have repeatedly claimed responsibility for executing soldiers and police.” [15j] (p104)
- 10.71 Nevertheless, a report by The Brookings Institution, dated 7 March 2006, noted that “1,300 Iraqi military and police were killed between June 2003 and January 4, 2005 according to Iraqi Minister of Interior Falah Hasan Al-Naqib.” [88a] (p9)
- 10.72 The HRW report, January 2005, stated that :
- “Human Rights Watch recognizes the enormous difficulties inherent in reconstituting a police force in Iraq today, where prevailing security conditions affect all aspects of life and new police recruits are among the prime targets of attack. Those involved in law enforcement additionally have to contend with the legacy of the Saddam Hussein government, whose human rights record stood out as being among the worst anywhere.” [15g] (p3)
- 10.73 *The Guardian* report, dated 25 February 2005, noted that “Police and army bases have improved their security following recent devastating attacks, but the insurgents have varied their tactics and profited from excellent intelligence supplied by infiltrators.” [6n]
- 10.74 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that “Iraqi forces did still face a major insurgent threat in only four of eighteen provinces, but the threat of civil disorder and conflict permeated the country.” [63a] (p27)

Torture by the security forces

- 10.75 It was widely reported that the ISF were responsible for the torture and ill-treatment of Iraqis. (HRW World Report 2006) [15i] (p1) (AI annual report 2005) [28f] (p3) (AI, 22 February 2006) [28h] (AI, 6 March 2006) [28b] (p4) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p49) In fact, an article in *The Observer* reported, on 3

July 2005, that “International and Iraqi officials claim the use of torture has become more extensive since the country’s first democratically-elected government was sworn in.” [87a]

- 10.76 The 2005 Constitution stipulates that “All forms of psychological and physical torture and inhumane treatment are prohibited. Any confession made under force, threat, or torture shall not be relied on, and the victim shall have the right to seek compensation for material and moral damages incurred in accordance with the law.” [82a] (p12)
- 10.77 The AI report, dated 22 February 2006, noted that:
- “The use of torture by Iraqi security forces is said to be widespread and reportedly includes severe beatings to various parts of the body with cables, as well as cigarette burns, electric shocks to the genitals and the use of electric drills on the arms and legs. The victims have included those suspected of involvement with armed opposition groups and in ‘terrorist activities’. Since the Shi’a dominated government, led by Prime Minister Ibrahim al-Ja’afari, came to power in May 2005, serious allegations of torture have been made against security forces controlled by the Ministry of Interior, such as the Wolf Brigade. Militia linked to Shi’a political groups, including the Supreme Council for the Islamic Revolution in Iraq (SCIRI), and members of the Mahdi Army, supporters of Moqtada al-Sadr, a Shi’a cleric influential in the district of al-Sadr City in Baghdad and in southern Iraq, have also allegedly been involved in the kidnappings and killings which mostly target Sunni Muslims.” [28h]
- 10.78 The HRW, dated 3 October 2005, added that “Sunni leaders have accused elements within SCIRI’s Badr Organization, and the Special Police Commandos of illegal killings and abuse against detainees.” [15j] (p116) The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that “... the ISF have been involved in human rights violations including arbitrary arrest and detention, unlawful killings as well as torture and ill-treatment.” [40c] (p49)
- 10.79 The same report noted that:
- “There are increasing reports about torture and ill-treatment of detainees (both alleged national security suspects as well as suspected common criminals) at the hands of the ISF, in particular the Ministry of Interior’s police commandos. Torture and ill-treatment reportedly occurs mainly in unofficial detention facilities run by the Ministry of Interior, but also in prisons and detention facilities under the control of the ICS of the Ministry of Justice.” [40c] (p146)
- 10.80 Numerous cases of torture and ill-treatment in prisons and detention facilities under the control of the Iraqi authorities, including the Iraqi Correctional Service (ICS) have been reported since June 2004. (AI, 6 March 2006) [28b] (p1) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p149) The HRW report, dated 3 October 2005, noted that “Iraqi authorities have mistreated in detention both alleged common criminals and suspected insurgents.” [15j] (p115)
- 10.81 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that “Even though the ICS Internal Affairs Division says that it conducted investigations into all detected or reported cases between July and December 2004 and undertook necessary corrective measures, less than ten cases were actually investigated and

reports state that hundreds of alleged abuse cases remained pending.” [40c] (p149)

- 10.82 The AI report, dated 6 March 2006, stated that “The picture that is emerging is one in which the Iraqi authorities are systematically violating the rights of detainees in breach of guarantees contained both in Iraqi legislation and in international law and standards – including the right not to be tortured and to be promptly brought before a judge.” [28b] (p1)
- 10.83 The HRW World Report 2006 stated that:
- “The vast majority of allegations concern forces of the Iraqi Ministry of Interior, as well as members of the Iraqi armed forces under Ministry of Defense authority. Detainees in pre-trial detention on security-related offences, in particular, are subjected to various forms of torture or ill-treatment, including routine beatings, sleep deprivation, electric shocks to sensitive parts of the body, prolonged suspension from the wrists with the hands tied behind the back, deprivation of food and water for prolonged periods, and severely overcrowded cells. Former detainees held by Ministry of Interior forces in connection with alleged terrorist offences linked to insurgent activity report other forms of torture, including having weights attached to their testicles, or having a string tied tightly round their penis and then being forced to drink large amounts of water.” [15i] (p2)
- 10.84 The USSD report 2005 added “Information was very sparse, but reported MOD-inflicted beatings and similar abuses of detainees were generally fewer and less severe than the MOI detention center cases. There was no indication that MOD officials took disciplinary action in any cases alleging abuses.” [2b] (p5)
- 10.85 The AI report, dated 6 March 2006, noted that “In the weeks leading up to Iraq’s parliamentary elections, held on 15 December 2005, new evidence emerged to indicate that the Iraqi Interior Ministry was holding many detainees in different facilities under its control and subjecting them to torture and ill-treatment.” [28b] (p2)
- 10.86 It was widely reported that on 13 November 2005, al-Jadiriya, a secret detention facility controlled by the MOI was raided by US forces. The troops allegedly found over 170 detainees being held in horrendous conditions and bearing signs of torture, ill-treatment and malnutrition. (BBC, 15 November 2005) [4z] (Times Online, 16 November 2005) [5e] (*The Guardian*, 16 November 2005 [6b] (IRIN, 20 February 2006) [18ag] (AI, 22 February 2006) [28h] (AI, 6 March 2006) [28b] (p2)
- 10.87 *The Guardian* added, on 16 November 2005, that “Reports received by *the Guardian* from sources in Baghdad said there were rumours that mutilated corpses and torture instruments had also been found at the underground bunker, including bodies with electric drill holes in their heads.” [6b] According to the Times Online, on 16 November 2005, “An Iraqi cleric who said that he was familiar with the complex said more than 40 men were found in one cell measuring 4m by 5m (12ft by 15ft).” [5e]
- 10.88 Further documents reported that on 8 December 2005 Iraqi authorities and US forces inspected another detention facility controlled by the MOI in Baghdad.

(USSD report 2005) [2b] (p4) (BBC, 12 December 2005) [4ae] (AI, 6 March 2006) [28b] (p2)

10.89 The USSD report 2005 added:

“This police station building held 625 detainees in conditions so crowded that detainees were unable to lie down at the same time. According to press reports, a government official with first-hand knowledge said that at least 12 prisoners had been subjected to severe torture with electric shock, had fingernails torn out, and suffered broken bones from beatings.” [2b] (p4) This was also noted in a BBC article, dated 12 December 2005. [4ae]

10.90 The AI report, dated 6 March 2006, added that “At least 13 of the 625 detainees found there required medical treatment, including several reportedly as a result of torture or ill-treatment.” [28b] (p2) The USSD report 2005 noted that “Sixty prisoners were recommended for immediate release, and 75 were moved to an MOJ detention facility.” [2b] (p4)

10.91 The AI report, dated 6 March 2006, stated that:

“According to media reports, in both cases detainees alleged that they had been subjected to electric shocks and had their nails pulled out. An Iraqi Human Rights Ministry official subsequently told Amnesty International that the Iraqi authorities had conducted medical examinations but that these had not confirmed the allegations. However, the official stated that several detainees had injuries caused by beating with plastic cables.” [28b] (p2)

10.92 The UNSC report, 3 March 2006, noted that “The Prime Minister’s decision to establish an investigative committee to examine Al-Jadiryia abuses was welcomed by all communities. However, the results of the investigation, which were to be published at the end of November 2005, have not yet been made public, nor have any individuals been brought to justice.” [38e] (p11)

10.93 As mentioned in an article by HRW, dated 25 January 2005, “Human Rights Watch conducted interviews in Iraq with 90 detainees, 72 of whom alleged having been tortured or ill-treated, particularly under interrogation.” [15a] The HRW World Report 2006 stated that “The torture and ill-treatment of detainees in Iraqi custody remains a serious concern, with the level of reported incidents rising.” [15i] (p2)

10.94 An article in *The Observer*, dated 3 July 2005, reported that “*The Observer* has seen photographic evidence of post-mortem and hospital examinations of alleged terror suspects from Baghdad and the Sunni Triangle which demonstrate serious abuse of suspects including burnings, strangulation, the breaking of limbs and – in one case – the apparent use of an electric drill to perform knee-capping.” [87a]

10.95 The HRW report, January 2005, explained that “In several cases, the detainees suffered what may be permanent physical disability.” [15g] (p4) AI reported, on 6 March 2006, that “...several detainees are reported to have died in 2005 while being held in the custody of the Iraqi authorities; in several cases, the bodies of the victims reportedly bore injuries consistent with their having been tortured.” [28b] (p2)

10.96 The AI report, dated 6 March 2006, noted that:

“There have also been allegations that US forces knew that detainees were being tortured and ill-treated at places of detention under the control of the Interior Ministry, which they frequently visited. ... Former detainees who were subjected to torture or ill-treatment or who witnessed the infliction of such abuses on fellow detainees while they were being held in the custody of the Iraqi authorities, have told Amnesty International that such incidents occurred with the knowledge or even in the presence of US troops.” [28b] (p4)

10.97 The HRW report, January 2005, stated that “Persons tortured or mistreated have inadequate access to health care and no realistic avenue for legal redress. With rare exception, Iraqi authorities have failed to investigate and punish officials responsible for violations.” [15g] (p2)

10.98 However, the same report noted that “Officials found guilty of torturing or ill-treating detainees in their custody are punishable by up to fifteen years’ imprisonment under the Penal Code. Detainees have the right to submit a complaint regarding a threat or harm caused to them with a view to initiating criminal proceedings against the perpetrators.” [15g] (p20)

10.99 In spite of this, the HRW World Report 2006 noted that:

“Iraqi government officials have publicly committed to investigating the abuse of detainees and to holding criminally responsible those found guilty of the torture of detainees and the killing of civilians. At this writing, neither the Ministry of Interior nor the Ministry of Defense had established an effective mechanism for the monitoring of abuses by law enforcement personnel or the armed forces, nor set up a system for bringing those accused of such offences to justice. In addition to assistance provided by MNF-I personnel, other training programs through the European Union and NATO to train personnel from the Iraqi police, armed forces, the judiciary and penitentiary personnel were ongoing during 2005, but with little focus on issues related to monitoring and accountability.” [15i] (p2)

10.100 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, mentioned that:

“Iraq’s use of the popular TV show Terrorism in the Grip of Justice in fighting the insurgency has also raised serious concerns as some of the suspects shown making public confessions bear visible signs such as cuts and bruises. The Iraqi Ministry of Human Rights has filed complaints with the Ministry of Interior and asked the Higher Judicial Council to review the show’s legality. The programme is shown on the state-run Al-Iraqiyah TV channel and is featured by Abu Walid, the commander of the Wolf Brigade” [40c] (p148)

The USSD report 2005 stated that “...Human rights offices responsible for investigating allegations of police abuse were established in all governorates; however, there was insufficient information to determine their effectiveness.” [2b] (p6) The report also mentioned that “...There were no publicized cases of criminal proceedings brought against members of the police in connection with alleged violations of human rights. MOI authorities claimed that there were several arrests of police and both criminal and administrative punishments in cases where allegations of torture were substantiated; no specific cases were identified by year’s end.” [2b] (p7)

- 10.101 An article by IRIN news, dated 20 February 2006, reported that “An NGO [Prisoners’ Association for Justice (PAJ)] established this year [2006] to assist former prison detainees who have suffered abuses in prison has received an overwhelming initial response.” [18ag]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Extra-judicial killings by the security forces

- 10.102 The ISF were responsible for numerous civilian deaths and casualties in Iraq since the fall of the former regime. (BBC, 27 July 2005) [4ah] (HRW, 3 March 2006) [15j] (p116) (AI, 25 July 2005) [28c] (p3) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p143) (The Observer, 3 July 2005) [87a]
- 10.103 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, mentioned that “...there are reports of unlawful killings at the hands of Iraqi law enforcement agencies. [40c] (p143) Many of the extra-judicial killings appeared to have a sectarian background and sectarian hatred between Sunnis and Shi’as was consequently intensified by such incidents. (USSD report 2005) [2b] (p2) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p143) The USSD added that “... some were reportedly for profit.” [2b] (p2)
- 10.104 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:
- “...Since the Shiite parties gained power in the 30 January [2005] elections, accusations are being raised by Sunnis against Shiite militias and the Shiite-dominated ISF, in particular the Interior Ministry police commandos, stating that they are summarily executing Sunni Muslims. ... The Ministry of Interior denies allegations that the Sunnis were executed by police forces ... [40c] (p144)
- 10.105 The report also mentioned that “It remains unclear whether such cases of torture and executions are being done at the hands of Iraqi Special Police Commandos or insurgents posing as police.” [40c] (p144) This was also mentioned in the USSD report 2005. [2b] (p12)
- 10.106 The USSD report 2005 noted “The vast majority of human rights abuses reportedly carried out by government agents were attributed to the police.” [2b] (p3)

AVENUES OF COMPLAINT

- 10.107 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that:

“While the US government helped the Iraqi government establish an abuse complaint process system that involved the Inspector General, Internal Affairs, and the Public Affairs Office, the MOI still did not have the ability to police itself and eradicate human rights abuses. Human rights violations were particularly egregious at detention centers where there are no places to shower, pray, or prepare food and where plumbing and electrical systems are substandard.” [63a] (p108)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

SECURITY FORCES IN THE KRG AREA

10.108 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:

“In the three Northern Governorates of Sulaymaniyah, Erbil and Dohuk, the provision of security – including law enforcement and basic police functions – is the responsibility of the local police and the Peshmerga (the militia of the Kurdish parties.... The Kurdish leaders have repeatedly excluded the possibility of deployment of Iraqi police or army in the Kurdish region.” [40c] (p49)

10.109 The same report noted that:

“In the KDP-administered areas (Governorates of Erbil and Dohuk) the Asayish deals with domestic political and security-related matters. The head of the Asayish is Ismat Argushee and its headquarters is in Erbil. The Parastin is the KDP’s intelligence-gathering arm and concerned with both internal and external threats to Kurdish security. The Parastin is lead by Masrour Barzani, son of the KRG President and KDP-leader Massoud Barzani, and is located in Salaheddin. The Asayish is under the supervision of the Parastin while the latter and (sic) is said to stand outside governmental control.” [40c] (p59)

10.110 The report also stated that:

“In the Governorate of Sulaymaniyah, the Asayish is [in] charge of domestic security and the Dazgay Zaniary is the PUK’s intelligence agency.

“The Kurdish intelligence apparatus played a significant role in arresting wanted persons from the former regime. All of these agencies deal with political or security-related cases and maintain their own detention centres. There are reports of the use of torture and the violation of rights of due process by the security and intelligence agencies in all areas of Northern Iraq.” [40c] (p59)

Torture by security forces in the KRG area

10.111 The USSD report 2005 stated:

“Kurdish security forces committed abuses against non-Kurdish minorities in the North, including Christians, Shabak, Turcomen, and Arabs. Abuse ranged from threats and intimidation to detention in undisclosed locations without due process. (Verification or assessment of credibility of claimed torture and abuses by KRG officials was extremely difficult.” [2b] (p5)

10.112 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that “In the Asayish and Parastin/Dazgay Zaniary detention facilities where detainees are held incommunicado and without judicial review of their detention for prolonged periods of time, the use of torture and ill-treatment cannot be excluded.” [40c] (p149) (See also section 5 on Prisons and prison conditions)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

MULTI-NATIONAL FORCES (MNF)

- 10.113 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that in July 2005, a total of 158,000 foreign troops were stationed in Iraq. [40c] (p45) The US Library of Congress stated, in August 2006, that:

“Of 21 countries with troops in Iraq in mid-2006, three besides the United States (Britain, South Korea, and Italy) had more than 1,000 troops; Italy announced plans for full withdrawal of its 2,900 troops by the end of 2006. Ukraine, which had had 1,650 troops in Iraq, completed its withdrawal in 2005; Poland, which had 900 troops remaining in 2006, postponed full withdrawal in midyear.” [33a] (p23)

- 10.114 The same report noted that “In mid-2006, an estimated 127,000 U.S. troops and 19,000 non-U.S. coalition troops from 20 countries were in Iraq. Another 17 countries had fully withdrawn military personnel from Iraq by mid-2006 after participating in the occupation. An additional 20,000 private military contractors were in place.” [33a] (p24)

- 10.115 The HRW World Report 2006 mentioned that:

“The mandate of the MNF-I, under Security Council resolution 1546, adopted in June 2004, was scheduled for review in December 2005. The United Kingdom remains the key military and political partner to the United States in the MNF-I, retaining approximately ... deployed primarily in the south-eastern governorates.” [15i] (p3)

- 10.116 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, noted that;

“Two investigations were opened by the United States against 3 marine officers and their soldiers after the alleged deliberate killing of 24 civilians in Haditha, on 19 November 2005. The Marine Corps launched its own probe while a separate inquiry is being conducted by the Naval Criminal Investigative Service which could file criminal charges. Core values training were subsequently organized by US and allied troops. Separately, on 25 June the US military charged a soldier with voluntary manslaughter for shooting an unarmed Iraqi man on 15 February near Ramadi. On 21 June, the US military charged seven Marines and a Navy medic with premeditated murder and other crimes in the killing of a disabled man in a Hamdaniya, on 26 April. Three UK soldiers were cleared, on 6 June, of killing a 15-year-old Iraqi boy who drowned after allegedly being forced into a canal.” [39a] (p17)

- 10.117 An article in *The Washington Post*, dated 28 May 2006, reported that U.S.-led military commanders have main security responsibility for each of Iraq’s 18 provinces, in consultation with the Iraqi Defense and Interior ministries and Iraqi leaders.” [16i]

[Return to Contents](#)[Go to list of sources](#)

Torture by the MNF

- 10.118 It was widely reported that the MNF were responsible for the torture and ill-treatment of Iraqis. (HRW World Report 2006) [15i] (p1) (AI annual report 2005) [28f] (p3) (AI, 22 February 2006) [28h] (AI, 6 March 2006) [28b] (p4) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p49)
- 10.119 In spite of these provisions, an article by IRIN news, dated 20 February 2006, reported that "Allegations of abuse have been levelled at US, UK and Iraqi authorities, which currently share control of Iraq's national prison system." [18ag]
- 10.120 The AI report, dated 25 July 2005, stated that:
- "US forces have committed gross violations of international human rights and humanitarian law. They have not taken necessary precautions to minimize risk to civilians. They have used cluster weapons in bombing residential areas, which have resulted in the deaths of many civilians. They have used excessive force in responding to demonstrations, tortured and ill-treated detainees and made them 'disappear'." [28c] (p3)
- 10.121 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, added that "Since the end of the war in May 2003, human rights organizations have issued several reports detailing allegations of gross human rights violations by the MNF in Iraq, including torture, ill-treatment and deaths in custody, amounting to grave breaches of the Geneva Conventions." [40c] (p145)
- 10.122 The same report noted that "Questions about detainees' treatment and interrogation techniques have been sparked by revelations of serious abuse by US soldiers at Abu Ghraib and other places." [40c] (p54-55) The AI report, dated 25 July 2005, noted that:
- "The torture and ill-treatment of detainees by US forces were highlighted in April 2004 when photographs of Iraqi prisoners being abused were published around the world. The pictures showed groups of naked Iraqi detainees being forced to adopt humiliating and sexually explicit positions. Electric wires were attached to the body of one detainee. Other prisoners were seen being threatened by dogs. Further evidence emerged indicating that Iraqi prisoners had been beaten severely, made to masturbate in front of female US soldiers, and forced to walk on their hands and knees and bark like dogs." [28c] (p4)
- 10.123 It was widely reported that some Iraqi detainees in US custody were routinely and severely beaten, held for prolonged periods in forced stress positions, subjected to sleep deprivation, denied food and water, exposed to extremes of hot and cold, held in solitary confinement, forced to listen to loud music, made to stand for prolonged periods, hooded or blindfolded for several days, subjected to humiliating treatment, handcuffed that caused skin lesions and nerve damage and subjected to chemicals in the skin and eyes. (HRW World Report 2006) [15i] (p1) (AI, 25 July 2005) [28c] (p4) (AI annual report 2005) [28f] (p3) (AI, 6 March 2006) [28b] (p5) The AI report, dated 6 March 2006, added that "According to media reports the abuse involved the use of an electro-shock gun on handcuffed and blindfolded detainees." [28b] (p10)
- 10.124 AI stated that there were also reports that women were beaten and threatened with rape in addition to other ill-treatment. (AI, 6 March 2006) [28b] (p5)

- 10.125 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that “According to data provided by the US Government to the Associated Press, at least 108 people have died in US custody in Iraq and Afghanistan, out of which roughly one quarter are being investigated as possible abuses by US personnel.” [40c] (p146) The AI report, dated 6 March 2006, added that “At least two ‘high value’ detainees have died in custody under circumstances suggesting that torture or ill-treatment caused or contributed to their deaths.” [28b] (p14)
- 10.126 The same report stated that:
- “The MNF has established procedures which deprive detainees of human rights guaranteed in international human rights law and standards. In particular, the MNF denies detainees their right to challenge the lawfulness of their detention before a court. Some of the detainees have been held for over two years without any effective remedy or recourse; others have been released without explanation or apology or reparation after months in detention, victims of a system that is arbitrary and a recipe for abuse.” [28b] (p1)
- 10.127 The HRW World Report 2006 stated that “The accounts show that abuses have resulted from civilian and military failures of leadership and confusion about interrogation standards and the application of the Geneva Conventions. They contradict claims by the Bush administration that detainee abuses by U.S. forces abroad have been infrequent, exceptional and unrelated to policy.” [15i] (p1)
- 10.128 The HRW report April 2005 stated that “An ICRC report concluded that in military intelligence sections of Abu Ghraib, ‘methods of physical and psychological coercion used by the interrogators appeared to be part of the standard operating procedures by military intelligence personnel to obtain confessions and extract information.’ [15b] (p15)
- 10.129 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that:
- “The US military says that it has introduced a number of changes designed to prevent future abuses, including guidelines outlining acceptable interrogation methods, enhancing oversight and requiring that all reports from the ICRC be forwarded immediately to the Pentagon’s Joint Staff and to military lawyers. Members of the MNF in Iraq enjoy immunity from Iraqi criminal and civil law and are only subject to the jurisdiction of their home countries. Several low-ranking US soldiers have been charged or convicted for abusing Iraqi prisoners since the publication of photographs depicting torture and ill-treatment at Abu Ghraib Prison. To date, no senior officers or officials who authorized the use of certain interrogation practices have been prosecuted however.” [40c] (p145)
- 10.130 The AI report, dated 6 March 2006, noted that “Although the US authorities introduced various measures to safeguard prisoners after the Abu Ghraib prison scandal, there continue to be reports of torture or ill-treatment of detainees by US troops.” [28b] (p10)
- 10.131 The same report stated that “While dozens of US soldiers have been court-martialed in connection with the abuse of detainees, senior US administration

officials have remained free from independent scrutiny. According to the US government, as of 1 October 2005 there had been 65 courts-martial in connection with the abuse of detainees in Iraq.” [28b] (p5)

- 10.132 The report also mentioned that “In September 2005 several members of the US National Guard’s 184th Infantry Regiment were sentenced to prison terms in connection with torture or ill-treatment of Iraqis who had reportedly been detained in March 2005 following an attack on a power plant near Baghdad.” [28b] (p10)
- 10.133 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that “To date, no senior officers or officials who authorized the use of certain interrogation practices have been prosecuted however.” [40c] (p145)
- 10.134 The FCO human rights report 2005 stated that “Where there were allegations of abuse by British forces the UK instigated an investigation independent of the chain of command.” [66j] (p63) The AI report, dated 6 March 2006, noted that “Several UK soldiers have also been charged in connection with alleged torture or ill-treatment and the deaths of detainees.” [28b] (p5)
- 10.135 The FCO human rights report 2005 stated that:
- “The Chief of General Staff Mike Jackson ... announced that the UK would appoint an experienced senior officer to assess lessons learned as a result of the court martial and to track future prosecutions. He also asked that these cases of abuse should be put into the perspective that there have been 65,000 British service personnel in Iraq and only 164 service police enquiries, of which 100 are in connection with incidents of return fire.” [66j] (p63)
- 10.136 However, IRIN reported, on 20 February 2006, that “The British military has also been criticised following the release this month of video footage showing UK soldiers savagely beating four young Iraqi civilians in Southern Iraqi in 2004.” [18ag]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Extra-judicial killings by the MNF

- 10.137 The MNF were responsible for numerous civilian deaths and casualties in Iraq since the fall of the former regime. (BBC, 27 July 2005) [4ah] (HRW, 3 March 2006) [15j] (p116) (AI, 25 July 2005) [28c] (p3) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p143) (The Observer, 3 July 2005) [87a]
- 10.138 The UNSC report, dated 7 June 2005, noted that “The Multinational Force and Iraqi security forces have significantly stepped up their anti-insurgent campaigns in and around Baghdad as well as in Western Iraq. There have been reports of high casualty rates and alleged violations of civil liberties and human rights by all sides.” [38b] (p3)
- 10.139 The AI report 2005 stated that “There was intense fighting between the US-led forces and Iraqi armed groups opposed to their presence. Attacks by Iraqi insurgents on Iraqi police stations, US and UK troops and other targets,

including civilian targets, steadily mounted. Thousands of Iraqis as well as US soldiers and other nationals died as a result.” [28f] (p1-2)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

PRIVATE SECURITY COMPANIES

- 10.140 About 30,000 civilians are employed by private security companies in Iraq. (AFP, 12 April 2006) [21d] They provide additional military functions including the protection of government officials, guarding oil pipelines and reconstruction projects and the training of the ISF as well as working alongside the military forces. (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p45)
- 10.141 The same report noted that “In short, private security contractors have little or no legal accountability, making them especially feared and unpopular with the Iraqi population. Private security contractors were allegedly involved in the Abu Ghraib prison scandal, where they were involved in interrogating prisoners, although to date no criminal charges have been brought against the contractors.” [40c] (p45)
- 10.142 The report also mentioned that “Given their vague status, private security contractors are often found on the front lines. A considerable number of private security contractors have been kidnapped and killed by insurgents, who consider them on par with foreign troops. There have also been reports of private security contractors being killed, arrested and tortured by the MNF.” [40c] (p46)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

MILITARY SERVICE

- 11.01 The Europa regional survey 2005 stated that “Prior to the commencement of the US-led campaign to oust the regime of Saddam Hussain in March 2003, military service was compulsory for all men at the age of 18 years.” [1a] (p537) However, the, noted that the CPA order specified that the minimum age of recruitment was 18 and that recruitment was voluntary. (Coalition to Stop the Use of Child Soldiers, 2004) [42a]
- 11.02 The US Library of Congress stated, in August 2006, that “In 2006 Iraq had no conscription system, although a draft system could be established by the permanent government. Recruitment centers were located in Arbil, Baghdad, Basra, and Mosul.” [33a] (p24)
- 11.03 The Dutch country report, December 2004, stated that “After joining the armed forces, recruits must abandon any political activity and refrain from making any political statements. There are recruitment offices in almost all Iraqi towns and cities and Iraqis can enlist there for the new Iraqi army.” [71c] (p56)
- 11.04 There were reports of desertion and absentees from the ISF following an increase in insurgent attacks targeting the ISF. (UNHCR COI report October 2005) [40c] (p48) (*The Daily Telegraph*, 25 April 2005) [48a]
- 11.05 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that:
- “US Deputy Defence Secretary Paul Wolfowitz told Congress on 3 February 2005 that Iraqi units, on average, have absentee rates of about 40 percent. In several instances, ISF members fled their units, e.g. in Fallujah or Mosul in November 2004, making it necessary to rebuild forces from scratch. Absentee and desertion rates remain at a high level, though they are significantly lower (below 10 percent) among the Special Police Commandos.” [40c] (p48)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

ABUSES BY NON-GOVERNMENT ARMED FORCES

- 12.01 Following the fall of the Saddam regime, a number of armed groups opposed to the continued presence of the MNF in Iraq and the Iraqi government emerged in the country. (AI, 25 July 2005) [28c] (p4) (AI, 6 March 2006) [28b] (p1) Armed groups were responsible for abuses against Iraqi civilians and foreign nationals, as well as attacks against the MNF and Iraqi troops. (IRIN, 24 January 2006) [18ae] (AI, 25 July 2005) [28c] (p1) (AI, 6 March 2006) [28b] (p1) Abuses included abductions and hostage taking, torture and ill-treatment, suicide bombings and killings. (AI annual report 2005) [28f] (p4) (AI, 25 July 2005) [28c] (p1)
- 12.02 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that “The larger and more well-established groups play a major role in providing security, in particular in Baghdad’s Shiite neighbourhoods and in the South where Shiite organizations immediately filled the security vacuum created after the fall of the former regime.” [40c] (p60)
- 12.03 An article in *The Washington Post*, dated 20 August 2005, noted that “Their growing authority has enabled them to seize territory, confront their perceived enemies and provide patronage to their followers.” [16f] (p1)
- 12.04 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that “During the winter of 2005 and 2006, body dumps became a favored tactic for both insurgents and militias.” [63a] (p65)
- 12.05 The report also mentioned that:
- “It would be almost impossible to catalogue all of the discoveries, but finding ten to twenty corpses at one site was not uncommon, and each day usually resulted in at least one ‘body dump’ being reported. For example, in the period from March 7 until March 21, over 191 bodies were found. On one day in May, it was reported that 51 bodies were found in Baghdad alone. A health official in Baghdad said that there were over 2,500 murders in the capital since the February bombing, excluding mass-casualty bombings.” [63a] (p65)
- 12.06 An article in *Le Monde Diplomatique* stated that “Each insurgent group has its own business identity, cultivated through sophisticated communications techniques that use both audiovisual and printed materials easily recognisable by their logos and standardised presentation. No group is ever short of things to say about its own aims, analysis of the conflict, military performance or tactical recommendations.” [57a] (p1)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

SUNNI ARAB INSURGENTS

- 12.07 According to the CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, “There is no debate among experts over the fact that Sunni Arabs dominate the insurgency.” [63b] (p186) Sunni Arab insurgent groups were largely made up of former Ba’athist officials and supporters, former soldiers, Sunni Arabs determined to regain power, Muslims opposed to any foreign occupation, tribal factions, groups linked to

- Al-Qaeda, dead-enders, rejectionists and foreign fighters. (USSD Terrorism report 2005) [2g] (p131) (Jane's Information Group, 1 August 2006) [14b] (p1) (ICG, 15 February 2006) [25c] (p1) (AI, 25 July 2005) [28c] (p1) (AI annual report 2005) [28f] (p4) (CSIS, 22 June 2006) [63b] (p186) (*Le Monde Diplomatique*, 12 May 2006) [57a] (p1)
- 12.08 The AI report, dated 25 July 2005, noted that "The armed groups do not seem to be a united movement directed by a single leadership with one ideology. Most members of armed groups in Iraq reportedly do not know the identity of their leaders or the sources of their financing." [28c] (p4)
- 12.09 Despite this, the majority of insurgent groups had the same aim. The insurgent groups clearly opposed the new Iraqi government and the MNF presence in Iraq and were committed to eliminating Shi'ites, Kurds, and those Sunnis who support the new government or cooperate with the MNF. They attacked MNF, diplomatic representatives, NGOs, and other non-Iraqi targets. However, the main objective of the insurgents was to prevent Iraq from emerging as a unified national state dominated by a Shi'ite majority. (Jane's Information Group, 1 August 2006) [14b] (p1) (CSIS, 22 June 2006) [63b] (p1)
- 12.10 The CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, added that insurgents "... increasingly sought to divide Iraq's Sunni Arabs from its Arab Shi'ites, Kurds, and other Iraqi minorities. [63b] (p15-16) The report also noted that some individuals "... seem to be seeking Islamic martyrdom rather than clearly defined political goals." [63b] (p186)
- 12.11 An article by *Le Monde Diplomatique*, dated 12 May 2006, also reported that:
- "Above all, the idea that Iraq's is both a civil and a dirty war has encouraged unity among the armed opposition. Insurgent groups are all the more inclined to hang together when they perceive their enemy as an enemy within. They see Iraq's government as Shia, sectarian and in cahoots with, or subservient to, Iran." [57a] (p2)
- 12.12 The ICG report, dated 1 March 2006, added that:
- "...The insurgents, meanwhile, have been both playing on and exacerbating Sunni Arab hostility, first toward the occupation, and now also toward sectarian Shiite parties seen as intent on taking over national institutions and resources, waging a dirty communal war and pursuing an essentially Iranian agenda. The combination of social networks, an ample supply of weapons, a powerful message and adequate funds has allowed the insurgency to maintain a relatively constant level of violence." [25c] (p25)
- 12.13 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that:
- "US military intelligence officials say they believe that three interconnected groups are the most powerful actors in the Iraqi insurgency today: Ansar Al-Islam, Ansar Al-Sunna and Al-Qaeda in Iraq.... A loose coalition of insurgent groups (including guerrillas from Jaish Ansar Al-Sunna, Jaish Mohammed and Al-Qaeda in Iraq) are believed to have a controlling presence in the cities of Fallujah, Ramadi, Samarra, Baqouba, Al-Qaim, Tal Afar and Mosul." [40c] (p65)

- 12.14 The CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, noted that “Most of the Sunni forces that emerged by early 2006 were local and informal, operating at the tribal and neighborhood level. In some cases, the end result was a force that was not loyal to either the insurgency or supportive of the Coalition and new Iraqi government.” [63b] (p234)
- 12.15 The AI report, dated 25 July 2005, stated that “Armed groups fighting against the MNF and Iraqi government forces in Iraq do not have recognized political wings or official spokespersons inside or outside the country. However, some Sunni religious entities and personalities appear to exercise influence over some of the groups.” [28c] (p5)
- 12.16 The CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, noted that:
- “Some 35 Sunni Arab ‘groups’ have made some kind of public announcement of their existence, or claimed responsibility for terrorist or insurgent attacks – although many may be little more than cells and some may be efforts to shift the blame for attacks or make the insurgent movement seem larger than it is.
- “There seem to be at least three main groups of insurgents but other groups may simply be cover names, cells or elements of other larger groups, or little more than tribal or clan groupings, since some local elements of the Sunni insurgency have strong tribal affiliations or cells.” [63b] (p186)
- 12.17 The same report mentioned that:
- “The leading insurgent groups complicate analysis because they may use several different names, organize themselves into compartmented subgroups, and are increasingly organized so that their cadres are in relatively small and specialized cells. Some cells seem to be as small as 2 or 3 men. Others seem to operate as much larger, but normally dispersed groups, capable of coming together for operations of as many as 30-50 men. These subgroups and cells can recruit or call in larger teams, and the loss of even a significant number of such cells may not cripple a given group.” [63b] (p186)
- 12.18 An article by *Le Monde Diplomatique* reported, on 12 May 2006, that “... the main groups in Iraq’s armed opposition are constantly engaged in political manoeuvring, adjusting their ideological and strategic positions according to whoever holds the balance of power, what resources are available and who controls them.” [57a] (p3)
- 12.19 The CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, added that “The larger movements seem to have leadership, planning, financing, and arming cadres kept carefully separate from most operational cells in the field.” [63b] (pxiii)
- 12.20 The CSIS reported, on 22 June 2006, that:
- “The main Sunni insurgent groups are concentrated in cities ranging from areas like Mosul and Baghdad; in Sunni-populated areas like the ‘Sunni Triangle,’ the Al Anbar Province to the west of Baghdad, and the so-called ‘Triangle of Death’ to the southeast of Baghdad; and in Sunni areas near the Iraqi and Turkish borders. As a result, four of Iraq’s provinces have both a major insurgency threat and a major insurgent presence.” [63b] (p187)

- 12.21 The four provinces were namely Baghdad, Al Anbar, Ninewah, and Salah ad Din. (CSIS, 22 June 2006) [63b] (p73 and 187) Nevertheless, the AI report, dated 25 July 2005, mentioned that "... armed groups have also carried out attacks in the Kurdish and other areas of northern Iraq, and in Basra and other parts of the south." [28c] (p1)
- 12.22 The CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, stated that:
- "The core Sunni insurgents have suffered a series of significant and continuing tactical defeats since early 2004, notably in cities like Najaf, Baghdad, Samarra, Fallujah, and Mosul, but also increasingly in the 'triangle of death', Sunni triangle, and Iraqi-Syrian border areas. Iraqi forces have come to play a much more important role, and many insurgent leaders have been killed or captured. The death of Zarqawi in June 2006 followed the death of many key members of Al Qa'ida over the previous months, and was followed by further major successes in Baghdad and in other key areas of insurgent activity." [63b] (p72)
- 12.23 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, nevertheless, stated that:
- "Although estimates of the total number of Iraqi insurgents vary (and their numbers almost certainly fluctuate) the latest assessments put the number at 15,000-20,000 individuals and fewer than 1,000 foreign fighters. While foreign fighters have been the most visible of those involved in the insurgency due to their often brutal methods, the bulk of the insurgents are thought to be former Ba'athists and members of the Iraqi Sunni community." [40c] (p65)
- 12.24 The CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, mentioned that the foreign volunteers and extremists "... did not seem likely to exceed 3,000 full time insurgents as of September 2005." [63b] (p172)
- 12.25 According to an article in Jane's Intelligence Review, February 2005, "Though capable of destabilising and intimidating large tracts of central Iraq, the multi-faceted Sunni resistance does not currently boast the strong public support necessary to succeed as an insurgent movement (that is, to gain local or national power)." [14a] (p30)
- 12.26 However, the ICG report, dated 1 March 2006, mentioned that "Over time, the insurgency appears to have become more united, confident, sensitive to its constituents' demands, and adept at learning from the enemy's successes and failures and its own. The trend remains fragile – the surface homogeneity in all likelihood conceals deep-seated tensions; the confidence may be short-lived; and the sensitivity has its limitations." [25c] (p26)
- 12.27 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:
- "Since June 2005, reports have emerged that the Iraqi authorities have opened contacts with some insurgent groups [excluding the most violent groups such as Ansar Al-Sunna or Al-Qaeda] and are willing to grant amnesty to those willing to enter the political process and who have no blood on their hands. Al-Qaeda in Iraq consequently released a statement warning those who intended to negotiate with the Iraqi Government, stating 'we will impose God's punishment on anyone who stands by the crusaders or becomes their

ally or supports them. The righteous swords are unsheathed and hunger for blood’.” [40c] (p66)

- 12.28 An IRIN news article, dated 31 January 2006, reported that “Based on information given to IRIN by Sunni political groups, three insurgent militias – the Muhammad Army, the Islamic Army and the Muhammad Brigade – have already signed prospective peace deals.” [18ab]

Torture by insurgents

- 12.29 Insurgents were largely inspired by tribal and local loyalties, as well as nationalism and religious duty. (ICG, 1 March 2006) [25c] (p25) (CSIS, 22 June 2006) [63b] (p25, 186) Insurgents were also opposed to the continued presence of the MNF in Iraq and believe military action against them is a legitimate response. (HRW World Report 2006) [15i] (p6) (HRW, 3 October 2005) [15j] (p32) (AI, 25 July 2005) [28c] (p5) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p2) (CSIS, 22 June 2006) [63b] (p186) According to the HRW report, dated 3 October 2005, the majority of Sunni institutions and religious bodies support this view. [15j] (p32) The AI report, dated 25 July 2005, stated that “Some of them also consider targeting ‘collaborators’, Iraqis and non-Iraqis, as legitimate.” [28c] (p5)
- 12.30 The UNAMI report, dated 1 July–31 August 2006, stated that “Armed groups use terrorist methods in order to foment insecurity and sectarian strife which in turn have continued to trigger a vicious cycle of violence and revenge killings, resulting in overall instability in the country.” [39c] (p1)
- 12.31 Reports indicated that insurgent groups were responsible for copious attacks and killings against Iraqi civilians and foreign nationals, in addition to the MNF and ISF. (*The Guardian*, 24 February 2005) [6i] (HRW World Report 2006) [15i] (p2) (AI, 25 July 2005) [28c] (p4) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p65) (CSIS, 22 June 2006) [63b] (p48) Insurgents used car bombs and suicide bombs outside government facilities, mosques and churches, in markets, bus stations and other public gathering spots, police stations and businesses resulting in substantial civilian casualties and deaths. (USSD report 2005) [2b] (p3) (BBC, 1 August 2005) [4aa] (HRW World Report 2006) [15i] (p2) (AI, 25 July 2005) [28c] (p4) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p65) (CSIS, 22 June 2006) [63b] (p48)
- 12.32 Insurgents also carried out targeted attacks, kidnappings and assassinations against civilian groups or ‘soft targets’ and their families such as those working in public administration, government officials and politicians, foreign diplomats, police, and security forces, judges, journalists, doctors, professors, humanitarian aid workers, as well as those seen to be collaborating with the MNF-I such as translators, cleaners and other civilians working for the MNF-I. (USSD report 2005) [2b] (p3) (HRW World Report 2006) [15i] (p2) (UNSC, 7 June 2005) [38b] (p13) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p65) (CSIS, 22 June 2006) [63b] (p17) In addition to this there was a constant campaign of intimidation, disappearances, and “mystery killings” by insurgents. (CSIS, 22 June 2006) [63b] (p73) Following the December 2005 elections there were also reported cases of “body dumps”. (CSIS, 22 June 2006) [63b] (p48)
- 12.33 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, stated that “Individuals continue to face harassment and intimidation by extremist elements if they are

not inclined to conform to traditional dressing. Women, national and religious minorities as well as homosexual were particularly targeted. This intimidation is reportedly carried out at neighbourhood level through the distribution of leaflets, personal contact and even through text messages sent via cellular phones.” [39a] (p8)

- 12.34 The HRW report, dated 3 October 2005, suggested that “Some [religious bodies] have condemned attacks on civilians, particularly the large-scale attacks on Shi’a shrines and Christian churches, but their condemnations are sometimes limited and suggest that attacks on civilians are warranted in certain circumstances.” [15j] (p32)
- 12.35 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, mentioned that “... there are numerous reports and evidence that insurgents employ multiple forms of torture and inhumane treatment against their victims, including beatings, electric shocks and mock executions. During raids of insurgent hotspots such as Fallujah or Karabilah, the MNF/ISF has discovered several ‘torture houses’, fully equipped and sometimes even with victims in them.” [40c] (p149)
- 12.36 The same report noted that:
- “The tactics employed by insurgents against the MNF/ISF include Improvised Explosive Devices (IEDs), ambushes of convoys and patrols using AK-47 assault rifles and RPGs, mortar and rocket strikes on military bases and buildings associated with the Iraqi Government, attacks on helicopters, sabotage acts against civilian infrastructure such as oil pipelines and (suicide) car bombs. Assaults combining various weapons and tactics – such as the use of IEDs, RPGs, mortars and car bombs all at once – have increasingly appeared. The most visible attacks are those of suicide bombers; most of this group is believed to come from outside Iraq, although they operate with local support. An Al-Qaeda announcement posted on the Internet says that it has formed a unit of potential suicide attackers who are of exclusively Iraqi origin.” [40c] (p65)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

SHI’A MILITIA

- 12.37 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, noted that:
- “Iraq’s militias had lost the cohesion they had at the time of the invasion in 2003. They now often consisted of local elements with limited central party control and loyalty, operating on their own and often using force, threats, and extortion to achieve their goals. The relatively well-organized Shi’ite militias created during the time Saddam was in power, and trained and armed by Iran, were now splintered. Many were involved in Iraqi politics or already in the Iraqi security forces. The remainder were often the ‘losers’ in their own organizational politics, Shi’ite Islamist hardliners, and new local recruits.” [63a] (p10)
- 12.38 The report added that there were many different small militia and security forces. [63a] (p58)

- 12.39 As noted in the CFR report, dated 9 June 2005, Shi'ite militia included the Badr Organisation, the Mahdi Army and the Defenders of Khadammiya. [8a] (p1) According to the CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, "... Sunnis feel particularly threatened by the Badr Organization many of whom have been incorporated into the special security forces." [63b] (p254)
- 12.40 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that "In a recent announcement, President Jalal Talabani and the ITG openly backed the armed militias and emphasized their crucial role in fighting the insurgency." [40c] (p60) "It is often difficult to separate the various factions, as many are closely aligned or operate under various names." [40c] (p64)
- 12.41 However, the same article noted that the Iraqi government officials publicly praised the organisation for its contribution in maintaining Iraqi security. [17a] According to the Knight Ridder Newspapers article, dated 8 June 2005, Hadi al-Ameri, Badr's commander, stated that the organisation had given up its weapons. [13b] (p1)
- 12.42 A Knight Ridder article, dated 25 February 2005, noted that "Officially, the Iran-backed Badr militia is now the Badr Organization, a political party whose leaders say it's disarmed. In reality, Badr fighters were so emboldened by their sect's victory at the polls that they're again roaming southern Shiite territories with weapons displayed, according to witnesses and Iraqi authorities." [13a]
- 12.43 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, noted that "The Muqtada al-Surd's Mahdi Militia was poorly organized and disciplined, and often operated at the local level as religious 'enforcers.'" [63a] (p10) The report also stated that "Sadr supported Prime Minister al-Safari and the Dada party, and rallied a destitute youthful base through his often fiery rhetoric." [63a] (p59) The report continued "This Mahdi Army and its affiliates were more 'grass roots based' than other Shi'ite militia, and did more to reach out to poor and displaced Shi'ites by providing security and basic services." [63a] (p60)
- 12.44 The GlobalSecurity.Org report (last modified 6 July 2005) noted that:
- "In early April 2004, the militia of Muqtada Al Surd's army – Jays Mahdi or Mahdi Army – attempted to interfere with security in Baghdad, intimidate Iraqi citizens and place them in danger. The militia attempted to occupy and gain control of police stations and government buildings. During this attack, this illegal militia engaged coalition forces and ISF with small arms fire and RPGs. Coalition forces and Iraqi security forces prevented this effort and re-established security in Baghdad. Coalition troops fought gun battles with members of Muqtada al-Sadr's Imam Al-Mahdi Army militia in the southern cities of Al-Nassiriyah, Amara, and Kut." [73a] (p3)
- 12.45 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, noted that "Both factions had leaders that called for early US withdrawal, but SCIRI was far more practical about the need for continuing US and outside aid in force development. Sadr continually called for the US to leave Iraq. The divisions between Shi'ite factions thus not only led to internal clashes, but affected support for any meaningful effort at Iraqi force development." [63a] (p60)

- 12.46 It was widely reported that members of Shi'a militias infiltrated the Iraqi security forces. (US Library of Congress, August 2006) [33a] (p25) (CSIS, 19 June 2006) [63a] (p69) The CSIS report stated that:

"There were numerous incidents of the Mahdi Army installing its own members to head hospitals, dental offices, schools, trucking companies, and other private businesses. Rank employees are often fired for no reason. As a Baghdad University professor said, 'We are all victims of this new thought police. No longer content to intimidate us with violence, these militias want to control our every move, so they appoint the administrators and managers while dissenters lose their jobs.'" [63a] (p69)

- 12.47 The report also mentioned that:

"There were common characteristics to many 'mystery killings.' The victims increasingly were relatively ordinary Shi'ites or Sunnis and were not directly working for the government of Coalition forces. Often times victims were taken from their homes or businesses in daylight by masked gunmen or men wearing police or security force uniforms and driving standard issue trucks. These attributes, and the fact that the bodies were almost always found in the same condition – blindfolded, handcuffed, and shot in the head showing signs of torture – lent credibility to the claim that many of the killings were perpetrated by Shi'ite militias themselves, or elements of security forces dominated by these militias." [63a] (p65)

- 12.48 An article by *Le Monde Diplomatique*, dated 12 April 2006, noted that:

"Detailed documentation of the Shia militias' alleged crimes occupies a large part of the groups' propaganda output. A number of groups have explicitly named certain Iraqi army units as priority targets in recent months, and some have even announced the creation of special units devoted entirely to the struggle against the enemy within." [57a] (p2)

- 12.49 The CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, added that:

"In some cases, the Coalition and new Iraqi government either helped create such militias or supported them. In the border area and part of Western Iraq, for example, MNF-I and the Iraqi government found it was cheaper and more effective to buy the loyalty of local tribal militias than fight the insurgents – particularly in those areas where outside insurgents had alienated the local residents." [63b] (p236)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Torture by Shi'a militia

- 12.50 The CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, stated that "Revelations and accusations of 'revenge killings' perpetrated by the Shi'ite dominated Interior Ministry forces against the Sunni population exacerbated sectarian and ethnic tensions throughout talks to form a new government." [63b] (p48)

- 12.51 *The Washington Post* stated in an article, dated 20 August 2005, that “Shiite ... militias, often operating as part of Iraqi government security forces, have carried out a wave of abductions, assassinations and other acts of intimidation, consolidating their control over territory across ... southern Iraq and deepening the country’s divide along ethnic and sectarian lines, according to political leaders, families of the victims, human rights activists and Iraqi officials.” [16f] (p1)
- 12.52 The CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, noted that “Shi’ite militias and death squads reply to the insurgency in kind, often killing, wounding, or kidnapping innocent Sunnis. Neighborhoods forces both protect and threaten. Ethnic cleansing is forcing many Iraqis to relocate into areas where they are in the sectarian or ethnic majority or flee the country.” [63b] (p1)
- 12.53 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that:
- “The most serious problems occurred in areas where Shi’ite militias came into contact with Sunnis, which threatened to push the country towards civil war in precisely the way that Sunni Islamist extremists sought in attacking Shi’ites and Kurds in the first place. At the same time, Shi’ite factions contended for power with the central government and each other. The most overt examples were Sadr City in Baghdad, and Basra – Iraq’s second largest city. In these cases, Iraqi forces at best had formal authority while de facto power was in the hands of the militias – many of which committed crimes and violent acts against members of their own sect.” [63a] (p58)
- 12.54 The report mentioned that “Much of the killings were being carried out through rival factions within the local police force.” [63a] (p59)
- 12.55 The report also noted that:
- “By the summer of 2006, Shi’ite militias operating in the southern province of Basra had become enough of a problem to prompt a visit from Prime Minister Nuri Kamal al-Maliki. During his visit to the city of Basra on May 31, 2006, Maliki berated local leaders regarding the breakdown of the security situation. Rival Shi’ite parties and their associated militias became embroiled in a power grab struggle as Coalition and Iraqi officials largely focused on battling the insurgency in other parts of the country. The result was a sharp increase in killings – 174 in the two months leading up to Maliki’s visit – as the factions fought for control of the provincial government and the region’s oil wealth.” [63a] (p59)
- 12.56 Fighting broke out between the Mahdi Army and the Badr Organisation in the southern city of Najaf and four other towns in the south at the end of August 2005. (*The Guardian*, 26 August 2005) [6c] (p2) (*The Washington Post*, 26 August 2005) [16c] (p1) *The Guardian* article added that “They exchanged rocket and machine-gun fire and burned each other’s offices, leaving at least six dead and dozens injured. Violence eased when Mr Sadr called a press conference in Najaf and pleaded for calm, urging his followers to spare the blood of other Muslims.” [6c] (p2)
- 12.57 The CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, stated that:

“... Sunnis accuse the militias – particularly the Badr Organization, the Mahdi Army, and police and elements of the special security forces dominated by these militias – of killings, intimidation and a host of other crimes. In contrast, this has led to steadily rising tension, and divisions between Sunni and Shi’ite, over the roles the Shi’ite militias and government forces with large numbers of former militia are playing in any revenge killings.” [63b] (p256)

- 12.58 An article by Knight Ridder Newspapers, dated 8 June 2005, stated that the Badr Organisation was accused of conducting a terror campaign against Iraq’s Sunni Muslim population. [13b] (p1) The same article reported that the Badr Organisation was involved in a series of attacks against Sunni clerics, including cases where victims were tortured with electric drills. [13b] (p1)
- 12.59 The CNN article, dated 8 June 2005, added that “The Badr Organization has been accused by some prominent Sunni figures as being complicit in a recent spate of killings of Sunni clerics and have charged the Shia-dominated government with giving the organization too much power.” [17a]
- 12.60 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, mentioned that:
- “The Badr Organization, formerly the Badr Brigade, similarly denied charges that it was using the Ministry of the Interior, controlled by SCIRI member Bayan Jabr, to carry out attacks against Sunnis. Hadi al-Amery, the leader of the Badr Organization, claimed that the abductions and executions were the work of insurgents who had either infiltrated the ISF or were using the uniforms to mask their true identity and generate sectarian tensions. He claimed that 5% of his 20,000 Badr Brigade members had been incorporated into the security forces and that the rest were involved in politics.” [63a] (p58)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

KURDISH MILITIA

- 12.61 The Kurdish Peshmerga, described by UNHCR as the strongest militia, were the militia of the Kurdish Democratic Party (KDP) headed by Masoud Barzani and the Patriotic Union of Kurdistan, headed by Jalal Talibani. (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p60) (CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006) [63b] (p278)
- 12.62 The CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, noted that “Their current strength is difficult to estimate, and some elements are either operating in Iraqi forces or have been trained by US advisors.” [63b] (p278) The report added that “The PUK and KDP claim that there are 100,000 Peshmerga troops, and they have insisted on keeping the Peshmerga intact as guarantors of Kurdish security and political self-determination.” [63b] (p278)
- 12.63 The Christian Science Monitor mentioned, on 2 March 2005, that “The two parties have agreed to unify the Kurdish region under a single government, but each maintains its own band of armed pesh merga with separate command structures.” [34b] (p1)
- 12.64 The Peshmerga were the principal security forces for the Kurdish Regional Government (KRG). (CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006) [63b] (p278) An article

in *The New York Times*, dated 23 February 2005, noted that “A source of ethnic pride, they fought tenaciously against Saddam Hussein and are now relied upon by American commanders to battle the Arab-led insurgency in the north. Perhaps most important in the current power vacuum, they provide Kurdish leaders with armed backing in their demands for broad autonomy.” [24a]

- 12.65 *The New York Times* article also stated that “The pesh merga are everywhere in Iraqi Kurdistan – along the highways, atop government buildings, riding in convoys. They wear a hodgepodge of uniforms, from traditional baggy outfits to desert camouflage hand-me-downs from the United States Army. There is one thing that appears to be consistent, though: they think of themselves as Kurds first and Iraqis second.” [24a]
- 12.66 The EUI report 2005 stated that “The larger Kurdish forces, the peshmerga, have occasionally been deployed out of their locality, but are generally confined to the Kurdish self-rule government area.” [58b] (p20)
- 12.67 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, mentioned that:
- “The Kurdish militias did not present as many problems for Iraqi security and Iraqi force development as the Shi’ite militias, but the deployment of Shi’ite militias into the Kirkuk area made it clear that this was no guarantee for the future. Kurdish separatism and claims to areas like Kirkuk and Iraq’s northern oil fields remained potentially explosive issues. Thousands of Kurdish Peshmerga soldiers were incorporated into the Iraqi army during the formation of Iraqi forces. The Kurdish adage, ‘the Kurds have no friends,’ seemed to hold true here as well. While Kurdish army units could operate effectively in their relatively ethnically homogenous north, they were often perceived as outsiders in Arab areas.” [63a] (p60)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Torture by Kurdish militia

- 12.68 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that “The problems with the militias were least damaging inside the areas controlled by the Kurdish government, which had long been under Kurdish control, but the Peshmerga remained a threat to both Iraqi force development and the Iraqi government in areas like Kirkuk and wherever there was tension between Kurd, Arab, Turcoman, and other minorities.” [63a] (p58)
- 12.69 The CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, added that “The Kurds are exploiting their control of the three provinces that made up the Kurdish enclave under Saddam Hussein in ways that give them advantages over other ethnic groups in the region, and present the threat of soft ethnic cleansing in the area of Kirkuk.” [63b] (pxiv)
- 12.70 *The Washington Post* article, dated 20 August 2005, reported that:
- “Across northern Iraq, Kurdish parties have employed a previously undisclosed network of at least five detention facilities to incarcerate hundreds

of Sunni Arabs, Turkmen and other minorities abducted and secretly transferred from Mosul, Iraq's third-largest city, and from territories stretching to the Iranian border, according to political leaders and detainees' families. Nominally under the authority of the U.S.-backed Iraqi army, the militias have beaten up and threatened government officials and political leaders deemed to be working against Kurdish interests; one bloodied official was paraded through a town in a pickup truck...." [16f] (p1)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

FOREIGN INSURGENTS

12.71 The AI report, dated 25 July 2005, mentioned that:

"In effect, for many Arabs and Muslims around the world, the occupation of Iraq has provided an opportunity to volunteer to go to Iraq to fight against the 'infidels'. Much as the US and its allies declared a global 'war on terror', so Islamist groups such as al-Qa'ida declared a global war on the US and its allies. These groups see Iraq as a fertile ground for Jihad (holy war) and a key opportunity to settle scores with the US. Hundreds of Islamists from different countries are said to have gone to Iraq to fight against US forces." [28c] (p4)

12.72 The US Library of Congress stated, in August 2006, that "In 2005 and 2006, unknown numbers of insurgents crossed the borders of Iran, Jordan, Saudi Arabia, and Syria in order to mount terrorist attacks inside the country." [33a] (p23)

12.73 In spite of this, the CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, noted that:

"It is unlikely, however, that foreign volunteers make up even 10% of the insurgent force, and may make up less than 5%. While the number of foreign volunteers has increased through the spring of 2005, US experts feel they have since declined, largely as a result of US and Iraqi government military operations in Western Iraq and improvements in security in the Syrian-Iraqi border area. While some estimates of the total number of such volunteers have gone as high as 3,000, others go from the high hundreds to over 1,000." [63b] (p243)

12.74 The same report stated that:

"The reliance given insurgent organizations place on foreign volunteers is also uncertain. While Al Qa'ida in Mesopotamia has become virtually synonymous with foreign volunteers, its membership may well be largely Iraqi. ...

"There also are foreign volunteers in other Sunni Islamist extremist groups like Ansar al-Islam (also known as Ansar al-Sunna), and the Islamic Army of Iraq. At least six other smaller terrorist groups are operating in Iraq that may rely on foreign volunteers, and many of the groups supporting the 'Ba'ath' seem to have foreign volunteers as well." [63b] (p244)

12.75 The report also mentioned that "Foreign Sunni Islamist extremist volunteers do seem to have carried out most of the suicide car and pedestrian bombings

since 2003. These are among some of the bloodiest and most-publicized insurgent attacks.” [63b] (p244)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

OTHER INSURGENT/MILITIA GROUPS

12.76 The AI report, June 2004, documented that a number of political and religious opposition groups with armed wings have moved back to Iraq. Amnesty stated that in different parts of Iraq, they have put pressure on women and girls to wear the hijab or the strict Islamic dress, and that other people have been targeted by these groups, including members of religious minorities such as Christians and Sabean/Mandeans, alcohol sellers, well-known secularists, Ba’athists, former civil servants and former members of the old security services. [28a] (p8)

12.77 The same report stated that:

“Basra, for example, has seen the emergence of numerous armed groups, some related to Shi’a Islamist political groups such as the Badr Organization, but many are new such as Tha’r Allah (God’s Revenge), Harakat 15 Sha’ban, al-Talee’a (The Vanguard) and Jama’at al-Fudhala (Group of Virtue). These groups have occupied former government buildings which had been looted during the war and use them now as their headquarters. They are feared by many people in Basra because they have been responsible for gross human rights abuses, including killing a large number of former Ba’ath party members or supporters, former security men and alcohol sellers.” [28a] (p8)

12.78 The AI report added that:

“The occupation of Iraq also led to the emergence of armed groups who vowed to end the occupation using all available violent means including suicide attacks. These groups, said to be a mixture of former Ba’ath supporters, former members of the various security services, Sunni radical Islamist groups and foreign fighters, have targeted Coalition Forces, members of the IGC, Iraqis cooperating with or working for the CPA and Coalition Forces, as well as international aid workers and journalists.” [28a] (p18)

12.79 The report added that “These groups have also resorted to hostage-taking and killing of hostages to put pressure on countries that have troops in Iraq to withdraw them.” [28a] (p9)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

JUDICIARY

- 13.01 Article 19 (1) of the Constitution stipulates that “The judiciary is independent and no power is above the judiciary except the law.” [82a] (p7)
- 13.02 Several sources reported that the judiciary and judges were subject to political influence. (USSD, 2005) [2b] (p7) (Freedom House, 2005) [70b] (p309) (Freedom House, 2006) [70b] (p5)
- 13.03 The UNHCR guidance, October 2005, stated that “The reform process is in its infancy however, and the ongoing insecurity is taking a toll on the process. High numbers of arrests are overstressing the justice system, a problem further exacerbated by the lack of trained staff. Corruption also remains a problem in the judiciary.” [40a] (p7)
- 13.04 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that “... there is still a long way to go to build a functioning legal system, to ensure enforcement of law in compliance with international human rights standards, to educate Iraqis, and in particular the ISF, judges and prosecutors, to respect each individual’s rights and freedoms and to promote reconciliation after years of suppression by the former regime.” [40c] (p131)
- 13.05 The UNAMI report, dated 1 July–31 August 2006, noted that:
- “The current absence of law and order combined with a range of exceptional measures from the ‘state of emergency,’ extended by the Council of Representatives for an additional 30 days on 25 July, as well as continuous security sweeps, continue to swell the number of detainees and overwhelm the judicial system.” [39c] (p15)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

ORGANISATION

- 13.06 A new judicial system was formed during the interim period (Europa Regional Survey) [1a] (p532) The USSD report 2005, noted that “The courts are geographically organized into 17 appellate districts.” [2b] (p7)
- 13.07 The Iraqi court system is divided into Criminal Courts (made up of Investigative Courts, the Misdemeanour Court, the Felony Court and the Juvenile Court), Civil Courts (made up of the Magistrate’s Courts, Courts of First Instance, Personal Status Courts and the Personal Matters Court), Courts of Appeal and the Central Criminal Court of Iraq (CCCI). (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p122) At the federal level, the Federal Court of Cassation and the Federal Supreme Court are provided for by the 2005 Constitution. (US Library of Congress, August 2006) [33a] (p18) Cases in juvenile courts are heard by a three-member panel comprising, a judge, a lawyer and a social worker. (FCO human rights report 2005) [66j] (p64)
- 13.08 The US Library of Congress reported, in August 2006, that “The hierarchy begins with courts of first instance, then district appeals courts (existing in 17 districts), courts of cassation, and the Federal Court of Cassation, which

normally is the final appeal stage. Extraordinary cases go to the highest level, the Supreme Federal Court.” [33a] (p19)

- 13.09 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that “In addition, there exist separate Labour Courts (both in the KRG-administered areas and in the rest of Iraq). Soldiers are tried by Military Courts unless the Ministry of Defence permits that a case be adjudicated by the regular courts.” [40c] (p123) In military cases, civilian judges are hear the case. (US Library of Congress, August 2006) [33a] (p18)

- 13.10 The UNHCR COI report mentioned that:

“In criminal cases, Iraq employs the ‘inquisitorial system’ in which a judicial investigator (in cooperation with the police) questions witnesses, gathers evidence and surveys the crime scene. Based on the judicial investigator’s report, an investigative judge decides whether to open a formal investigation, issues arrest warrants and orders the continued custody of suspects. The judge must refer the case to the competent court if sufficient evidence has been gathered. The judge tries the case on behalf of the government; there is no jury.” [40c] (p123)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

JUDICIARY IN THE KRG AREA

- 13.11 The Iraqi Kurdistan National Assembly (IKNA) website explained that “Judicial authority in the region is organized according to a special law of judicial authority and according to that law, it is independent and is subjected to no other authority except that of law. No one has the power to interfere with the judiciary sovereignty and the decision of the courts can be applied to all natural or juristic personalities related to the government.” [32a]

- 13.12 An article by RFE/RL, dated 15 September 2004, “The judicial system is in place, democracy is in place, there is a parliament in Iraqi Kurdistan, and a judge is free to make rulings in accord with his own convictions and without external pressure.” [22b]

- 13.13 The UNHCR COI, dated October 2005, stated that:

“In Northern Iraq, the judicial system underwent a number of changes after the area obtained a status of de facto autonomy in 1991. Given the split of the three Northern Governorates into two separate administrations in the mid 1990s (Erbil and Dohuk on one hand and Sulaymaniyah on the other hand), two distinct judicial systems with different laws have emerged. Separate Cassation Courts have been established in both the PUK-controlled area (located in Sulaymaniyah) as well as in the KDP-controlled area (located in Erbil). Although before 1991 there was one Court of Appeal for the Northern areas located in Erbil, the division of the two administrations made it necessary to establish a separate Court of Appeal in Sulaymaniyah.” [40c] (p123)

- 13.14 The report also mentioned that:

"In the Governorates of Erbil and Dohuk, civil matters such as marriage and divorce, heritage, alimony and child custody are dealt with by the Civil Courts. These courts usually apply the Personal Status Law (Law No. 188 of 1959, as amended in the area), though they may refer to Sharia law (Shafiite School of jurisprudence), if a legal question is not addressed by the law. For other religious groups, their own laws will be applied, if available. In the Governorate of Sulaymaniyah, the Civil Courts apply the Sharia law (Shafiite or Hanafi School) in personal status matters, while the Personal Status Law is applied only to non-Muslims (in addition to their own laws). The TAL provides that courts in the KRG-administered area continue to function and to issue final decisions, unless they conflict with the TAL or any federal law." [40c] (p123)

- 13.15 It further stated that "In KRG-administered areas, members of the Peshmerga are tried by special Peshmerga Courts." [40c] (p123)
- 13.16 An article by RFE/RL, dated 15 September 2004, reported that the situation faced by judges in northern Iraq was normal by most standards of the profession. It described the situation worst in central and southern Iraq. [22b]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

RELIGIOUS AND TRIBAL LAW

- 13.17 The new Constitution made Shari'a the primary source of national law. (IRIN, 13 April 2006) [18a] Europa World Online (accessed on 9 August 2005) stated that "A Shari'a Court is established wherever there is a First Instance Court; the Muslim judge of the First Instance Court may be a Qadhi to the Shari'a Court if a special Qadhi has not been appointed thereto. The Shari'a Court considers matters of personal status and religious matters in accordance with the provisions of the law supplement to the Civil and Commercial Proceedings Law." [1c] (Judicial System) Tribal leaders in Iraq most commonly use Shari'a law to settle disputes. (USSD report 2005) [2b] (p7) (IRIN, 22 October 2004) [18m]
- 13.18 The UNHCR background paper, dated 1 October 2005, noted that "Increasingly, Iraqis are resorting to extra-judicial conflict resolution and protection mechanisms such as tribal law. Members of religious minorities often do not have access to such traditional mechanisms, as they do not necessarily belonging to a tribal grouping." [40d] (p2)
- 13.19 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that "Because Iraq is a largely tribal society with at least three-quarters of the Iraqi people belonging to one of the country's 150 tribes, people often rely on community leaders to resolve disputes instead of going to court." [40c] (p123)
- 13.20 The Law on Criminal Proceedings allows for the use of tribal justice or other forms of extrajudicial procedures (for example, religious courts) in the areas of "Offences giving rise exclusively to a private right of action"; "Conciliation prior to verdict leading to the suspension of legal action"; and "Subsequent pardon on request of the victim." (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p123)

- 13.21 The same report noted that “These provisions also continue to be applicable in the three Northern Governorates of Erbil, Dohuk and Sulaymaniyah. In addition, cases where conciliation or pardon is not permitted (e.g. murder) are at times referred to tribal justice in breach of the Law on Criminal Proceedings.” [40c] (p123-124)
- 13.22 The report further stated that “With the new Iraqi authorities failing to establish the rule of law, the tribes have gained increased power and relevance in the daily lives of ordinary Iraqis. Many people prefer to rely on tribal leaders to resolve disputes rather than going to court. In Northern Iraq, the ruling parties actively support the tribes in return for political loyalty.” [40c] (p124) The British/Danish fact-finding mission, October 2004, however, was informed that in the south tribes deal with problems in the traditional way but in the north there is more reliance on the court system.” [30c] (p17)
- 13.23 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, mentioned that:
- “Issues usually dealt with by tribal courts are marriage/divorce cases, property, pasture or water disputes and so-called blood disputes that involve the killing of a tribal member by another tribe. Though tribal court decisions are not legally binding, most involved adhere to them since exclusion from the tribe could be the consequence of not obeying such a decision.
- “The tribal justice system is based on values such as honour and shame, forgiveness and compensation. In many instances, tribes may not accept the decision of a regular court and instead seek the decision of a tribal court. In the case of blood disputes, the punishment of the perpetrator by a court may actually not solve the case as, according to tribal rules, only the payment of compensation or revenge killing can restore justice. Another reason why people may prefer to resort to tribal justice is the failure of regular courts to resolve disputes in a timely and effective manner.
- “Whereas tribal justice is a system commonly-used in dealing with inter-tribal feuds, it has also provided justification for killings of US soldiers and suspected collaborators. ... Tribal justice is also seen as sanctioning ‘honour killings’, forced marriages and other forms of tribal customs, seriously violating the rights of women and girls. While most cases are resolved through the payment of money, other forms of compensation such as arranged marriages are used, although to a lesser extent. This practice is known as ‘exchange-for-blood marriage’, in which one or two women of a tribe are given to the male relatives of another tribe as compensation for the killing of one of that tribe’s members.” [40c] (p124)
- 13.24 The British/Danish fact-finding mission, October 2004, report noted that Moqtada al Sadr has his own courts and prisons. [30c] (p17) The Dutch country report, December 2004, added that “Torture is allegedly used here.” [71c] (p47)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

JUDGES AND LAWYERS

- 13.25 Article 88 of the 2005 Constitution states “Judges are independent, and there is no authority over them except that of the law. No power shall have the right to interfere in the judiciary and the affairs of justice.” [82a] (p26)
- 13.26 As noted in the Europa Regional Survey 2005, “Following the ousting of the Baaath regime, the judicial system was subject to a process of review and De-Baathification. [1a] (p532)
- 13.27 A Judicial Review Committee (which had equal numbers of Iraqi and CPA members) has carried out the vetting of judges and prosecutors for past corruption, links to the Ba’ath party or Saddam regime and involvement in atrocities. (UNHCR guidance note, October 2005) [40a] (p6) FCO, accessed on 8 August 2005) [66k]
- 13.28 The FCO stated that “Approximately 180 judges were removed and replaced with new appointments or re-appointments of persons improperly removed by the former regime. Judicial salaries have also been increased to reduce the temptation to accept bribes.” [66k]
- 13.29 The Council of Judges was also reintroduced to “investigate allegations of professional misconduct and incompetence” of members of the judiciary and public prosecutors. (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p125) (UNHCR guidance note, October 2005) [40a] (p6) “It further appoints, promotes and transfers judges and prosecutors.” (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p125)
- 13.30 The UNAMI report, dated 1 July–31 August 2006, stated that “UNAMI welcomes the announcement that 200 judges will be appointed shortly. They have been selected among 500 reputable lawyers who have practiced law in Iraq for over ten years. Furthermore, 379 judges will graduate from the Judicial Institute next July 2007.” [39c] (p15)
- 13.31 A report by DFID, October 2004, observed that:
- “Since February, 216 judges, prosecutors, lawyers and justice department officials have trained in International Human Rights Law; and 50 judges, prosecutors and lawyers have trained in International Humanitarian Law. Participation has been diverse: male and female judges, prosecutors and lawyers have been chosen from all areas of Iraq and from all parts of the community. A number of participants have been trained as trainers, so that the benefits of the training can be disseminated to others in Iraq.” [59b] (p2)
- 13.32 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, stated that:
- “The current difficulties faced by the judiciary, particularly in cases involving organized crime, corruption, terrorism and militia-sponsored armed activities are due to the high level of intimidation and threats, limited protection mechanisms for both witnesses and judiciary, as well as [the] limited number of investigative judges. Bar Associations in several part[s] of the country held strikes to protest against the attacks on lawyers and to call for increased protection measures.
- “Since April 2003 at least thirteen judges have been killed according to the High Judicial Council.” [39a] (p5)

- 13.33 The UNAMI report, dated 1 July–31 August 2006, noted that “Judges and lawyers have continued to be targeted because of their work. ... At least 120 lawyers are said to have left the country since January 2006.” [39c] (p7)
- 13.34 Furthermore, the report noted that court houses were also targeted. A bomb exploded outside Kirkuk Appeals Court on 23 July 2006 and another bomb exploded outside Mosul House of Justice on 23 August 2006. [39c] (p7)
- 13.35 In addition the report noted that:
- “Lawyers are reportedly reluctant to carry on their work freely or to be involved in cases which may affect their safety. Lawyers appear reluctant to work on cases involving family matters (‘honour crimes,’ inheritance; children’s custody cases following divorce) for fear of being targeted by intolerant and extremist elements in society. As a result, women are reported to be particularly affected.” [39c] (p7)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

SUPREME IRAQI CRIMINAL TRIBUNAL (SICT)

- 13.36 The HRW World Report 2006 stated that “The Statute of the Iraqi Special Tribunal, established in December 2003 to try members of the former Iraqi government for genocide, crimes against humanity and war crimes, was amended and adopted by Iraq’s Transitional National Assembly in October 2005, one week before the first trial was scheduled to begin on October 19. The Assembly renamed the tribunal the ‘Supreme Iraqi Criminal Tribunal’ (SICT).” [15i] (p2)
- 13.37 Saddam Hussein and seven other former Iraqi officials have been on trial before the Tribunal since 19 October 2005, charged with the execution of 148 civilians in the town of al-Dujail in 1982. (HRW, 10 February 2006) [15h] (p1) “The Iraqi Government said it plans to bring only 12 charges against the former leader out of a possible 500 of which he is accused, saying it would be ‘more than enough to give him the maximum sentence applicable’.” [40c] (p127-128)
- 13.38 Although the Tribunal declared that it would respect the International law on human rights, several human rights groups, as well as Saddam Hussein’s legal team, have questioned whether it fully complies with a number of the standards, including the right to a fair trial and the right to sufficient access to legal counsel. (Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), 30 August 2005) [8d] (p2) (HRW World Report 2006) [15i] (p3) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p127)
- 13.39 The Tribunal has also been accused of being subject to political influence and therefore lacking independence and impartiality. (HRW World Report 2006) [15i] (p3) The Chief Judge Rizgar Mohammed Amin resigned from the position in January 2006 citing political pressure as the reason. (RFE/RL, 24 January 2006) [22o] (The Daily Telegraph, 16 January 2006) [48d] (Al-Jazeera, 18 January 2006) [84b]

- 13.40 Since the opening of the court case, two members of the defence team were assassinated. (HRW World Report 2006) [15i] (p3) In January 2006, after four defence lawyers (for Barzan al-Tikriti, Saddam Hussein, Taha Yassin Ramadan and Awad al-Bandar) walked out in protest, the court appointed four new lawyers from the Iraq Higher Tribunal. The defendants have rejected the replacement counsel. (HRW, February 2006) [15h] (p1) (UNSC, 3 March 2006) [38e] (p12)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

CENTRAL CRIMINAL COURT OF IRAQ (CCCI)

- 13.41 The US Library of Congress stated, in August 2006, that "In 2006 the two-chamber Central Criminal Court of Iraq, established in 2003 by the Coalition Provisional Authority, retained authority to investigate and try crimes of national significance such as smuggling and insurgency." [33a] (p18) The FCO human rights report 2005 added that the Central Criminal Court dealt with the most serious crimes. [66j] (p64) The same report noted that "Any court may refer cases to it. Alternatively, it can take the initiative and take over proceedings from any other court." [66j] (p64)
- 13.42 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:
- "The CCCI is meant to help crack down on criminals undermining Iraq's security and stability. CPA Administrator Bremer told a news conference that 'one of the main reasons for my establishing this court is so that we can try people, in particular senior Ba'athists ... who may have committed crimes against the Coalition, who are trying to destabilize the situation here, and so we can do it rather quickly'. The CCCI's jurisdiction involves nationwide investigative and trial jurisdiction over felonies such as terrorism, organized crime, governmental corruption, acts intended to destabilize democratic institutions or processes and violence based on race, nationality, ethnicity or religion. The CCCI also hears cases where a determination is made that a criminal defendant may not be able to obtain a fair trial in a local court." [40c] (p126)
- 13.43 The same report noted that "The CCCI comprises an Investigative Court and a Felony Court. Appeals are made to the Court of Cassation. Any criminal court in Iraq may refer a case to the CCCI. Alternatively, the CCCI can also decide at its own discretion to take jurisdiction of a case. The TAL reaffirms the existence of the CCCI." [40c] (p126)
- 13.44 It further stated that "By the end of June 2005, the CCCI had identified more than 1,700 detainees for prosecution." [40c] (p155)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

ARREST AND DETENTION – LEGAL RIGHTS

- 14.01 The new Iraqi Constitution stipulates that all Iraqis are equal before the law. Every person has the right to life, security and liberty except in accordance with law. [82a] (p5) The HRW report, January 2005, added that all persons have the right to challenge the legality of arrest or detention without delay. [15g] (p22) The USSD report, however, stated that in practice, the authorities often did not observe these provisions. [2b] (p6)
- 14.02 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that “Under the 1971 Law on Criminal Proceedings, as amended by the CPA, an individual suspected of a crime may be arrested only on a judicial warrant except when the police observe a crime taking place or have reasonable grounds to suspect such acts.” [40c] (p150) In spite of this, several reports noted that individuals were often arrested without warrants. (USSD report 2005) [2b] (p7) (HRW, January 2005) [15g] (p35) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p151 and 152)
- 14.03 The USSD report 2005 noted that “... police frequently arrested and held in detention without the necessary judicial approval individuals who had not been accused of any crime.” [2b] (p7)
- 14.04 Several sources reported that arrests were often violent. (HRW, January 2005) [15g] (p4) (AI annual report 2005) [28f] (p2 and 26-27) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p152) (Dutch Country report, December 2004) [71c] (p50-51) The HRW report, January 2005, stated that “Many persons reported being beaten at the time of their arrest and being very tightly bound in handcuffs or tightly blindfolded.” [15g] (p4) The Dutch country report, December 2004, added that “Detainees, security personnel or bystanders were often killed as arrests were being made.” [71c] (p50-51)
- 14.05 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, nevertheless, noted that “Perpetrators of such violations generally go unpunished. Though there are a number of mechanisms to bring such persons to justice, be they through administrative or legal proceedings, in practice detainees subjected to unlawful arrest and detention or torture and ill-treatment have little chance for redress.” [40c] (p153)
- 14.06 Despite having no authority to arrest, it has been reported that the Iraqi National Intelligence Service (INIS) is arresting and detaining persons within Major Crimes Directorate’s detention facility in Al-Amiriyah, Baghdad.” (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p152)
- 14.07 The HRW report, January 2005, mentioned that:
- “Following the transfer of sovereignty on June 28, 2004 under Security Council resolution no. 1546, the so-called Multinational Force-Iraq (essentially U.S. forces and its allies) have maintained responsibility for the apprehension and detention of captured insurgents and other security detainees, including ‘high value detainees’ such as Saddam Hussein and former government officials and foreign terror suspects. The Iraqi Interim Government has assumed responsibility for the detention and prosecution of common criminal suspects and insurgents apprehended by Iraqi security forces.” [15g] (p1)

- 14.08 The vast majority of people arrested and detained in Iraq were those with suspected involvement with insurgents, those suspected of 'anti-coalition activities' and common criminals arrested during mass arrests. Most of the detainees were arrested during public demonstrations, armed clashes, security sweeps and house raids. (USSD report 2005) [2b] (p7) (HRW, January 2005) [15g] (p26-27) (AI annual report 2005) [28f] (p2) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p152)
- 14.09 The new Iraqi Constitution stipulates that "Unlawful detention shall be prohibited." [82a] (p7-8)
- 14.10 The UNAMI report, dated 1 January–28 February 2006, noted that "The Human Rights Office continues to receive accounts of arbitrary detentions by the Iraqi security forces despite marked improvements in detention practices, as reported by the Ministry of Human Rights, and regular public assurances by the Ministry of Interior that all detentions will be handled in accordance with the law." [39b] (p6)
- 14.11 The HRW report, January 2005, noted that "One of the most common complaints made by detainees was of police officials threatening them with indefinite detention if they failed to pay them sums of money." [15g] (p5)
- 14.12 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, stated that "The conditions and the legality of detention in Iraq continue to warrant attention." [39a] (p14-15) The HRW report, January 2005, noted that "Conditions of pre-trial detention are poor." [15g] (p4) The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that "Though investigative judges have the authority to undertake inspection visits in detention facilities, this is rarely the case given the current security situation and the large caseload." [40c] (p152)
- 14.13 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, stated that:
 "According to the Ministry of Human Rights in Baghdad, as of 30 June 2006, there were a total of 25,707 detainees – 12,616 in the custody of the MNF-I; 7,528 held by the Ministry of Justice; 487 juveniles held by Ministry of Labor and Social Affairs; 4,346 held by the Ministry of Interior and 730 by the Ministry of Defense. In relation to March-April 2006, the figures indicate a decrease in the overall number of detainees, especially in MNF-I facilities." [39a] (p14-15)
- 14.14 The report added that "Overcrowding and the lack of judicial oversight remain problematic. The current number of detainees continues to far outstrip the capacity of the Iraqi criminal courts to adjudicate the cases." [39a] (p15)
- 14.15 The 1971 Law on Criminal Proceedings (as amended by the CPA) requires that detainees must be brought before an investigating judge within 24 hours. (HRW, January 2005) [15g] (p4) (AI, June 2004) [28a] (p2-3) (AI annual report 2005) [28f] (p2 and 26-27) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p150) The investigative judge can increase the period of detention by a maximum of 15 days following each review. The total period of detention, however, must not exceed six months. Authorisation for further periods of detention must then be obtained from the relevant criminal court. (HRW, January 2005) [15g] (p20) (AI annual report 2005) [28f] (p2 and 26-27) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p150)

- 14.16 “Security internees” can be held for longer periods of time. (AI annual report 2005) [28f] (p2) (AI, 6 March 2006) [28b] (p9) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p151)
- 14.17 Despite these guarantees detainees were often held for prolonged periods of time without charge before seeing an investigative judge. (HRW, January 2005) [15g] (p4) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p151)
- 14.18 The USSD report 2005 mentioned that “Criminal detainees generally were informed of the charges against them, although sometimes with delay.” [2b] (p7) The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, nevertheless stated that “...a significant number of detainees are not informed of the charges brought against them and are denied the right to have their case reviewed by a competent judge in a timely manner.” [40c] (p156)
- 14.19 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that “Though the law provides that after a detainee’s appearance in court he/she should be transferred to a detention facility under the authority of the ICS to await trial, those being held by one of the Ministry of Interior’s agencies are in practice often returned to that same authority.” [40c] (p152)
- 14.20 Article 19 of the Constitution provides for the right to a fair legal trial and the right to defence and a lawyer appointed by the court. It also states that “The accused is innocent until proven guilty... .” [82a] (p7-8)
- 14.21 Detainees were often denied access to lawyers and family members in pre-trial detention. (HRW, January 2005) [15g] (p5) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p151 and 152) HRW were told by detainees and visiting relatives that, as exception, access to lawyers and family members was granted to those willing to pay bribes or those with high-profile connections. However, “The organization was unable to find any instances where either legal counsel or relatives of detainees were able to gain access – even through illicit means – to other detention facilities under Ministry of Interior jurisdiction, notably those located within the ministry’s compound.” (HRW, January 2005) [15g] (p5-6)
- 14.22 According to the USSD report 2005 “Police often failed to notify family members of the arrest or location of detention.” [2b] (p7) An newly established Prisoners’ Association for Justice (PAJ) provide legal assistance to detainees and help to families to relocate relatives who have been arrested. [18ag]
- 14.23 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005 stated that:
- “CPA Memorandum No. 3 amended the 1971 Iraqi Law on Criminal Proceedings, introducing new procedural rights such as the right to be silent, the right to legal counsel, the right against self-incrimination, the right to be informed of these rights and the exclusion of evidence obtained by torture. There are no provisions in the Memorandum that address the consequences of violation of those rights however, except in the case of coerced confessions.” [40c] (p151)
- 14.24 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that:
- “Human Rights Organisations raise a number of questions as to the fairness of trials conducted by the IST, including the fact that the Statute lacks important

pre-trial guarantees such as the right to be informed of the charges, the right to remain silent or the right to be questioned in the presence of a lawyer. Furthermore, there are no guarantees against the use of confessions extracted under torture and the requirement that guilt be proven beyond a reasonable doubt.” [40c] (p156)

- 14.25 The same report noted that “The TV show Terrorism in the Grip of Justice has been criticized of undermining detainees’ rights to be considered innocent until guilt has been proven in a fair trial.” [40c] (p156)

- 14.26 Despite being held for long periods of time most detainees are released without ever being charged or having their detention reviewed by a judge. The (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p152)

- 14.27 The AI report, dated 6 March 2006, noted that:

“Between August 2004 and November 2005 an administrative review board (the Combined Review and Release Board), composed of representatives of the MNF and the Iraqi government, examined the files of almost 22,000 internees and recommended about 12,000 for release and another 10,000 for continued detention. The vast majority of ‘security internees’ – that is those individuals held in connection with the on-going armed conflict who are considered by the MNF to be a threat to security – have never been tried.” [28b] (p6)

- 14.28 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, added that:

“In an attempt to boost national reconciliation, on 6 June, Prime Minister Nouri Al-Maliki, announced his plan to release 2,500 detainees. Significantly, until 30 June more than 3,115 individuals had been released from MNF-I custody — 1,000 through the Combined Release and Review Board (CRRB) process while the rest were considered as low security cases. UNAMI HRO welcomes such releases and encourages MNF-I to continue processing lists for the administrative release through the CRRB (composed of representatives of MNF-I, Ministries of Justice, Interior and Human Rights). Over the past few months, the 90-days review process through the CRBB was strengthened through the creation of additional committees and the hiring of additional military lawyers.” [39a] (p15)

- 14.29 The UNAMI report, dated 1 June–31 August 2006, added that “At least 2,776 detainees were released during the reporting period; on 9 August, 186 individuals who had been detained by the MNF-I in Abu Ghraib for varying periods of time for ‘imperative reasons of security’ were either transferred to MOJ custody or released.” [39c] (p14)

- 14.30 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, added that:

“Prime Minister Al-Maliki presented his 24-point plan, on 25 June 2006, aimed to grant amnesty for *“detainees who were not involved in terrorist crimes and acts, war crimes and crimes against humanity, and the formation of the necessary committees for the release of the innocent and those who are not proven guilty as quickly as possible.”* The plan sets out some principles and gives no specific deadline for its implementation. Details of the amnesty plans

have yet to be formulated. UNAMI HRO has started discussions with key Iraqi Ministries so as to provide assistance in this process.” [39a] (p15)

- 14.31 The UNAMI report, dated 1 June–31 August 2006, noted that “Thousands of detainees continue to be held outside the existing legal framework partly due to the fact that the Iraqi courts do not have the capacity to adjudicate such a high number of cases.” [39c] (p14)
- 14.32 Cases that face criminal charges are referred to the CCCI for prosecution. (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p155) The MNF, stated that by the end of November 2005, the CCCI had tried 1,301 alleged insurgents. [28b] (p6) The UNSC report, dated 7 June 2005, reported that “Despite the release of some detainees, their number continues to grow.” [38b] (p13)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

ARREST AND DETENTION IN THE KRG AREA

- 14.33 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, stated that “According to figures provided by the Ministry of Human Rights of the Kurdish Regional Government a total of 2,147 individuals were detained in the Region of Kurdistan.” [39a] (p14-15)
- 14.34 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:
- “In the KRG-administered areas, cases of arbitrary arrest and detention without trial have been reported. In particular persons held by the security/intelligence agencies are at risk of detention without judicial review in accordance with the Law on Criminal Proceedings and are often held for prolonged periods of time.” [40c] (p154)
- 14.35 An article by *The Washington Post*, dated 15 June 2005, reported that Kurdish forces, with backing from the US military, have allegedly secretly transferred Arab and Turkmen detainees from the Kirkuk province to prisons in Erbil and Sulaymaniyah. “... ‘extra-judicial detentions’ were part of a ‘concerted and widespread initiative’ by Kurdish political parties ‘to exercise authority in Kirkuk in an increasingly provocative manner.’” [16g] (p1) The article added that “The transfers occurred ‘without authority of local courts or the knowledge of Ministries of Interior or Defense in Baghdad,’...” [16g] (p2)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

ARREST AND DETENTION BY THE MNF

- 14.36 The CPA Memorandum Number three provides for criminal detainees to be handed over to the Iraqi authorities as soon as “reasonably practicable”. Nevertheless, the MNF can hold criminal detainees for security or capacity reasons at the request of the Iraqi authorities. (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p151)

- 14.37 The memorandum states that criminal suspects held by the MNF have the right to remain silent, to consult a lawyer, to be “promptly informed” of the charges being brought against them and to be brought before a judicial authority no later than 90 days after first being detained. (AI annual report 2005) [28f] (p2) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p151)
- 14.38 The memorandum also stipulates that for “Security internees”, held in accordance with UNSC Resolution 1546, “internment will be reviewed no later than seven days after induction into the MNF internment facility after which the detention is to be periodically reviewed no later than six months from the date of induction into the internment facility.” (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p151) “Security internees” can be held for up to 18 months, (12 months for juveniles), which can be extended further in special cases. (AI annual report 2005) [28f] (AI, 6 March 2006) (p2) [28b] (p9) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p151)
- 14.39 The AI report, dated 6 March 2006, added that the Memorandum:
- “... provides that anyone who is interned for more than 72 hours is entitled to have the decision to intern them reviewed within seven days and thereafter at intervals of no more than six months. The Memorandum also states that the ‘operation, condition and standards of any internment facility established by the MNF shall be in accordance with Section IV of the Fourth Geneva Convention’.” [28b] (p7)
- 14.40 Reports suggest that the MNF use extreme force against perceived suspects during house raids and arrests. MNF often destroyed or confiscated property, including large sums of money and jewellery. (AI, 25 July 2005) [28c] (p4) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p154) According to the Dutch country report of December 2004, MNF soldiers have been accused of murdering civilians during arrests. [71c] (p50-51)
- 14.41 The US military enters all the details of the detainee on a central database, including their name, date and place of arrest, place of detention and charges. (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p151 and 155) However, the UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that “Their arrest is not registered in the central database. Accordingly, families are often not aware of their whereabouts and human rights organisations cannot monitor their treatment.” [40c] (p154)
- 14.42 The AI report, dated 6 March 2006, noted that “Since the invasion of Iraq in March 2003 tens of thousands of people have been detained by foreign forces, mainly the US forces, without being charged or tried and without the right to challenge their detention before a judicial body.” [28b] (p6)
- 14.43 The report also mentioned that “... among the nearly 13,900 detainees held by the MNF there were some 3,800 who had by then been held for more than one year and more than 200 who had been held for more than two years.” [28b] (p10) A number of “high value” internees were released without charge or trial in December 2005. (AI, 6 March 2006) [28b] (p14)
- 14.44 According to the Detainee visitation rules and guidelines issued by the US military in July 2005, security internees are not entitled to receive visits during the first 60 days of internment, including visits from legal counsel or family members. After the first 60 days of internment, internees are entitled to four

visits per month by close family members or legal counsel. (AI, 6 March 2006) [28b] (p11-12) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p151)

- 14.45 The AI report, dated 6 March 2006, stated that “However, relatives have frequently reported that they were not able to conduct visits, because the detention facility was located far away and travelling long distances in Iraq is unsafe.” [28b] (p12) The report added that “It appears that visits of security detainees by legal counsel are extremely rare. The main reason for this seems to be the belief that it is futile to seek legal counsel when the detainee will not be brought before a court of law. Former internees and lawyers alike have told Amnesty International they did not believe that a lawyer could have significantly furthered the case of a security internee.” [28b] (p12) The report further added that “According to a former detainee at Camp Cropper, visits by relatives are generally only allowed once every three months. [28b] (p14)

- 14.46 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, mentioned that:

“Referring to the large numbers of detainees held by the MNF in Iraq, UN Secretary General Kofi Annan said that ‘one of the major human rights challenges remains the detention of thousands of persons without due process’. He mentioned that ‘prolonged detention without access to lawyers and courts is prohibited under international law including during states of emergency’. The US rejected the accusations saying that all prisoners had access to due legal process and their rights under the Geneva Conventions.” [40c] (p154)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

PRISON CONDITIONS

15.01 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:

“Iraq’s prison system is twofold. One (sic) the one hand, detainees are held by the Iraqi authorities (including the Kurdish authorities); on the other hand the MNF is authorized by UN Security Council Resolution 1546 to carry out activities ‘necessary to counter ongoing security threats posed by forces seeking to influence Iraq’s political future through violence’, including the ‘internment’ of members of these forces ‘where it is necessary for imperative reasons of security’. Persons arrested by the MNF should therefore, as a rule, be transferred to the Iraqi prison system. On an exceptional basis, provided there are ‘imperative reasons for security’, a person could also remain detained by the MNF.” [40c] (p52)

15.02 The USSD report 2005 stated that “There were reportedly approximately 450 official detention centers; some were operated by the MOI, and some by the MOD. Additionally, there were reports of many unofficial detention centers throughout the country.” [2b] (p4)

15.03 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:

“CPA Memorandum No. 2 sets out basic standards for the operation of all detention and prison facilities, including conditions of detention, medical services, discipline and punishment, complaints by prisoners and inspection of facilities. However, these standards only apply to the prison system that falls under the authority of the Iraqi Ministry of Justice.” [40c] (p151)

15.04 The regulations state that male and female prisoners and detainees should be held separately. They also protect the right to food and drink, educational facilities and working conditions, as well as the right to receive visits, the right to complain and the right to practise a faith. (Dutch country report, December 2004) [71b]

15.05 However, the regulations only apply to prisons under the control of the Ministry of Justice. They do not apply to prisons under the control of the Ministry of Interior or the MNF. (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p53 and 151)

15.06 Nevertheless, according to IRIN news, on 20 February 2006, “Beside common allegations of mistreatment and abuse, conditions inside many Iraqi prisons are reportedly sub-standard.” [18ag] Overcrowding, poor hygiene, lack of medical care, inadequate buildings, juveniles held with adult detainees, and torture were some of the problems reported. (HRW, January 2005) [15g] (p42) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p153)

15.07 Although prison conditions often do not meet international standards, they have reportedly improved considerably. (IRIN, 6 July 2004) [18s] (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p153) For example, a new prison called Al-Mina was built in Basra to ease overcrowding at the nearby al-Ma’aqal jail. Al-Mina prison, which has a total capacity for 600 inmates, has running water, electrical and sewage facilities. (IRIN, 6 July 2004) [18s]

- 15.08 The AI report, dated 6 March 2006, noted that “As indicated earlier, CPA Memorandum No 3 in principle grants the ICRC access to MNF-held detainees at locations throughout the country. In practice, however, the ICRC has been able to visit only a limited number of larger detention facilities, mostly due to security considerations.” [28b] (p12)
- 15.09 The report added that “... in many locations of detention under MNF control, no independent body is currently able to monitor the treatment of detainees held by the MNF.” [28b] (p12)
- 15.10 Nevertheless, reports stated that the ICRC regularly visited prisons and detention facilities that were run by both the Iraqi authorities and the MNF. The visits are made in order to “monitor conditions of detention and treatment of detainees.” UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p53 and 153) (ICRC, 2004) [43a] (ICRC, 31 December 2004) [43b]
- 15.11 The AI report, dated 6 March 2006, stated that “According to the UK authorities, the ICRC has ‘full and unrestricted access’ to its detention facilities in Iraq and the ICRC has described conditions of internment as ‘generally good’.” [28b] (p12) It also mentioned that “The Iraqi Human Rights Ministry is conducting periodic visits to detention facilities under the control of the MNF.” [28b] (p12)
- 15.12 The UNAMI report, dated 1 July–31 August 2006, stated that “According to the Ministry of Human Rights, as of 31 August 2006, there were a total of 35,542 detainees.” [39c] (p14)
- 15.13 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, noted that “The total number of prisoners in early June included more than 15,000 detainees in five US prisons, 7,426 prisoners in Ministry of Justice facilities (many transferred out of the MOI because of past abuses), 1,979 still in MOI facilities, and an unknown number in MOD prisons.” [63a] (p67)
- 15.14 Nevertheless, it was widely reported that those Iraqis in detention, especially those suspected of involvement with armed opposition groups and in “terrorist activities”, have been subjected to torture and inhuman treatment by both the Iraqi Security Forces (ISF) and the Multi-National Forces (MNF), particularly the US forces. Reported abuses have included severe routine beatings to various parts of the body with cables; cigarette burns; electric shocks to the genitals; electric drills on the arms and legs; sleep deprivation; prolonged suspension from the wrists with the hands tied behind the back; deprivation of food and water for prolonged periods; severely overcrowded cells; weights attached to their testicles; string tied tightly round their penis and then being forced to drink large amounts of water; electric drill holes in their heads; strangulation; breaking of limbs; prolonged periods in forced stress positions; exposed to extremes of hot and cold; solitary confinement; forced to listen to loud music; made to stand for prolonged periods; hooded or blindfolded for several days; subjected to humiliating treatment; handcuffed that caused skin lesions and nerve damage and subjected to chemicals in the skin and eyes; and unsafe and unhealthy conditions. (HRW 2005) [15g] (p7) (HRW, July 2006) [15f] (AI, 6 March 2006) [28b] (UNAMI, 1 May–30 June 2006) [39a] (p15) (UNAMI, 1 July–31 August 2006) [39c] (p15-16) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

IRAQI-RUN PRISONS AND DETENTION FACILITIES

- 15.15 The HRW report, January 2005, stated that “In June 2003 the CPA transferred responsibility for the management of all detention and prison facilities previously under the jurisdiction of the Ministry of Labor and Social Affairs and the Ministry of Interior to the Ministry of Justice.” [15g] (p6) However, both the Ministry of Interior and the Ministry of Justice operate a parallel system of detention centres and prisons. [15g] (p7)
- 15.16 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that “The Iraqi Correctional Service (ICS), which falls under the authority of the Ministry of Justice, is in charge of providing prison security and ensuring the welfare and security of prisoners and detainees.” [40c] (p53) The USSD report 2005 noted that “In the government’s official civilian penal system, the ICS prisons, conditions significantly improved during the year. Most ICS facilities met most international penal standards, although none met all. However, other detention systems existed about which little was known.” [2b] (p5)
- 15.17 The UNHCR report noted that:
- “In addition to the official prisons, the Ministry of Interior (in particular the Major Crimes Directorate, the Criminal Intelligence Directorate, the Directorate of Ministry Security and Welfare and the Internal Affairs Directorate) runs a number of unofficial detention facilities outside the control of the Ministry of Justice. There have been numerous reports on serious human rights violations in these facilities, including the widespread use of torture.” [40c] (p53)
- 15.18 Nevertheless, the UNAMI report, dated 1 January–28 February 2006, reported that the Human Rights Office “... continues to receive regular allegations and evidence of torture in detention centres, particularly not operated or controlled by the Ministry of Justice.” [39b] (p6)
- 15.19 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, stated that:
- “During the last months, new evidence has continued to emerge pointing to torture and other cruel, inhumane or degrading treatment in detention centres administered by the Ministry of Interior (MOI) or affiliated forces throughout Iraq. It should be noted that senior members of the new Iraqi Government have publicly indicated their determination to mark a difference with the previous Government and thus take action on human rights violations. Under the National Reconciliation plan, the Government is promising to allow national and international organizations to visit prisons and inspect the conditions of the prisoners.” [39a] (p15)
- 15.20 The report noted that “On 1 June [2006], the Joint Detention Centres’ Inspection Committee, led by Deputy Prime Minister Dr. Salam Al-Zuba’i, carried out an inspection in a place identified as ‘Site 4,’ holding detainees previously held by the Public Order and Wolf Brigades.” [39a] (p15-16) The committee found that detainees were being held in “overcrowded, unsafe and

unhealthy conditions". The committee also found that the "detainees suffered systematic physical and psychological abuse by MOI officials". [39a] (p15-16)

- 15.21 The report also stated that "Photographic evidence collected and in possession of UNAMI HRO documented lesions resulting from torture as well as equipment used for this purpose. What appeared to be forged official letters for the illegal transfer of detainees between different sites were also produced. Following the inspection, 41 of the injured detainees were taken to another detention centre run by the National Police ('Site 3') where they were questioned and filmed. More seriously injured detainees were admitted to hospital to receive adequate medical treatment. Thirty seven (37) juveniles were also transferred from 'Site 4' to 'Site 3. The Joint Detention Centres' Inspection Committee has recommended the detention of the officers directly involved in committing violations. On 17 June, MOI reported that 10 investigators of various ranks would be charged for abuse/torture of prisoners and were dismissed." [39a] (p15-16)
- 15.22 The report continued that "According to reports received by UNAMI HRO, grievous conditions of detention, allegations of torture and mistreatment were also revealed in Diyala Police Directory where 1,480 individuals are allegedly detained without judicial order. Women and juveniles were also said to be held in the same detention facility." [39a] (p16)
- 15.23 The Americans formally handed over control of Abu Ghraib prison to the Iraqi authorities on 1 September 2006. Since then, there have been new claims of torture by the Iraqi guards. (*The Sunday Telegraph*, 10 September 2006) [48f] The article stated that "Conditions in the rest of the jail were grim, with an overwhelming stench of excrement, prisoners crammed into cells for all but 20 minutes a day, food rations cut to just rice and water and no air conditioning." [48f]
- 15.24 The AI report, dated 6 March 2006, added that the "... Iraqi Interior Ministry was holding many detainees in different facilities under its control and subjecting them to torture and ill-treatment." [28b] (p2)
- 15.25 The HRW report, January 2005, added that "Detainees reported receiving little or no food or water for several days at a stretch, and being held in severely overcrowded cells with no room for lying down to sleep, without air conditioning, and in unhygienic conditions." [15g] (p4)
- 15.26 The USSD report 2005 mentioned that "Throughout the year ICS officials implemented procedures for the screening of all persons taken into ICS custody from the police, courts, or any other entity as soon as reasonably possible for injuries or signs of abuse. Medical staff examined and documented the results in the person's medical record." [2b] (p5)
- 15.27 The USSD report 2005 added that "Overall detainee numbers increased due to mass arrests carried out during security and military operations. ... ICS operated 11 prisons and pretrial detention facilities, and Kurdish authorities operated 7. Renovation and construction on an additional 3 facilities, totaling 4,200 beds, continued at year's end." [2b] (p5)
- 15.28 The HRW report, January 2005 explained that the law provides for the right of child detainees to be held separately from adults and that "... in areas where

separate detention facilities are not available, measures must be taken to prevent children from mixing with adult detainees.” [15g] (p62) However, “Human Rights Watch continues to receive reports of children being held together with adults in detention facilities under the jurisdiction of the Ministry of Interior. The children include both criminal suspects and others suspected of having taken part in clashes against government forces” [15g] (p62)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

PRISONS AND DETENTION FACILITIES IN THE KRG AREA

15.29 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:

“In Northern Iraq with its two distinct judicial systems, there are separate prison and detention facilities in the KDP-administered area and the PUK-administered area.

“The regular prisons in the Governorates of Erbil and Dohuk are under the oversight of the Ministry of Justice and administered by the Ministry of Interior. The main regular prison is called Mohata, located in Erbil, and has separate sections for men and women. In the Governorate of Sulaymaniyah, the prison and detention centres are under the authority of the Ministry of Interior and are run by the police forces. The major prison complex is called Ma’askar Salam and is located west of Sulaymaniyah. In both areas, there are distinct institutions for juvenile offenders.” [40c] (p53-54)

15.30 The report also mentioned that:

“In addition, the Kurdish security (Asayish) and intelligence (KDP: Parastin, PUK: Dazgay Zaniary) agencies run special detention facilities which are not under the control of the authorities but rather of political parties (the KDP and PUK respectively). These detention facilities (mainly known are the Akre Prison, run by the Asayish and the Salaheddin Prison run by the Parastin in the Governorate of Erbil as well as the Dazgay Zaniary Prison in Qalachwalan, with others in secret locations) hold political and security cases (e.g. suspected members of Islamic groups, PKK members and critics of the ruling parties). It is reported that the rules of due process are systematically violated in these unofficial detention facilities. Human rights organizations and the ICRC have access to the Akre, the Mohata and the Ma’askar Salam prisons, while detention facilities run by the Parastin and the Dazgay Zaniary are apparently off limits to international observers.” [40c] (p53-54)

15.31 The USSD report 2005 noted that “Standards in the KRG facilities were similar to ICS standards.” [2b] (p5) However, Kurdish forces, in the knowledge of the US military, reportedly illegally transferred Arab and Turkmen detainees to prisons in the KRG area. (The Washington Post, 15 June 2005) [16g] (p1) The USSD report 2005 added that the prisoners were allegedly moved because of a lack of jail space in the Kirkuk Province. [2b] (p3)

15.32 *The Washington Post* stated in an article, dated 20 August 2005, that “Widespread abductions have instilled fear across northern Iraq and led families on a desperate search for relatives who disappear into a maze of

prisons in Kurdistan, the semiautonomous region controlled by the two Kurdish parties.” [16f] (p3)

- 15.33 The same article noted that “The Kurds are holding detainees at prisons in Irbil, Sulaymaniyah, Dahuk, Akrah and Shaklawah, according to human rights activists, political leaders and released detainees.” [16f] (p4)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

MNF-RUN PRISONS AND DETENTION FACILITIES

- 15.34 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that “On the basis of UN Security Council Resolution 1546, the MNF are authorized to intern persons on compelling security grounds.” [40c] (p54) The MNF were holding more than 14,000 security detainees distributed over the four main US controlled prisons. (RFE/RL, 16 February 2006) [22i] (AI, 6 March 2006) [28b] (p6-7)

- 15.35 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, reported that many of the detainees held by the US military were held for “... prolonged periods of time and without judicial review of their detention” [40c] (p54) The report added that most of the ‘security detainees’ held by the US military were Sunnis. [40c] (p54-55) The AI report, dated 6 March 2006, stated that “Most ‘security internees’ are held at four detention facilities under US control... .” [28b] (p6)

- 15.36 The AI report, dated 6 March 2006, stated that:

“In February 2004, the International Committee of the Red Cross (ICRC) submitted a report to the Coalition Forces which described serious violations of international humanitarian law committed by these forces in Iraq. These included brutality against protected persons during their arrest and initial detention, sometimes causing death or serious injury, as well as various methods of torture and ill-treatment inflicted on detainees. The public release of images in April 2004 showing detainees being tortured and ill-treated by US soldiers at Abu Ghraib prison, caused worldwide shock, horror and outrage. The subsequent US military investigation in Iraq headed by Major General Antonio Taguba found that Coalition Forces were responsible for ‘systemic’ and ‘illegal abuse of detainees’ held at Abu Ghraib prison between August 2003 and February 2004, and concluded that soldiers had ‘committed egregious acts and grave breaches of international law at Abu Ghraib...’.” [28b] (p4)

- 15.37 The HRW report of July 2006 stated that:

“At Camp Nama, for instance, detainees were regularly stripped naked, subjected to sleep deprivation and extreme cold, placed in painful stress positions, and beaten. At FOB Tiger, they were held without food or water for over 24 hours at a time, in temperatures sometimes exceeding 135 degrees Fahrenheit, and then taken into interrogations where they were beaten and subjected to threats. At Mosul, detainees were regularly subject to extreme sleep deprivation, exposure to extreme cold, forced exercises, and were threatened with military guard dogs.” [15f] (p2)

- 15.38 The report added that “In all three locations, the abuses appear to have been part of a regularized process of detainee abuse — ‘standard operating procedure,’ in the words of some of the soldiers.” [15f] (p2)
- 15.39 The report also mentioned that:
- “The accounts in this report provide compelling new evidence that detainee abuse was an established and apparently authorized part of the detention and interrogation processes in Iraq for much of 2003-2005. The accounts also suggest that U.S. military personnel who felt the practices were wrong and illegal have faced significant obstacles at every turn when they attempted to report or expose the abuses.” [15f] (p2)
- 15.40 The HRW report continued “U.S. military personnel have faced systemic obstacles to reporting or exposing abuses, that the U.S. military in numerous cases has not taken adequate measures to stop reported abuses. The report also shows that the U.S. military has often failed to properly investigate and prosecute perpetrators, including officers who allowed abuses to occur on their watch.” [15f] (p52)
- 15.41 The HRW stated in a press release, dated 23 July 2006, that “Torture and other abuses against detainees in U.S. custody in Iraq were authorized and routine, even after the 2004 Abu Ghraib scandal....” [15e]
- 15.42 The HRW report of July 2006 stated that “...soldiers describe how detainees were routinely subjected to severe beatings, painful stress positions, severe sleep deprivation, and exposure to extreme cold and hot temperatures.” [15f]
- 15.43 The HRW also noted that:
- “Some of the most serious allegations of detainee abuse in Iraq since 2003 have concerned a special military and CIA task force – known at various times as Task Force 20, Task Force 121, Task Force 6-26, and Task Force 145 – charged with capturing or killing high-level combatants. Its targets have included Saddam Hussein and Abu Musab Al-Zarqawi, but also hundreds of anonymous, and often innocent, detainees. Through most of 2003 and 2004, the task force maintained a detention and interrogation facility within Camp Nama, at the Baghdad International Airport (often called ‘BIAP’). The camp was off-limits to the International Committee of the Red Cross, as well as ordinary military personnel. The task force moved to another location near Balad in the summer of 2004, and also reportedly maintains outposts in or near Fallujah, Ramadi and Kirkuk.” [15f] (p6)
- 15.44 The US detentions centres are ‘Camp Bucca’ in the southern city of Umm Qasr (7,365 detainees), ‘Camp Redemption’ at Abu Ghraib Prison (4,710 detainees) and ‘Camp Cropper’ near Baghdad’s International Airport, (138 ‘high-value’ detainees) and Fort Suse (1,176 detainees, (AI, 6 March 2006) [28b] (p6-7) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p54-55)
- 15.45 The AI report, dated 6 March 2006, stated that “In addition, US forces hold detainees temporarily in various brigade and division internment facilities throughout the country. A small number of ‘security internees’ are held in the custody of UK forces at the detention facility of Shu’aiba Camp, near Basra. According to the UK’s Foreign and Commonwealth Office, at the end of

- October 2005, the UK forces held 33 security internees, none of whom were women or children, in their detention facility at al-Shu'aiba." [28b] (p6)
- 15.46 The UNHCR COI report mentioned that "...the high number of detainees has overcrowded facilities and delayed the reviewing process, seriously undermining detainees' rights of due process. ... Crowded conditions and more difficult inmates also increase the risk of prison violence. Camp Bucca and Abu Ghraib have experienced several prison riots." [40c] (p54-55)
- 15.47 Despite this, the FCO human rights report 2005 noted that "Detainees are made as comfortable as possible. They are free to practice their religion, have three hot meals a day, access to recreation areas and medical facilities are available. Detention facilities are open to ICRC and Iraqi Ministry of Human Rights inspection." [66j] (p63)
- 15.48 *The Washington Post* stated, on 21 January 2005 that:
- "Soldiers who guard detainees now work under strict guidelines. ... The military has also overhauled all of its detention facilities since the scandal, which highlighted the poor living conditions of both the detainees and the soldiers. Prisoners at Abu Ghraib now live in heated tents with electricity and have access to showers and to cold water in the summer. They also have extensive medical and dental care." [16e]
- 15.49 The FCO human rights report 2005 stated that "There are no dedicated UK or US detention facilities for women or juveniles. Women and juveniles at US detention facilities are segregated from adult males unless they are members of the same family." [66j] (p63) "The UK does not hold any women or individuals under the age of 18." [66j] (p63)
- 15.50 The AI report, dated 6 March 2006, mentioned that:
- "At the end of September 2005 there were about 200 juveniles held by the MNF who were scheduled to be transferred shortly to the jurisdiction of the Iraqi Ministry of Labour and Social Affairs. The newspaper al-Sharq al-Awsat reported in December 2005 that the Iraqi Judicial Council had appointed a judge to deal specifically with cases of detained juveniles held by the MNF." [28b] (p14)
- 15.51 The same report noted that "The US has held an unknown number of persons detained in Iraq without any contact with the outside world in violation of international standards. These so called 'ghost detainees' were largely hidden to prevent the ICRC from visiting them." [28b] (p13) The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that "US Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld admitted in 2004 that he had ordered the secret detention of a senior Ansar Al-Islam member without listing him in the database." [40c] (p155)
- 15.52 The AI report continued:
- "The practice of holding detainees in secret, with no contact with the outside world, places the person outside the protection of the law, denying them important safeguards and leaving them vulnerable to torture and ill-treatment. They have no access to lawyers, families or doctors. They are often kept in prolonged arbitrary detention without charge or trial. They are unable to

challenge their arrest or detention, whose lawfulness is not assessed by any judge or similar authority. Their treatment and conditions are not monitored by any independent body, national or international. The secrecy of their detention allows the concealment of any further human rights violations they suffer, including torture or ill-treatment, and allows governments to evade accountability.” [28b] (p13)

- 15.53 The same report noted that “There are indications that persons detained in Iraq have secretly been transferred outside Iraq for interrogation by the CIA.” [28b] (p13) “... as part of their cooperation with Iraqi government forces, the MNF continued to hand over some of those whom its forces detained into the custody of Iraqi forces, despite the obvious risks to which this must expose such prisoners.” [28b] (p3)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

DEATH PENALTY

- 16.01 Capital punishment was suspended on 10 June 2003 by Coalition Provisional Order Number 7. [31a] The Iraqi government announced the reintroduction of the death penalty on 8 August 2004. Government officials argued that it would act as a deterrent which in turn would help enforce the rule of law in Iraq and ease the violence. (*The Guardian*, 9 August 2004) [6r] (AI annual report 2005) [28f] (p5) (Hands off Cain, 2006) [97a] (p1)
- 16.02 The HRW report, January 2005, noted that the death penalty was reintroduced for a number of offences, which included "... certain crimes affecting internal state security, public safety, premeditated murder, and drug trafficking. It also introduced the death penalty for abduction." [15g] (p17) Government officials stated that implementation would be "very limited and only in exceptional cases." (HRW, January 2005) [15g] (p17)
- 16.03 In October 2005, the Iraqi TNA approved a new law which extended the use of the death penalty to include "those who commit... terror acts" and for "those who provoke, plan, finance and all those who enable terrorists to commit these crimes". (AP, 4 October 2005) [65e] (Hands off Cain, 2006) [97a] (p1)
- 16.04 The Hands off Cain report 2006 stated that "According to Iraqi law a death sentence must be approved by the government, the President and the two Vice-Presidents." [97a] (p1) However, according to the UNHCR COI report, October 2005, President Talabani was opposed to the death penalty and allegedly did not authorise any death sentences. His two vice-presidents, nonetheless, can sign the death sentences. [40c] (p142)
- 16.05 Three members of Ansar Al-Sunna were hanged on 1 September 2005, after being sentenced to death on 22 May [2005] by a criminal court in Al-Kut for kidnapping, rape and murdering policemen. (AI, 1 January 2006) [28g] (AI, 6 March 2006) [28b] (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p142) (Hands off Cain, 2006) [97a] (p1)
- 16.06 Following that, the Iraqi authorities sentenced 13 people to death for taking part in the insurgency. The 13, who were hanged on 9 March 2006, were the first to be executed for terrorist activities. (BBC, 9 March 2006) [4x]
- 16.07 During 2005, at least 50 people were sentenced to death in Iraq. (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p142) (Hands off Cain, 2006) [97a] (p1) On 29 June 2006, al-Maliki announced that courts had sentenced 260 people to death in the past two years. Of those death sentences, 22 had been carried out. (Hands off Cain, 2006) [97a] (p1) Nevertheless, it was reported that in September 2006 27 people, including women, were executed by hanging at Abu Ghraib. (AI, 25 September 2006) [28i] (*The Telegraph*, 8 September 2006) [48e] *The Telegraph* article stated that two of those hanged had been convicted of terrorism charges, and the other 25 were convicted of murder and kidnap. [48e]
- 16.08 On 11 September 2006 the Kurdistan parliament in Iraq unanimously voted for the resumption of the death penalty in the KRG area. The parliament abolished article 11 in law 22 of 2003 that put an end to the use of the death

penalty. The KRG ministry of human rights issued a statement expressing opposition and dismay at resuming the application of capital sentences in the Kurdistan Region. (Hands off Cain, 2006) [97a] (p1)

16.09 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, stated that:

“The Cassation’s Court (Appeal’s Court) is currently reviewing the case of Mr. Awraz Abdel Aziz Mahmoud Saeed, aka Al-Kurdi. Mr. Abdel Aziz was sentenced to death by the Central Criminal Court of Iraq on 30 March 2006 for his role, among other things, in the bombing of the United Nations Headquarters in Canal Hotel in Baghdad on 19 August 2003 which resulted in the killing of Sergio Vieira de Mello and 21 other UN staff.” [39a] (p19)

16.10 An article by AI, dated 25 September 2006, reported that:

“On 21 September 11 people were executed by hanging in the city of Arbil, in the Kurdish-controlled area of Northern Iraq. To Amnesty International’s knowledge these were the first executions to be carried out in the Kurdish region since 1992. According to reports, the 11 men, said to be members of the armed group Ansar al-Islam, had been sentenced to death in March 2006 having been convicted of killings and kidnappings in the Kurdish region during 2003 and 2004.” [28i]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

POLITICAL AFFILIATION

FREEDOM OF POLITICAL EXPRESSION

17.01 The HRW report, dated 3 October 2005, stated that:

“Since mid-2003, insurgent groups have repeatedly attacked Iraqi government officials and politicians. Various armed groups have killed dozens, if not hundreds, of local and national government officials and political party officials, as well as judges, by means of assassination squads, roadside bombs and suicide attacks. A total figure is not known due to the magnitude of the attacks and the absence of a comprehensive reporting scheme. Political figures have also been the target of criminally motivated attacks.

“Insurgent groups like the Islamic Army in Iraq, Ansar al-Sunna and al-Tawhid wal-Jihad have repeatedly claimed responsibility for attacks on government officials.” [15j] (p62)

FREEDOM OF ASSOCIATION AND ASSEMBLY

17.02 The Constitution states that “Freedom of assembly and peaceful demonstration, and this shall be regulated by law.” [82a] (p12) It also stipulates that “The freedom to form and join associations and political parties shall be guaranteed, and this shall be regulated by law.” It adds that “It is not permissible to force any person to join any party, society, or political entity, or force him to continue his membership in it.” [82a] (p12)

17.03 The Freedom House report 2006 noted that:

“Domestic and international nongovernmental organisations were able to operate without restrictions, though security constraints limited their activities in many regions. Peaceful demonstrations occurred frequently during the year [2005] without interference from coalition forces or the Iraqi government, except when they were in violation of curfews. Gatherings or rallies that violated anti-Baath strictures were considered illegal.” [70b] (p5)

17.04 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that:

“Although the Ba’ath Party was banned by CPA Order No. 1, political organizations representing a wide range of viewpoints can be formed without interference by the authorities and candidates were able to freely present themselves or be nominated by their political parties for the 30 January 2005 elections. The Iraqi Government did not restrict political opponents nor did it interfere with their right to organize, seek votes or publicize their views.” [40c] (p157)

17.05 The same report noted that “Under the Order of Safeguarding National Security, the Prime Minister has the power to restrict the freedom of assembly, a power which is subject to judicial review.” [40c] (p157)

17.06 Demonstrations and public protests took place on a regular basis on issues such as political, economic and social problems. Police generally did not intervene or restrict such demonstrations except when a curfew was violated.

However, there were reports that police used force on occasions. (USSD report 2005) [2b] (p11) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p157)

- 17.07 The UNHCR COI report added that "... for example when police opened fire on a crowd of demonstrators in the Southern city of Samawa on 27 June 2005, killing one protester and wounding six more. This incident began with some 2,000 unemployed Iraqis demonstrating to demand jobs who then began throwing stones at the police." [40c] (p157)
- 17.08 The UNAMI report, dated 1 July–31 August 2006, noted that:
- "Demonstrations took place across towns in the Governorate of Sulaymaniya to protest against corruption of local officials and to call for an improvement in the provision of basic services. Most of the protests were peaceful, although some turned violent when groups of demonstrators attacked public buildings with stones. Some individuals had been apparently detained by the authorities before the demonstrations started in an effort to prevent them; approximately 200 persons were briefly detained following the demonstrations." [39c] (p19-20)
- 17.09 The USSD report 2005 mentioned that "Membership in the dominant political parties conferred special privileges and advantages in education and employment. There were numerous allegations that the KDP and PUK prevented the employment of nonparty citizens and that courts were biased against nonparty claimants." [2b] (p16)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

OPPOSITION GROUPS AND POLITICAL ACTIVISTS

- 17.10 The UNHCR guidance note stated that "A range of politicians, members of the Iraqi government or administration (extending down to the local level, such as members of Governorate Councils), known members of political parties involved in the political process and/or members of their families (e.g. Sunnis who are no longer boycotting the process), as well as civilians supporting the democratic process have been targeted by non-state agents in an aim to undermine the ongoing political process and democratization of the country." [40a] (p14)
- 17.11 The HRW report, dated 3 October 2005, noted that "Insurgent groups also have targeted individuals active in Shi'a parties and organizations." [15j] (p39)
- 17.12 The report also detailed 17 cases of attacks against leading Iraqi political figures between March 2003 and July 2005. [15j] (p65-66) In addition, the report mentioned that "Insurgent groups have also targeted the family members of politicians." [15j] (p69)
- 17.13 Nevertheless, the HRW report, January 2005, noted that "Human Rights Watch is also aware of other ... ill-treatment of members of several political parties in Baghdad." [15g] (p35)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

FORMER MEMBERS AND ASSOCIATES OF THE BA'ATH PARTY/FORMER REGIME

- 17.14 Article 135 (5) of the new Constitution stipulates that "Mere membership in the dissolved Ba'ath party shall not be considered a sufficient basis for referral to court, and a member shall enjoy equality before the law and protection unless covered by the provisions of De-Ba'athification and the directives issued according to it." [82a] (p39)
- 17.15 The UNHCR guidance note, October 2005, noted that:
- "Under the former government's rule, the state, the armed forces and the security apparatus were dominated by the Ba'ath party, which as the President's party enjoyed special status within the regime. No special qualifications were required in order to become a member of the Ba'ath Party, and the regime consistently and systematically expanded the membership of the Ba'ath Party as a means to widen its control of the population. Members who were perceived by the government as having been particularly loyal received preferential treatment in all aspects of life." [40a] (p14)
- 17.16 According to an article in *The Washington Post*, dated 3 February 2005, the Ba'ath party had an estimated one million to 2.5 million members. [16d] The same article noted that membership of the Ba'ath party was an 'unavoidable fact of life' during the Saddam regime. "It was required for most civil service jobs, and almost everyone who wanted to go to college had to join." [16d]
- 17.17 The UNHCR guidance note, October 2005, mentioned that:
- "Many senior ranking cadres within the Ba'ath Party built a career through dual membership in the Ba'ath Party and the Special Republican Guards, as chiefs of loyal tribes, as members of the intelligence and security forces, and so forth. These individuals were generally assigned various tasks as senior officials of the Ba'ath Party at the levels of governorates, districts, sub-districts, cities and communes. Many were also implicated in policing activities with the army and security forces, the search for army deserters, and recruitment for paramilitary armed groups such as Jaish Al-Quds (The Jerusalem Army), the Fedayeen Saddam (Saddam's 'Men of Sacrifice') and the Ashbal Saddam (Saddam's Lion Cubs). Middle and senior level officers in these services were appointed only after a thorough screening by the senior leadership. Saddam Hussein's son Qusay was directly responsible for these services. Many senior officials of the above-mentioned entities were in the armed forces during the period when campaigns against segments of the Iraqi population were planned and executed. These include the 'Anfal' campaign which took place in Northern Iraq during the 1980s, the suppression of the 1991 and 1999 uprisings in Southern Iraq and the persecution of political opponents. While many may describe themselves as having simply worked in logistics or communications, association with groups such as the Fedayeen Saddam, the People's Army (Al-Jaish al Sh'abi), the Ba'ath militia or the Jaish Al-Quds clearly implies knowing of and condoning their activities." [40a] (p14-15)
- 17.18 The AI report, dated 25 July 2005, noted that "In early April 2003, the US-led military intervention in Iraq, which had started just days earlier on 18 March, ended the 25-year rule of Saddam Hussain and the even longer rule of the Ba'ath party." [28c] (p2)

17.19 The CFR report, dated 7 April 2005, added that “In the early months of the U.S.-led occupation, authorities banned the Baath Party and removed all senior Baathists from the government and security forces. But U.S. officials began to shift their strategy in April 2004 and, in a bid to strengthen the officer corps, allowed some senior ex-Baathists to return to the security forces.” [8b] (p1)

17.20 The UNHCR guidance note, October 2005, stated that:

“Members and associates of the Ba’ath party and former regime have been the subject of attacks since the early days of the change of power in Iraq. ... Low-ranking officials of the Ba’ath party have also been killed or otherwise attacked because of the activities they were involved in – for example a low-ranking member of a security organization who was known to have been a brutal torturer.” [40a] (p15)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

De-Ba’athification

17.21 The UNHCR guidance note, October 2005, stated that:

“CPA Order No. 1, De-Ba’athification of Iraqi Society, was signed and went into effect on 5 May 2003. Under this Order, the Ba’ath Party was dissolved and senior party members (those in the upper tier, including members of the Regional Command, Branches, Sections and Groups) were officially removed from their positions and banned from any future employment in the public sector. In addition, they were evaluated for criminal conduct or threat to the security of the Coalition. Furthermore, all individuals in the top three layers of management in every government Ministry, related corporations, and other government institutions including universities and hospitals, were subject to interviews in order to assess their affiliation with the Ba’ath Party. Those determined to have been Ba’ath members were subject to investigation for criminal conduct and were removed from employment if found to be full party members. The Supreme National DeBa’athification Commission was tasked to hear appeals from Ba’athists who were in the lowest ranks of the party’s senior leadership.” [40a] (p15-16)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Reprisals against Ba’ath party members

17.22 An AI report, dated 18 March 2004, stated that former members of the Ba’ath party and security force members were targeted in revenge attacks. [28d] The UNHCR guidance note, October 2005, mentioned that:

“Thousands of former Ba’ath Party members in governmental establishments, universities and schools have lost their jobs as a result of the de-Ba’athification process, irrespective of their level of association within the Party. Others claim that they are systematically targeted for assassination or

extortion by Islamic militia parties, who nowadays dominate the ISF as well as Kurdish parties and the Peshmerga. Many attacks also appear to be the result of personal vendettas against members of the Ba'ath Party." [40a] (p16)

17.23 *The Duluth News Tribune* article, dated 26 February 2005, also noted that:

"Especially besieged are Shiite Baathists who live in predominantly Shiite or mixed Sunni-Shiite neighborhoods, where targets are more accessible than in homogenous Sunni strongholds. Militiamen have demanded that former Baathists fly white flags to atone for their party membership and let their neighbors know they have renounced their pasts. Those who refuse often end up dead." [60a]

17.24 A Knight Ridder article, dated 25 February 2005, stated that "Shiite Muslim assassins are killing former members of Saddam Hussein's mostly Sunni Muslim regime with impunity in a wave of violence that, combined with the ongoing Sunni insurgency, threatens to escalate into civil war." [13a]

17.25 The same article noted that:

"The war between Shiite vigilantes and former Baath Party members is seldom investigated and largely overshadowed by the insurgency. The U.S. military is preoccupied with hunting down suicide bombers and foreign terrorists, and Iraq's new Shiite leaders have little interest in prosecuting those who kill their former oppressors or their enemies in the insurgency." [13a]

17.26 The report also noted that "Since the Jan. 30 elections [2005], Shiite militants have stepped up their campaign to exact street justice from men who were part of the regime that oppressed and massacred members of their sect for decades. While Shiite politicians turn a blind eye, assassins are working their way through a hit list of Saddam's former security and intelligence personnel, according to Iraqi authorities, Sunni politicians and interviews with the families of those who've been targeted." [13a]

Threats to families of Ba'ath party members

17.27 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that "US-led forces have confirmed that they illegally detained Iraqi women in order to obtain information about male relatives who are senior Ba'ath Party officials or suspected insurgents. In addition, they are accused of holding women as 'bargaining chips' in the attempt to convince male relatives to surrender or admit involvement in armed activities." [40c] (p35)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

FREEDOM OF SPEECH AND MEDIA

- 18.01 Article 38 (a) of the new Constitution provides for the “Freedom of expression using all means.” Article 38 (b) provides for the “Freedom of press, printing, advertisement, media and publication.” [82a] (p12)
- 18.02 In spite of these provisions, Iraq was the “world’s most dangerous country” for the media in 2005. (RSF 2006) [20d] (p140)
- 18.03 The Freedom House report 2006 stated that “While Iraqis continued to benefit from a wide diversity of media sources resulting from a media boom that began with the ouster of Saddam Hussein’s regime in 2003, press freedom suffered some serious blows in 2005.” [70c] (p83)
- 18.04 Nevertheless, the CPJ 2005 report noted that “The overall press freedom situation in Iraq wasn’t entirely bleak. Iraqi media have flourished since the fall of President Saddam Hussein, who controlled the media with an iron fist, brooking no independent news or opinions.” [26b] (p5)
- 18.05 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that “Iraqis have enjoyed a considerable amount of freedom of expression since the fall of the former regime in April 2003. Almost overnight, the repressive media environment transformed into one of the most diverse and loosely regulated.” [40c] (p158)
- 18.06 Moreover, the Freedom House 2005 report on Freedom of the Press noted that “In late March [2004], the CPA established the Iraq Communications and Media Commission (later called the National Communications and Media Commission, or NCMC), an independent nonprofit administrative institution with authority to license and regulate media, broadcasting, and telecommunications services.” [70a] (p106)
- 18.07 The same report mentioned that “In August [2004], interim prime minister Iyad Allawi announced the creation of a new Higher Media Commission (HMC) with responsibility for regulating print and broadcast media and imposing sanctions against violators. [70a] (p106)
- 18.08 The USSD report 2005 stated that:

“CPA Order 14, as amended by CPA Order 100, restricts media organizations from incitement to violence and civil disorder, expressing support for the banned Ba’th Party and support for ‘alterations to Iraq’s borders by violent means.’ Government actions based on the order must be consistent with the TAL and the country’s obligations under international law and are appealable within the judicial system.

“Media organizations determined to be in violation of the CPA orders are subject to closure, possible imprisonment of persons involved in the violation, and a fine of up to \$1 thousand (1.5 million dinars). No media organizations in the country were closed during the year. The Iraqi Association of Journalists asserted that journalists were censored and had been accused of collaboration with the insurgents after trying to report on both sides of the conflict.” [2b] (p10)

- 18.09 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that:
- “CPA Order No. 14 prohibits media organizations from publishing or broadcasting material that incites violence or civil disorder, advocates the return to power of the Ba’ath Party or contains statements that purport to be on behalf of the Ba’ath Party. It allows for the closure of media organizations that violate these regulations. One example is the decision of the IIG to ban the Al-Jazeera news channel from working in Iraq. The station was accused of inciting violence and hatred.” [40c] (p158)
- 18.10 The USSD report 2005 noted that “Licensing procedures are transparent and an independent entity was established to license broadcast media, although the process has lapsed in the face of other priorities. The press does not require a license to operate.” [2b] (p10)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

NEWSPAPERS, RADIO AND TELEVISION

- 18.11 Numerous daily and weekly publications including political broadsheets, independent newspapers and magazines were available in Iraq. (USSD report 2005) [2b] (p10) (CPJ 2005) [26c] (p1) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p158) (Freedom House, Freedom of the Press, 2006) [70c] (p83) In fact, UNHCR stated that there were an estimated 170 independent newspapers and magazines in May 2005. (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p158) Most were affiliated with particular religious or political groups. (Freedom House, Freedom of the Press, 2005) [70a] (p107)
- 18.12 The newspapers with the largest circulation are *Al-Sabah* (which has a circulation of more than 50,000 and was founded after the invasion with US funding. It often reflects the position of the government), *Az-Zaman* (owned by leading Iraqi businessman Saad Al-Bazzaz and also published in London), *Al-Mutamar* (the official organ of the Iraqi National Congress), *Al-Mada* (a well respected independent daily) and *Hawlati*, a Kurdish weekly. (US Library of Congress, August 2006) [33a] (p21) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p158) (Freedom House, Freedom of the Press, 2006) [70c] (p83) Most of the major international newspapers are also available in Iraq. (US Library of Congress, August 2006) [33a] (p21)
- 18.13 The Freedom House report on Freedom of the Press 2005 noted that “While the independent press has grown tremendously, economic conditions have hindered the ability of independent publications to sustain themselves.” [70a] (p107)
- 18.14 The Freedom House report on Freedom of the Press 2005, noted that “In March [2004], the CPA suspended Al-Hawza, the newspaper of Shiite cleric Muqtada Al-Sadr, for allegedly falsely blaming the U.S. military for the deaths of Iraqi police recruits in a February attack.” [70a] (p107) A BBC article, dated 27 August 2004, observed that “The ban was lifted in mid-July [2004] by the interim Iraqi government, citing the move as proof of its belief in a free press, but the newspaper said it had been preparing to resume publishing anyway.” [4f] (p1)

- 18.15 Dozens of television and radio stations also operated in Iraq at various levels and in a number of languages. (USSD report 2005) [2b] (p10) (CPJ 2005) [26c] (p1) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p158) (Freedom House, Freedom of the Press, 2005) [70a] (p107) Foreign satellite television, which was banned under the Saddam regime, became increasingly available and Iraqis had free access to Middle Eastern, European and US channels. (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p158) (Freedom House, Freedom of the Press, 2005) [70a] (p107)
- 18.16 The USSD report 2005 noted that “The most widely watched television stations were independent Al-Sharqiya and public broadcaster Al-Iraqiya, along with Arabic-language satellite channels operating outside the country, such as Al-Arabiya and Al-Jazeera. Several other new outlets were gaining popularity, such as entertainment channel Al-Sumeria.” [2b] (p10)
- 18.17 Nevertheless, on 7 August 2004, the interim government banned the Qatar-based Al-Jazeera television station from transmitting in the country for one month. The interim government accused the station of inciting violence and hatred. (USSD report 2005) [2b] (p11) (RSF annual report, 3 May 2005) [20c] (p3) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p158) (Dutch country report, December 2004) [71c] (p33) The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, added that “Iraqi officials alleged that Al-Jazeera’s reporting on kidnappings had encouraged Iraqi militants, and a government statement on the ban accused Al-Jazeera of being a mouthpiece for terrorist groups and contributing to instability in Iraq.” [40c] (p158)
- 18.18 The ban was extended in September [2004] for an unspecified period of time and the office of Al-Jazeera in Baghdad was closed. (RSF annual report 2005) [20c] (p3) (Dutch country report, December 2004) [71c] (p33) The ban remained in place at the time of writing. (USSD report 2005) [2b] (p11) (CPJ 2005) [26b] (p5) In spite of this, the station continued to function in the country by using free-lance journalists, footage from other media sources and a network of contacts. (USSD report 2005) [2b] (p11) (CPJ 2005) [26b] (p5) (Freedom House, Freedom of the Press, 2005) [70a] (p107)
- 18.19 The RSF annual report, dated 3 May 2005, stated that “Defence minister Hazem Shaalan called Al-Jazeera ‘clearly a terrorist TV station’ in an article the same month in the daily Asharq al-Awsat, accusing its Baghdad office of operating illegally since it was closed three months earlier.” [20c] (p3)
- 18.20 The ICG report, dated 27 February 2006, stated that:
- “The Iraqi media magnify the problem by their daily portrayal of violence, with especially politically-affiliated stations and papers ladling out a partisan broth that polarises the Sunni and Shiite communities. The above mentioned Hurriya killings, for example, received prime billing (with a gruesome picture of one victim and inflammatory headlines) on the front page of Al-Jasa’er, a newspaper associated with the Muslim Scholars Association – its effect, if not its intent, to further inflame sectarian passions. Moreover, satellite TV stations such as al-Jazeera and al-Arabiya, both based outside Iraq, are seen as supporting the insurgents’ cause through partisan broadcasts betraying a Sunni vantage point. As for the new crop of Iraqi channels, neutral ground has receded to give way to partisan reporting, if not in fact then in predominant perception. A relatively independent channel such as al-Sharqiya is seen as Ba’athist by many Shiites and watched mostly by Sunnis. Al-Iraqiya, which the

Shiite-led government took over from U.S. control, is considered pro-Shiite and indeed threw its support behind the Shiite list in the December 2005 elections.” [25d] (p4-5)

18.21 The USSD report 2005 also noted:

“The media represented a very wide range of viewpoints. Columnists openly criticized the government in print media, and government officials responded to viewer call-ins on television programs. Election programs featured live debates among candidates. Public media (one each for TV, radio, and newspaper) launched by the CPA were incorporated into a new publicly funded broadcaster, the Iraqi Media Network. Much of the media was owned by political party groups or coalitions of political, ethnic and religious groups. Despite the enabling legal framework, the lack of independent commercial financing resulted in many media outlets being the voices of and financially dependent upon political parties and other groups. For private media, sales and advertising revenues typically did not produce a reliable income stream, and lack of a constant power supply was often a problem.” [2b] (p10)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

OTHER FORMS OF MEDIA

- 18.22 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, mentioned that “There are no restrictions on content or access to books, periodicals, mass media, satellite dishes, computers, modems, faxes and Internet services.” [40c] (p158)
- 18.23 Access to the internet, which was only seen by the elite under the previous regime, grew and internet cafés opened in many places across Iraq. (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p158) (Freedom House, Freedom of the Press, 2005) [70a] (p107)

JOURNALISTS

- 18.24 The Freedom House 2005 report on Freedom of the Press stated that “The ongoing instability and violence remain the biggest threats to press freedom, with Iraqi insurgent groups targeting attacks against media.” [70a] (p106)
- 18.25 Several reports noted that Iraq was the most risky place in the world to work as a journalist in 2005. (RSF 2006) [20d] (p140) (RSF, 20 March 2006) [20e] (RSF, March 2006) [20f] (CPJ 2005) [26b] (p1) (CPJ, 3 January 2006) [26d] (p1) The Iraq conflict was also the deadliest since the CPJ was established over 20 years ago. (CPJ 2005) [26b] (p1) (CPJ, 3 January 2006) [26d] (p1)
- 18.26 According to RSF figures, a total of 107 journalists and media assistants have been killed in Iraq since the fall of the Saddam regime in March 2003. Of those killed, 22 journalists and ten media workers were killed in 2006. (RSF, September 2006) [20b] Iraqis accounted for 95 per cent of media workers killed. (RSF 2006) [20d] (p140) The CPJ suggested that the majority of deaths were caused by targeted killings. (CPJ, 3 January 2006) [26d] (p1-2) Murder accounted for 54 percent of journalist’s deaths in Iraq, with crossfire and combat-related deaths accounting for the rest. [26e]

- 18.27 Insurgents have increasingly targeted Iraqis and killed journalists who have been critical of the terrorism taking place or who are supportive of the Iraqi authorities or coalition forces. (HRW, 3 October 2005) [15j] (p83) (IRIN, 25 January 2006) [18af] (CPJ 2005) [26b] (p1) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p60 and 158-159) (Freedom House, Freedom of the Press, 2006) [70c] (p83)
- 18.28 Journalists and media workers, such as drivers, cameramen and translators for media organisations, have also faced threats, abductions, executions and bomb attacks from insurgent groups in Iraq. (IWPR, 2 March 2006) [11f] (HRW, 3 October 2005) [15j] (p83) (IRIN, 25 January 2006) [18af] (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p158-159) The CPJ report, dated 5 January 2006, stated that "Fatal abductions emerged as a particularly disturbing trend as at least eight journalists were kidnapped and slain in 2005, compared with one fatal abduction the previous year." [26d] (p1-2) The HRW report, dated 3 October 2005, detailed several examples of attacks against journalists and media workers. [15j] (p83-90)
- 18.29 In addition, the UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that "News organizations that are associated with political parties and the offices and employees of the state-funded Al-Hurrah TV and Al-Iraqiyah TV have become frequent targets of attacks by insurgents for their alleged collaboration with the Iraqi Government or the US." [40c] (p159)
- 18.30 IRIN news reported, on 25 January 2006, that "In some cafes, local journalists have been intimidated into leaving Iraq after reporting on politically sensitive issues." [18af]
- 18.31 Furthermore, the situation became increasingly dangerous for foreign journalists and media workers in Iraq. Insurgents often used them to pressure their governments into leaving Iraq. (HRW, 3 October 2005) [15j] (p83) (CPJ 2005) [26b] (p2) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p158-159) The HRW report, dated 3 October 2005, detailed several examples of attacks against foreign journalists and media workers. [15j] (p83-90)
- 18.32 The CPJ report 2005 stated that "Due to the risk of abduction and attack by insurgent groups, foreign reporters, based mostly in Baghdad, sharply curtailed their movements beyond fortified residential compounds or hotels. Many traveled only with considerable calculation and the assistance of armed guards, staying at a location for short periods only." [26b] (p2)
- 18.33 The US army were also responsible for arbitrarily and illegally arresting journalists. [20d] (p140) The CPJ report noted that "Working around U.S. and Iraqi troops carried other risks. Troops routinely detained Iraqi journalists who operated near U.S. and Iraqi forces." [26b] (p3) The Iraqi Association of Journalists (IAJ) recorded eight instances where journalists had been detained by US forces in suspicion of posing a 'security threat' since March 2005. (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p159) Media workers were reportedly detained by US forces for prolonged periods, without charge. (CPJ 2005) [26b] (p3)
- 18.34 The CPJ reported, on 4 October 2005, that:

“At least three documented detentions have exceeded 100 days; the others have spanned many weeks. CPJ has received reports of numerous other detentions that, because of the secrecy of the proceedings, it has been unable to confirm. Most of the confirmed detainees are Iraqis—local journalists covering the conflict in their own country. These journalists are vulnerable because they are most frequently in the field reporting from places deemed too dangerous for Western reporters. They are often the first on the scene to report on clashes or insurgent attacks. In at least five cases documented by CPJ, the detainees were photojournalists who initially drew the military’s attention because of what they had filmed or photographed. Despite repeated inquiries over many months, the U.S. military has refused to provide evidence to support these detentions. Instead, military officials have made vague and unsubstantiated assertions that these Iraqi journalists may pose ‘security risks.’” [26a] (p1-2)

- 18.35 A number of journalists and media workers reported that they were tortured and their equipment destroyed on arrest. (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p159)
- 18.36 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, added that “Several Iraqi and foreign journalists have been killed by US soldiers, and the IAJ, together with the IFJ and the US-based Committee to Protect Journalists, has demanded that the US military conduct independent investigations into the circumstances of their deaths.” [40c] (p159) The CPJ reported, on 5 January 2006, that 13 journalists had been killed by US forces between March 2003 and the end of 2005. [26d] (p2)
- 18.37 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that “In this atmosphere of insecurity, journalists may apply self-censorship in order not to be seen as supporting one side to the conflict or the other. In addition, lawlessness and a weak justice system may further put journalists at risk of censorship, arrest, harassment or even murder when they criticise powerful players such as security forces, political parties, tribes or militias.” [40c] (p60)
- 18.38 IWPR added, on 2 March 2006, that:

“Iraqi journalists often carry guns when they report and hide their faces from cameras in press conferences so they cannot be publicly identified. Some Iraqi journalists say the deteriorating security situation is making even street reporting difficult, a practice most foreign counterparts in Iraq gave up on due to security concerns. Because of the worsening security situation in Baghdad and many other provinces, the number of foreign correspondents has decreased. The abduction and murder of several reporters has forced foreign agencies to depend on local reporters with less experience. Many cases of abuse against journalists by Iraqi forces have been reported.” [11f]
- 18.39 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that “In the three Northern Governorates, criticism of the KDP and the PUK is generally not tolerated and may lead to arrest and detention. Perceived sympathizers of Islamist groups are at risk of being arbitrarily arrested and detained.” [40c] (p60)
- 18.40 Many journalists have complained that they are unable to “write freely” about political issues due to threats from insurgents and unknown sources. However, “Iraqi Prime Minister Ibrahim al-Jafari, in an interview with the local

press last week, encouraged journalists to write freely in order to convey Iraqi suffering to the world and make politicians aware of the country's problems." [18af]

- 18.41 In spite of this, *The Guardian* stated, on 19 January 2005, that "The number of Iraqis claiming to be journalists has risen from 1,000 to 5,000 since the fall of Saddam Hussein after the US-led invasion." [6k] (p1)
- 18.42 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, mentioned that "Not only journalists complain of restricted freedom of expression. Others such as politicians, university professors and students say that the fear of being targeted by insurgents prevents them from freely pronouncing their views in public." [40c] (p60)
- 18.43 The UNAMI report, dated 1 July–31 August 2006, stated that "According to international organizations monitoring freedom of expression in Iraq, between 100 and 134 journalists and media workers, of different Iraqi communities, have been killed since March 2003." [39c] (p7)
- 18.44 Additionally, the report noted that:
- "Journalists and publications have also faced legal prosecution by the authorities for carrying out their work. In August, prosecution started against three other journalists at Karrada Felony Court for charges based on article 226 of the Iraqi Penal Code, including slandering the police forces and judicial figures in three articles published in 2004 in Sada Wasit Newspaper, where the three worked." [39c] (p8)
- 18.45 There were also reports of journalists being assaulted and kidnapped in Iraq. (UNAMI, 1 July–31 August 2006) [39c] (p8)
- 18.46 The UNAMI report, dated 1 July–31 August 2006, stated that:
- "Many journalists have fled the country after receiving threats or following assassination attempts. Several Iraqi Human Rights Organizations have called for inquiries to be conducted on all cases of attacks against journalists and for the Government to protect them. The Deputy Prime Minister for Security, Dr. Salam Zuba'i announced in mid August that his office would adopt a proposal to establish a force to protect media workers and organizations." [39c] (p8)

JOURNALISTS IN THE KRG AREA

- 18.47 The UNAMI report, dated 1 July–31 August 2006, noted that "UNAMI HRO is also concerned about freedom of expression in the Region of Kurdistan following the detention of at least seven journalists by police forces when covering demonstrations against the KRG in Sulaymaniya Governorate on 13 August. The journalists were later released on bail." [39c] (p8)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

HUMAN RIGHTS INSTITUTIONS, ORGANISATIONS AND ACTIVISTS

19.01 As mentioned in the USSD report 2005:

“NGO activity and advocacy continued to grow but remained weak overall. National NGOs were newly formed and generally lacked resources, while staff of international NGOs were constrained by both the difficult security situation and their organizations’ critical judgments of post-Saddam governing, which often led to mutual distrust. In this atmosphere, the regulatory environment for domestic and international NGOs, in general, deteriorated as the government imposed additional controls over the NGO community and a more onerous registration process. Human rights NGOs continued to face obstacles in gaining access to prisons and detention facilities, and the additional controls imposed on these organizations limited their effectiveness.” [2b] (p17)

19.02 Voices of Wilderness, a US non governmental organisation noted, on 2 January 2004, that “Order 45 issued on November 2003 by Governor Bremmer requires all organisations of Iraqi civil society and the international NGOs to register and undergo forms of control and scrutiny. This order is a serious impediment which violates the right of freedom of association.” [35a] (p1) The same article added that “We also demand that, as contemplated in Resolution 1483, the activities of the international NGOs should be coordinated by the United Nations and not ‘caged’ within the restriction of Order 45.” [35a] (p2)

19.03 An IRIN news article, dated 16 August 2006, that “Some international aid organisations have withdrawn from Iraq because of the dangers, making Iraqis even more dependent on local NGOs. The government has registered about 100 local groups that administer direct aid in Iraq.” [18ar]

19.04 The AI report, dated 25 July 2005, mentioned that:

“The UN and several humanitarian agencies have been targeted by car bombs or suicide attacks. The attacks have been aimed at the headquarters of these organizations, mostly in Baghdad, but there have been similar attacks in other cities and towns. International and national aid workers have also been victims of kidnapping and fatal attacks, particularly when travelling in vehicles that carry the organization’s logo.

“Such attacks, as well as hostage-taking, have forced these organizations and agencies to leave the country or to severely reduce their operations. Most, if not all, have withdrawn their international staff. They are now operating from neighbouring countries, particularly Jordan, waiting for an improvement in the security situation.” [28c] (p10)

19.05 The HRW report, dated 3 October 2005, stated that:

“Since the summer of 2003, some insurgent groups in Iraq have targeted foreign and Iraqi staff of humanitarian organizations and U.N. agencies that provide health care, food and other assistance to Iraq. They have used suicide bombers against offices and committed abductions and summary executions.

“The insurgent groups responsible consider foreign aid organizations and the U.N. to be part and parcel of the foreign forces in Iraq and therefore legitimate targets for attack. The broad-based and apparently indiscriminate nature of the attacks has resulted in the departure of most foreign humanitarian workers in Iraq.

“The threats and violence have forced countless Iraqis working for foreign aid organizations to abandon their jobs, and sometimes the country. Especially after the spate of abductions of foreigners in 2004, international humanitarian organizations sharply scaled down operations or stopped their operations in Iraq altogether.” [15j] (p73)

19.06 The UNAMI report, dated 1 July–31 August 2006, stated that:

“Local aid groups, which at times are the sole source of assistance for the growing number of displaced persons, have reported receiving threats for helping displaced families of different religious affiliation. Violence hampers the delivery of aid in places such as Al-Anbar and Baghdad. In Kirkuk, at the end of August [2006], a printed threat circulated among aid agencies accusing seven foreign-based aid organizations of working for the benefit of a foreign country and against the interests of Iraq.” [39c] (p10)

19.07 The HRW report gave examples of numerous attacks on humanitarian agencies. [15j] (p73-83)

19.08 The USSD report 2005 also noted:

“The KRG and Kurdish political parties generally supported humanitarian NGO activities and programs in the North. However, an anticorruption NGO program faced difficulties in the KRG area because officials maintained that corruption was not a problem. Additionally, the KRG reportedly pressured NGOs into hiring only Kurds and dismissing non-Kurds on security grounds.” [2b] (p18)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

CORRUPTION

- 20.01 Corruption was a major problem in Iraq. (USSD report 2005) [2b] (p6 and 16) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p20) (Freedom House, 2006) [70b] (p4) The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, noted that:
- “Corruption added a ‘fourth threat’ to the insurgency, militias, and internal problems in Iraqi forces. It is impossible to determine whether corruption in the Iraqi government was more serious in mid-2006 than it had been in the past, but senior Iraqi officials made it clear that both the MOI and MOD presented major problems because of corruption at virtually every level. This was not simply a matter of money. Its impact included phantom hires and absentees, weapons and equipment sales to outside parties, penetration by insurgent and factional elements seeking intelligence, and a host of other problems in functioning at an honest and effective level. The same problems were common in all ministries, and wasted billions of dollars in scarce Iraqi funds, but had a major impact on Iraqi force development.” [63a]
- 20.02 The Transparency International report, dated 16 March 2005, warned that, with regard to the UN sponsored oil-for-food programme in Iraq, there was a likelihood that Iraq would become “the biggest scandal in history” if urgent steps were not taken. [51a] (p1)
- 20.03 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, added that “An audit found that the CPA was unable to properly account for US \$8.8 billion of revenues from the Oil for Food Programme, oil sales and seized assets which it had transferred to the IIG.” [40c] (p20) The same report stated that “The International Advisory and Monitoring Board which monitors Iraq’s oil revenues said that Iraqi leaders mishandled about US \$100 million in oil money meant for development in the six months after the transfer of sovereignty. By CPA Order No. 55, authority was given to the IGC to establish the Commission on Public Integrity which was tasked with rooting out corruption in the country.” [40c] (p21)
- 20.04 The report also mentioned that “On 31 January 2004, the IGC announced the creation of this Commission, which, inter alia, is authorized to receive anonymous complaints from individual citizens, to investigate allegations of corruption and to refer violations of corruption laws to the Central Criminal Court of Iraq (CCCI).” [40c] (p21)
- 20.05 The USSD report 2005 stated that “The Commission on Public Integrity (CPI) head Radhi Hamza al-Radhi told the press in March [2005] that corruption within the government was widespread and had worsened.” [2b] (p16) The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, added that “According to Mr. Al-Shabot, most ministries suffer from massive corruption and nepotism. Hussain Al-Shahristani, Deputy Speaker of the TNA, said that corruption had reached ‘disastrous proportions’ since 2003 and that some countries are unwilling to send financial aid to Iraq as a result.” [40c] (p21)
- 20.06 The USSD report 2005 also noted that “The CPI grew significantly in size and capacity during the year [2005]; it had more than 120 investigators working more than 2 thousand cases. Corruption reports to the CPI hot line far outstripped the organization’s investigative capacity, and 587 cases were

forwarded to the Central Criminal Court of Iraq (CCCI) for adjudication by 5 investigative judges.” [2b] (p16)

20.07 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, observed that:

“It issued arrest warrants for Layla Abdul Lateef, former Minister of Labour, and Louay Hatem Al-Eris, former Minister of Transport, as well as 42 other government employees accused of mismanagement, waste of public funds and the use of their positions for personal gain. The Head of the Commission on Public Integrity, Radhi Hamza Al-Radhi, also alleged that serious signs of corruption had been uncovered in the former Ministry of Reconstruction and Housing. Iraq’s newspapers are full of corruption scandals, provoking anger and undermining the Government’s credibility with ordinary Iraqis who still suffer from shortages of electricity, gasoline and water.” [40c] (p21)

20.08 The USSD report added that “There was widespread intimidation, as well as killings and attempted attacks against CPI employees, IG personnel, and witnesses and family members involved with CPI cases.” [2b] (p16) The report stated that “The CPI Special Investigative Unit investigated intimidation and murder cases but had not prevented or solved any by year’s end [2005].” [2b] (p16)

20.09 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that:

“The Ministry of Defense had suffered badly under the previous interim government from corruption at the ministerial level, and the loss of hundreds of millions of dollars through the purchase of worthless equipment. These problems had presumably been greatly reduced under the Jafari government, but neither Iraqi nor US officials claimed they were eliminated.

“In the case of the MOI, corruption inevitably affected virtually every aspect of the police, from the appointment process to the sale of justice and services in the field, at almost every level. This corruption in the MOI interacted with corruption in the Ministry of Justice, and affected the courts in the areas where they actually operated.

“The result was often a mix of pressures from insurgents, militias, and criminals that made effective policing and the administration of justice almost impossible. Where the law was not for sale, it was paralyzed by threats and intimidation — as well as sectarian, ethnic, and tribal ties.” [63a] (p76)

20.10 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that “Accusations of corruption and mismanagement have also been raised against the Kurdish authorities, which are dominated by the KDP and PUK.” [40c] (p21-22)

20.11 The USSD report 2005 noted that:

“There were many allegations of police abuse involving unlawful arrests, beatings, and theft from the homes of detainees. MOI’s inspector general (IG) investigated reports of corruption, tried to educate MOI personnel about the danger of corruption and to develop a culture of transparency, and worked on human rights issues in any venue that affected MOI. The IG reported that it investigated 650 cases of police corruption and more than 40 allegations of

human rights abuses during the year [2005].” [2b] (p6)

20.12 The same report added that:

“Within the MOI, the Internal Affairs Department is the designated mechanism for investigating internal police abuses. It brought forward several cases of corruption and abuse. The Minister fired all the accused, many of whom have been remanded for trial. At year’s end no trials had taken place.

“In the IG’s office, a hot line existed for citizens to report cases of corruption and abuse, in addition to mentoring and training programs that focused on accountability. A code of police conduct also exists.” [2b] (p6)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

FREEDOM OF RELIGION

- 21.01 Approximately 97 per cent of the population is Muslim, of which about 60 to 65 per cent are Shi'a Muslims, while about 32 to 37 per cent are Sunni Muslims. The other three per cent of the population consisted of Christians, such as Chaldeans (Roman Catholic), Assyrians (Church of the East), Syriac (Eastern Orthodox), Armenian Orthodox, several denominations of Protestant Christians, Yazidis, and a small number of Sabeen Mandeans and Jews. (CIA world factbook, 10 January 2006) [78a] (p4)
- 21.02 The USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006 mentioned that "Passports do not indicate an individual's religion; however, religion is explicitly noted on the national identity card." [2f] (p4)
- 21.03 Article 2 of the Constitution stipulates that Islam is the official state religion and the that no law maybe enacted contradict Islam. [82a] (p2)
- 21.04 Article 41 of the Constitution stipulates that "Iraqis are free in their commitment to their personal status according to their religions, sects, beliefs, or choices, and this shall be regulated by law." Article 42 states that "Each individual shall have the freedom of thought, conscience, and belief." [82a] (p12)
- 21.05 The USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006 stated that the government generally respected these rights in practice. [2f] (p1) The FCO human rights report 2005 mentioned that "In his acceptance speech on 6 April 2005, newly elected President Talabani reiterated that the incoming transitional government would 'respect the Islamic identity of the Iraqi nation, but with full respect also for the identity and beliefs of others'." [66j] (p66)
- 21.06 Although the government generally respected these rights in practice, the insurgents often did not. (USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006) [2f] (p1) (AI, 25 July 2005) [28c] (p8) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p160) Insurgents and criminal gangs were reported to have harassed, intimidated, kidnapped and at times killed members of specific religious groups, particularly Shi'as, Kurds and Christians. Insurgents and criminal gangs also targeted the places of worship of religious groups. (USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006) [2f] (p5-6) (ICG, 27 February 2006) [25d] (p1) (AI, 25 July 2005) [28c] (p8) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p15)
- 21.07 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that "There appears to be a continuing trend towards the targeting of ethnic or religious communities in an aim to arouse ethnic/religious tensions in the country, in particular between the Sunni and Shia religious communities." [40c] (p15)
- 21.08 Several reports noted that sectarian violence, mainly between Sunni and Shi'a, was on the rise in Iraq, with almost daily news of attacks and intimidation. (IRIN, 30 January 2006) [18ai] (ICG, 27 February 2006) [25d] (p32) (UNSC, 3 March 2006) [38e] (p13) The ICG report, dated 27 February 2006, noted that "... attacks on Shiite crowds by suicide bombers allegedly acting on orders of certain insurgent commanders are countered by sweeps through predominantly Sunni towns and neighbourhoods by men dressed in police uniforms accused of belonging to commando units of the ministry of interior (controlled, since April 2005, by SCIRI and its Badr Organisation)." [25d] (p1)

21.09 The ICG report, dated 27 February 2006, stated that:

“So pervasive has become the fear of attacks that crowds respond to the merest suspicion of one having taken place or about to occur. Thus the rumour that a suicide bomber was about to blow himself up in the midst of a procession on the occasion of a Shiite religious festival on 31 August 2005, triggered a mass stampede on a bridge in Baghdad’s (Shiite) Kadhemiya neighbourhood in which hundreds of worshippers – men, women and children – were either trampled underfoot or drowned in the Tigris. Coming on the heels of a mortar barrage in the vicinity of the crowd earlier that morning that reportedly killed as many as seven, the alarm was sufficient to cause mass death in the absence of any physical attack.” [25d] (p2)

21.10 The same report stated that “Sunni and Shiite mosques alike became staging grounds for political marches and demonstrations, and Friday sermons began to be used as channels of political communication. On both sides this encouraged extremism.” [25d] (p22)

21.11 The USSD report 2005 noted that “Deficiencies in security force capabilities and in the rule of law made it difficult for the justice system to investigate or address violations of these rights.” [2b] (p11)

21.12 The USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006 stated that “Since 2003, the Government has not engaged in the persecution of any religious group, calling instead for tolerance and acceptance of all religious minorities.” [2f] (p1) Religious leaders too have condemned the acts of the insurgency against religious groups in Iraq and have repeatedly called for tolerance of all faiths. (USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006) [2f] (p7) (USSD report 2005) [2b] (p11)

21.13 The USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006 noted that “Despite the tenuous security environment and the Government’s preoccupation with fighting the insurgency and rebuilding the country’s infrastructure, significant improvements were made with respect for religious freedom during the reporting period.” [2f] (p6)

21.14 The same report mentioned that “Religious leaders reported that they generally had good relations and worked together to promote interfaith understanding. The Sabeans sought the assistance of the Grand Ayatollah Sistani, SCIRI’s Hakim, Prime Minister Jafari, and Muqtada al-Sadr in supporting minority rights.” [2f] (p7)

21.15 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, mentioned that:

“In some largely Shi’ite cities like Basra, hardline Shi’ite Islamists not only drove out Sunnis and Christians, but more secular and moderate Shi’ites, while Britain effectively abandoned missions in much of the city in the face of Islamist hostility. In some Sunni cities like Ramadi, as well as in rural and tribal areas, hardline Sunni Islamists clashed with more moderate Sunnis, effectively creating ‘no go’ areas for moderate Sunnis – as well as Iraqi and US forces – in some supposedly ‘liberated’ areas.” [63a] (p23)

- 21.16 The same report stated that "Sectarian and ethnic cleansing and displacement became a steadily more serious problem as Sunni and Shi'ite families left mixed neighborhoods for areas where their sect was the majority." [63a] (p23)
- 21.17 The report also mentioned that "It was far from clear how methodical these targeted secular evictions were. Because they were perpetrated by a combination of gangs, insurgents and militias, and targeted both Sunnis and Shi'ites, it seemed unlikely that a concerted effort by a single or even a few organizations was at work." [63a] (p25)
- 21.18 There were reports suggesting that Shi'a or Sunni Iraqis that offered shelter to other Iraqis belonging to another sect were often killed. However, hundreds of Iraqis who were opposed to the sectarian violence continued to offer refuge to their neighbours despite the risk. [18at]
- 21.19 The report also stated that "Although accurate numbers are impossible to obtain, the increasing scale of targeted sectarian killings and similar violence reached the point by 2006 where it changed the nature of the Iraq war and threatened to plunge Iraq into deeper civil conflict." [63a] (p69)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

MUSLIMS/ISLAM

- 21.20 The rise in sectarian violence in Iraq was mainly focused on the Sunni and Shi'a Muslim divide. Insurgents were responsible for fuelling the hostility between these two religious groups in an effort to incite further sectarian violence. (USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006) [2f] (p3 and 6) (USSD report 2005) [2b] (p13) (ICG, 27 February 2006) [25d] (p1) Insurgents reportedly attacked mosques and Sunni and Shi'a towns and neighbourhoods. They were also responsible for killing Sunni and Shi'a clerics, religious leaders and civilians of both sects. (USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006) [2f] (p4 and 6) (USSD report 2005) [2b] (p13) (ICG, 27 February 2006) [25d] (p1)
- 21.21 On 22 February 2006 the al-Askari mosque in Samarra was bombed. (UNSC, 3 March 2006) [38e] (p4) (Brookings Institute, 7 March 2006) [88a] (p10) The bombing, which followed two exceptionally violent days in Iraq, was immediately condemned by Iraqi political and religious leaders. (UNSC, 3 March 2006) [38e] (p4)
- 21.22 The bombing provoked an increase in sectarian violence and reprisal attacks in Baghdad and Basra, among other towns. (UNSC, 3 March 2006) [38e] (p4) The UNSC report, dated 3 March 2006, stated that "Sunni mosques were reportedly attacked and a number occupied." [38e] (p4) There were also reports of mass demonstrations and violent clashes in Baghdad, Al-Najaf, Kut, Al-Kufah, and Samarra. (RFE/RL, 22 February 2006) [22m] (UNSC, 3 March 2006) [38e] (p4)
- 21.23 Reprisal attacks against Sunnis were reported across the country. (RFE/RL, 22 February 2006) [22m] (CSIS, 22 June 2006) [63b] (p52) It was not clear how many civilians were killed as a direct result of the eruption of sectarian

violence but estimates ranged from 220 to 1,300. (Brookings Institute, 7 March 2006) [88a] (p10) The CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, suggested that this action pushed the country towards large-scale civil war. [63b] (p52)

- 21.24 The UNSC report, dated 3 March 2006, mentioned that “In order to calm the situation, the Government of Iraq imposed a daytime curfew in Baghdad and three provinces.” [38e] (p4)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Shi'a Muslims

- 21.25 A BBC report, dated 17 February 2005, observed that “The Shia heartland is in the south-east of the country. It includes Basra and the sacred cities of Najaf and Karbala – home to shrines revered by millions of Shia across the East. The Shia also make up a sizeable minority of the population in the capital Baghdad, where most live in poverty in sprawling slum areas on the outskirts.” [4s]

- 21.26 The AI report, dated 25 July 2005, stated that:

“Radical Sunni Islamist groups see the Shi'a as ‘infidels’ who should be killed. In early December 2004 al-Qa’ida of Jihad Organization in the Land of Two Rivers issued a statement referring to the Shi'a population as the ‘insurmountable obstacle, the lurking snake, the crafty and malicious scorpion, the spying enemy, and the penetrating venom... They are the enemy. Beware of them. Fight them. By God, they lie... the only solution is for us to strike the religious, military, and other cadres among the Shi'a with blow after blow until they bend to the Sunnis...’” [28c] (p8)

- 21.27 The statement also referred to the Shi'a as ‘enemies’. (AI, 25 July 2005) [28c] (p8) The USSD country reports on terrorism, dated 27 April 2005, stated that “In February [2004], Zarqawi called for a ‘sectarian war’ in Iraq. He and his organization sought to create a rift between Shi'a and Sunnis through several large terror attacks against Iraqi Shi'a.” [2d] (p1-2)

- 21.28 The HRW report, dated 3 October 2005, mentioned that “In terms of casualties, the religious or ethnic group most targeted by insurgents in Iraq is Shi'a Muslims.... Since 2003, some insurgent groups have repeatedly targeted Shi'a religious sites packed with civilians, senior clerics and political leaders, as well as neighborhoods where Shi'a Muslims live.” [15j] (p36) An article by the BBC, dated 18 February 2005, reported that violence against the Shi'a Muslims increased following January's election.” [4t] The AI report provided a number of examples of targeted attacks against Shi'a Muslims. [28c] (p8-9)

- 21.29 The HRW report, dated 3 October 2005, noted that:

“... the attacks are primarily motivated by a belief that Shi'a political and religious groups welcomed and cooperated with the U.S. invasion to overthrow the Iraqi government, long dominated by Sunni Arabs. In addition, the Shi'a are dominating the current Iraqi government and security forces, provoking

concerns that Sunnis will be marginalized in the new Iraq. To the extreme Islamist groups like al-Qaeda in Iraq, which has claimed responsibility for some of the most deadly attacks, Shi'a Muslims are apostates and heretics who have betrayed Islam." [15j] (p36)

- 21.30 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that "It is reported that sectarian violence is causing the displacement of hundreds of Shiite Muslims from the 'Triangle of Death' south of Baghdad which includes Sunni-Shiite mixed towns such as Latifiyah, Mahmoudiyah and Yusufiyah and other traditionally mixed areas such as the Dora neighbourhood in Baghdad Governorate, Salman Pak and Al-Madaen in the Governorate of Babil." [40c] (p16)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Sunni Muslims

- 21.31 The BBC report, dated 17 February 2005, stated that "Sunni Arabs have dominated the politics of Iraq since 1921." [4s] The same report noted that "More recently Saddam Hussein's Baath Party was dominated by Sunni Muslims and he centralised power in his Sunni clan." [4s]
- 21.32 The USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006, stated that:
- "Sunni Muslims claimed general discrimination, alleging revenge by the Shi'a majority for the Sunnis' presumed favored status under the former regime, but also because of the public's perception that the insurgency was composed primarily of Sunni extremists and former regime elements with whom the majority of the Sunni population supposedly sympathized. While some within the Sunni community supported and even assisted the insurgency, many denounced the terrorism as vocally as their non-Sunni counterparts." [2f] (p7)
- 21.33 Reports stated that a number of Sunni clerics were the target of assassinations. (USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006) [2f] (p4) (RFE/RL, 24 May 2005) [22g] Sunni leaders accused the deaths of several Sunni clerics on the Badr Organisation. (USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006) [2f] (p5) (RFE/RL, 24 May 2005) [22g] However, the RFE/RL article stated that there is no evidence that the Badr Brigades were involved. [22g]
- 21.34 The USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006 stated that "The Sunni Arab community often cited police raids of its mosques and religious sites as an example of targeting by the Shi'a-dominated government." [2f] (p5) The BBC added, in an article dated 24 February 2006, that following the bombing of the al-Askari shrine in Samarra on 22 February 2006 "Dozens of Sunni mosques have been targeted and several burnt" [4ax] The USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006, stated that more than sixty mosques across the country were damaged. [2f] (p4)
- 21.35 The report noted that "In the aftermath of the Samarra bombing, it became increasingly difficult to determine how much of the violence was based on religious affiliations rather than criminal elements." [2f] (p4)

- 21.36 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that “It appears that Sunnis considered too friendly towards Shiites and persons refusing to cooperate with insurgents may also be targeted.” [40c] (p16)
- 21.37 The CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, stated that:
- “Leaflets were frequently distributed by gunmen or even by children. In some instances, those who had fled did so after hearing their names on a list of ‘enemies’ read out at a Sunni mosque. It was also reported that ‘religious vigilantes’ would paint black crosses, referred to as ‘the mark of death,’ on the doors of those it sought to drive out. Young children were sometimes abducted for several hours and then returned to their families with a warning that if they did not leave, next time their children would be killed.” [63b] (p58)

Wahhabi branch of the Islam and Baha’i faith

- 21.38 The USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006, mentioned that “Revolutionary Command Council (RCC) Resolution 201 of 2001, prohibits the Wahhabi branch of Islam and mandates the death penalty for adherents if the charge is proved. Law No. 105 of 1970, prohibits the Baha’i faith. Both are still part of the law.” [2f] (p3)
- 21.39 The UNAMI report, dated 1 July–31 August 2006, noted that “Members of the Baha’i faith continue to be subject to discrimination in the issuance of identity and travel documentation.” [39c] (p13)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Non-MUSLIMS

- 21.40 The USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006, stated that:
- “While the general lawlessness that permitted criminal gangs, terrorists, and insurgents to victimize citizens with impunity affected persons of all ethnicities and religious groups, many individuals were targeted because of their religious identity or secular leanings. Individuals were victims of not only harassment and intimidation but also kidnapping and even killings.” [2f] (p5)
- 21.41 UNHCR stated, in a background paper dated 1 October 2005, that “According to information available to UNHCR, the situation of members of non-Muslim religious communities has been noticeably aggravated since the invasion of Coalition Forces and the consequent fall of the former regime in March/April 2003.” [40d] (p2)
- 21.42 The same paper mentioned that “Particularly in Central and Southern Iraq, there is an increasing trend of embracing stricter Islamic values. Religious minorities, in particular those not recognized and protected as ‘people of the book’ (Ahl Al Kitab) by Islam, face increased pressure and social marginalization.” [40d] (p2)

- 21.43 The USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006 noted that “Non-Muslims, particularly Christians, complained of being isolated by the Muslim majority because of their religious differences. Despite their statistically proportional representation in the National Assembly, many non-Muslims said they were disenfranchised and their interests not adequately represented.” [2f] (p7)
- 21.44 The same report mentioned that:
- “Islamist militants harassed shopkeepers for providing goods or services they considered to be inconsistent with Islam and sometimes killed them for failing to comply with warnings to stop such activity. Liquor storeowners, primarily Christians and Yazidi, were especially targeted. Liquor stores in Baghdad, Mosul, and Basrah were bombed, looted, and defaced. More than fifty liquor stores operated by Assyrians in Baghdad were closed during the reporting period due to threats by Islamic extremists.” [2f] (p5)
- 21.45 The USSD report 2005 added that “Liquor stores in Baghdad, Mosul, and Basrah were bombed, looted, and defaced, and the Christian and Other Religions Endowment Office reported that approximately 95 percent of such establishments closed due to threats by Islamic extremists.” [2b] (p13)
- 21.46 The USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006 stated that “Women and girls were often threatened, assaulted with acid, and killed for refusing to wear the hijab or for dressing in western-style clothing.” [2f] (p5)
- 21.47 The UNHCR guideline, October 2005, stated that “There have also been reports of men being subjected to attacks and killings by Islamist groups or militias for their alleged non-Islamic behaviour (e.g. mingling with women in public, selling music or videos or providing ‘Western’ haircuts).” [40a] (p21)
- 21.48 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, added that this “... created a climate of decreasing tolerance for religious minorities and Muslims, both women and men who do not adhere to strict interpretations of Islam.” [40c] (p160)
- 21.49 The USSD report 2005 noted that “Students generally were not prohibited from practicing their faith in school. However, members of non-Muslim minorities and secular Arabs in some schools were increasingly forced, often under the threat of violence, to adhere to conservative Islamic practices.” [2b] (p12)
- 21.50 The same report mentioned that “While Sabeen leaders stated that criminals targeted their community for its perceived wealth, Islamic extremists threatened, kidnapped, and killed Sabeans for refusing to convert to Islam.” [2b] (p13)
- 21.51 The USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006 stated that:
- “The combination of discriminatory hiring practices, attacks against non-Muslim businesses, and the overall lack of rule of law have also had a detrimental economic impact on the non-Muslim community and contributed to the significant numbers of non-Muslims who left the country. The Armenian Diocese estimated that the number of destitute Armenian Christians, for example, had grown by 50 percent since 2003, a condition exacerbated by the

inadequate security environment, which hampers Armenian Christians' ability to find employment. Terrorist threats have compelled tens of thousands of Christians, including Armenian Orthodox and Chaldean Christians, to leave the country in the wake of church bombings in 2004 and early 2006." [2f] (p7-8)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

NON-MUSLIMS IN THE KRG AREA

21.52 The USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006 noted that:

"There were allegations that the Kurdistan Regional Government (KRG) engaged in discriminatory behavior against religious minorities. Christians living north of Mosul claimed that the KRG confiscated their property without compensation and began building settlements on their land. Assyrian Christians also alleged that the Kurdistan Democratic Party (KDP)-dominated judiciary routinely discriminated against non-Muslims and failed to enforce judgments in their favor. Despite the allegations of KRG discrimination against religious minorities, many non-Muslims fled north from the more volatile areas in the middle and southern parts of the country where pressures to conform publicly to narrow interpretations of Islamic teaching were greater." [2f] (p5)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Christians

21.53 Europa World Online (accessed on 16 August 2005) stated that "There are Christian communities in all the principal towns of Iraq, but their principal villages lie mostly in the Mosul district." [1c] (Christianity) The UNHCR guidance note, October 2005, noted that "Iraq's Christian population includes, among others, members of the Assyrian, Chaldean, Armenian and Catholic sects. [40a] (p9) The USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006 added that the majority of Christians were Catholics (Chaldeans). [2f] (p1) The report also noted that:

"The Chaldean and Assyrian Christians are descendants of the earliest Christian communities, and they share a similar cultural and linguistic background. Both communities speak the same ancient language (Syriac); however, they are considered by many to be distinct ethnic groups. Chaldeans recognize the primacy of the Roman Catholic Pope, while the Assyrians, who are not Catholic, do not. While some Chaldeans and Assyrians considered themselves Arab, the majority, as well as the Government, considered both groups as ethnically distinct from Arabs and Kurds." [2f] (p2)

21.54 It was estimated that there were 700,000 to 800,000 Christians in Iraq in 2003 mostly belonging to the Chadean Catholic Church. However, up to 2004 approximately 500,000 left Iraq following the acceleration in targeted attacks against Christians. A further 40,000 left Iraq in 2004 after a series of bombings targeting Christians. (US Library of Congress, August 2006) [33a] (p7) Approximately 30 per cent of Christians live in the north of Iraq. (USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006) [2f] (p2) (FCO, 25 January 2005)

- [66f] About 12,000 Christians were situated in Kirkuk, between 15,000 and 25,000 in Arbil, 13,000 in Dohuk and between 150,000 and 175,000 in Mosul. (USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006) [2f] (p2) (HRW, 3 October 2005) [15j] (p46) (FCO, 25 January 2005) [66f]
- 21.55 The USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006 noted that “The Primate of the Armenian Diocese reported that approximately 20,000 Armenian Christians remained in the country, primarily in the cities of Baghdad (12,000), Basrah, Kirkuk, and Mosul.” [2f] (p2)
- 21.56 The UNHCR background paper, dated 1 October 2005, stated that “Christians are seriously affected by the dramatic deterioration of the situation of non-Muslim communities.” [40d] (p2-3) The FCO, stated in a letter, dated 20 January 2005, that Christians were facing a growing sectarian threat. [66g]
- 21.57 The RFE/RL reported, on 3 July 2005, that “Insurgent propaganda in Iraq has always portrayed U.S.-led multinational forces in Iraq as ‘Christian Crusaders’ who have made Iraq the first stop in their quest to conquer the Arab world and destroy Islam.” [22h] Insurgents generally believed that Christians were ‘collaborators’ and supporters of the MNF and Iraqi authorities and were therefore viewed as ‘traitors’. (HRW, 3 October 2005) [15j] (p46) (UNHCR background paper, 1 October 2005) [40d] (p3) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p160-161) (FCO, 20 January 2005) [66g] The UNHCR also noted in the COI report, October 2005, that “Christians are regarded as ‘infidels’ by segments of the Muslim majority population in Iraq.” [40d] (p4)
- 21.58 Since the fall of the Saddam regime, Christians have been targeted by insurgents and criminal gangs. (RFE/RL, 3 July 2005) [22h] (FCO, 20 January 2005) [66g] (UNHCR background paper, 1 October 2005) [40d] (p3) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p160-161) (UNHCR guidance note, October 2005) [40a] (p9-10) The UNHCR background paper, dated 1 October 2005, suggested that attacks against Christians had been mainly politically, religiously, ethnically or criminally motivated. [40d] (p3 and 4) Assaults and threats against Christians were generally concentrated in Baghdad and in and around the Ninewa governorate of Mosul. (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p160-161)
- 21.59 In spite of this, several sources referred to in the British/Danish fact-finding mission report, October 2004, advised that Christians were not a persecuted group in Iraq. One source stated that Christians were not even discriminated against. [30c] (p18-19) The same report noted that “No other religious community looked upon the Christians as a rival for political power and thus there would be no reason for persecution or even harassment.” [30c] (p18)
- 21.60 The UNHCR background paper, dated 1 October 2005, stated that:
- “Although Christians are protected by Islam as ‘people of the book’ (Ahl Al-Kitab) the general populace does not always respect this status. As a result, assaults against religious minorities or ‘infidels’ may be considered minor offences, thereby lowering the threshold for discrimination against or persecution of members of religious minorities. Against this background, a person’s religious affiliation may play a role as a motive and also determine the kind of persecutory act. [40d] (p4)
- 21.61 As stated in the FCO letter, dated 20 January 2005:

"While we are not aware of any officially sponsored discrimination against Christian communities in Iraq, reports of attacks on them are on the increase. ... We [FCO] see increasing evidence of sectarian intimidation. Recent examples include threatening notes pushed through doors, death threats to priests and church leaders, posters in the north warning Christians to convert to Islam or leave Iraq or face death and destruction of homes and Islamist websites calling for attacks on all infidels in Iraq. Iraqi Christians are feeling increasingly beleaguered. Church attendance is falling and some families are keeping their children away from school." [66g]

- 21.62 The UNHCR guidance note, October 2005, reported that "Iraqi Christians feel especially apprehensive about the overwhelming presence of extremist Islamic groups and armed militias, whose display of intolerance towards non-Muslims has become a nearly daily feature in Iraq." [40a] (p9-10) The same report noted that "Most Iraqi Christians claim fear of persecution from insurgent groups (e. g. Ansar Al-Sunna) and Islamic militias such as the Badr Organization or the Mehdi Army, which have substantial control of the streets in various major cities and towns." [40a] (p9) This was also mentioned in the UNHCR background paper, dated 1 October 2005. [40d] (p2-3)
- 21.63 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that "According to the Society for Threatened People, more than 300 Christians have been killed and more than 25 churches were partially or fully destroyed." [40c] (p160-161) The HRW report, dated 3 October 2005, gave examples of attacks against Christians and churches. [15j] (p46-52)
- 21.64 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, stated that "Kurds and Christians in Ninewa reported continuing patterns of threats, intimidation and killings in the city of Mosul while Christians have complained of illegal policing by Kurdish militias in the Ninewa plains." [39a] (p12)
- 21.65 The UNHCR background paper, dated 1 October 2005, stated that "The increasing trend to embrace strict Islamic values is the cause for strong resentment towards Christians, mainly in the South as well as in the so-called Sunni triangle in the Centre of the country." [40d] (p4)
- 21.66 Businesses owned by Christians such as liquor stores, shops selling western music and hair salons were targeted in bomb attacks by hardline Islamists. The businesses were also looted. (UNHCR background paper, 1 October 2005) [40d] (p3) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p160-161) (FCO, 20 January 2005) [66g] The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that "In the view of the insurgents, these kinds of occupations and activities are blasphemous." [40c] (p160-161)
- 21.67 Christians were often assumed to be wealthy by Iraqi standards. As a result they were frequently kidnapped for ransom money. (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p160-161) (Dutch country report, December 2004) [71c] (p65) The RFE/RL article reported that "Christian women and children were routinely kidnapped and held for exorbitant ransoms." [22h]
- 21.68 The UNHCR background paper, dated 1 October 2005, noted that "In all parts of Iraq, Christian women face increasing pressure by extremist groups to adhere to strict Islamic dress codes and to cover their hair with a veil."

[40d] (p3) The RFE/RL article reported that “Muslim zealots have forced women to veil in markets, universities, and schools, some Christians claim.” [22h] The UNHCR background paper added that “In spring 2005, some 1,500 female students left Mosul University in order to avoid constant threats directed against them, including through leaflet campaigns.” [40d] (p3) Women were also not expected to appear in public without the company of a male relative (muhram). (UNHCR background paper, 1 October 2005) [40d] (p4)

- 21.69 Christians often had to keep a low profile in order not to attract further attention. (UNHCR background paper, 1 October 2005) [40d] (p3)
- 21.70 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that “The Iraqi authorities as well as religious leaders have repeatedly called for tolerance and religious freedom and have condemned attacks against religious minorities.” [40c] (p160-161)
- 21.71 The UNHCR background paper, dated 1 October 2005, noted that “However, in view of the possible recognition of Islam as a major source of law in the new Permanent Constitution, Christians fear a further degradation of their legal and actual position in the Iraqi society.” [40d] (p4)
- 21.72 The same report mentioned that “They [Christians] increasingly experience discrimination with regard to access to the labour market or basic social services.” [40d] (p2-3)
- 21.73 Reports noted that tens of thousands of Christians left their homes and fled to other countries, mainly Jordan and Syria. Others fled to the relative safety of the Kurdish-controlled north. (USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006) [2f] (p5) (HRW, 3 October 2005) [15j] (p46) (UNAMI report, dated 1 July–31 August 2006) [39c] (p13) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p161) (FCO, 25 January 2005) [66f]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Christians in the KRG area

- 21.74 The situation for Christians in the KRG administered area was more stable. (Dutch country report, December 2004) [71c] (P65) The UNHCR background paper, dated 1 October 2005, added that “The relationship between Kurds and Christians is characterised by more mutual tolerance and therefore Christians in three Northern Governorates generally face less pressure.” [40d] (p4) An article in *The Washington Times*, dated 23 May 2006, stated that according to a Christian evangelist convert, “No Christians in the Kurdish territory are persecuted”. [96b]
- 21.75 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:
- “Christians can worship freely without interference by the Kurdish authorities. Since the fall of the former regime, which restricted the establishment of new denominations, a number of Christian evangelical churches have been established and are viewed with suspicion by both Muslim and Christian religious leaders. Of particular concern is their practice of proselytizing among

Muslims, something the Iraqi Christians have always refrained from doing, and that may further strain relations between the religious communities.” [40c] (p161)

- 21.76 *The Washington Times* article, dated 23 May 2006, noted that “Kurds are converting to Christianity ‘by the hundreds’ in northern Iraq.” [96b] The IWPR article, dated 28 June 2005, stated that “The small but growing number of Kurds who convert to Christianity say they face discrimination and intolerance from the Muslim majority.” [11c] (p1) The same article noted that:

“Kurdish Christians – still a tiny minority – say they find it difficult to practice their religion because of public intolerance. Muslims in the region counter that it is wrong for Christians to proselytise among other faith groups.

“The converts are joining new, western-style Christian groups which started growing after the fall of Saddam Hussein, rather than the long-established Christian communities such as the Assyrians and Chaldeans, who do not seek new members from Muslim backgrounds.” [11c] (p1)

- 21.77 The UNHCR background paper, dated 1 October 2005, noted that:

“Political motives also come into play in the numerous assaults against Christian individuals and facilities committed by members or supporters of the KDP and the PUK in Northern Iraq, in particular in the areas south of the former green line (as the Kurdish parties aim to expand their influence into parts of Nineveh Governorate). In this regard, the Iraqi Ministry of Displacement and Migration reported on the serious difficulties Christians displaced by the former regime face in reclaiming their properties in Northern Iraq.” [40d] (p3)

- 21.78 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, added that “Some Chaldo-Assyrians claim that they are being discriminated against by the Kurdish authorities which do not share reconstruction funds and oil revenues with predominantly Chaldo-Assyrian areas and have confiscated farms and villages.” [40c] (p161)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Sabian Mandaean

- 21.79 The UNHCR background paper, dated 1 October 2005, noted that “The Mandaean (also Nazareans or Sabeans) do not constitute a Christian denomination, but another independent monotheistic religious community.” [40d] (p4) Although IRIN news reported, on 20 April 2005, that there were some 100,000 Mandaeans living in Iraq, the UNHCR background paper, reported that several organisations estimated that there were approximately 30,000, living mainly in the larger cities. [18g] [40d] (p4) The Dutch country report, December 2004, added that “Various Mandaeans have already moved from the south to Baghdad (where roughly half of the Mandaean community lives).” [71c] (p65)
- 21.80 The UNHCR guidance note, October 2005, stated that “The Mandaeans are a small religious group who follow John the Baptist and who have traditionally

lived in Mesopotamia in the lower areas of the Tigris and Euphrates rivers between Iran and Iraq.” [40a] (p10)

21.81 The UNHCR background paper, dated 1 October 2005, reported that “According to information from the German NGO Society for Threatened People, Mandaeans in Iraq were persecuted and suppressed in the past, in particular by Islamic and Christian communities.” [40d] (p45)

21.82 The UNHCR guidance note, October 2005, added that:

“This is largely because the Mandaeans do not enjoy the dhimmi status of the Christian and Jewish communities, both of which are seen as fellow ‘people of the book’ (Ahl Al Kitab) who are to be protected and respected by the Muslim majority. Under the former regime, Mandaeans in Iraq were often targeted by the Mukhabarat (secret police) and their families threatened with physical harm if they did not produce generous financial contributions.” [40a] (p10)

21.83 The same report stated that:

“Since the fall of the regime, the situation of Mandaeans has further deteriorated, due in a large part to the general breakdown of law and order in Iraq that allows many Islamic extremist groups to carry out acts of violence towards various religious minorities with complete impunity. Within the last year, there have been several fatwas issued linking the Mandaeans to kuffar or ‘star-worshippers’. These fatwas have provided Islamic fundamentalists with the religious justification for acts carried out against the Mandaeans, and have accentuated the level of fear among the Mandaean community.” [40a] (p11)

21.84 The UNHCR background paper, dated 1 October 2005, noted that:

“A recently issued fatwa accuses Mandaeans of systematic adultery and trickery and Muslims were called upon to ‘lead’ them to Islam. The majority of these fatwas was issued by Sunni teacher Al-Saied Al-Tabtabee Al-Hakeem and/or by the ‘Information Foundation of Al-Sadr Office’ in Basra. It is worth mentioning that no similar fatwas were issued or adopted by Grand Ayatollah Ali Al-Sistani, the highest and most influential religious figure among the Shia community in Iraq.” [40d] (p11)

21.85 The UNHCR guidance note, October 2005, stated that:

“Mandaeans have also become regular targets of discrimination and persecution in the form of physical attacks, kidnappings, robbery, forced conversion to Islam, appropriation of property, extortion and threats. The incidence of kidnappings of Mandaean children and women is particularly high, likely because Mandaeans are traditionally goldsmiths and are therefore perceived (often rightly so) as financially well-off. As a result, kidnappers tend to demand payment of very high ransoms within a very short period of time. Failure to pay the entire amount demanded or failure to pay within the required timeframe inevitably result in the kidnapped victim being killed by the kidnappers. Most women interviewed by UNHCR who were kidnapped had also been raped and otherwise ill-treated by their captors. In addition, there are many reports of the same Mandaean families being targeted several times by extortionists and kidnappers, through the kidnapping of different family

members. As in the case of Christian women, Mandaean women are also harassed and threatened if they do not cover themselves.” [40a] (p11)

21.86 A report by The Mandaean Society of America, dated March 2005, noted that:

“The kidnapping of Mandaean men, women, and children has escalated to such a level that many have either fled to Jordan and Syria or have confined themselves to their homes. Most of the cases of kidnapping and rape go undocumented because of the distrust in the ability of the local police for protection, the fear of revenge, and the social stigma involved. With the fanatical Muslim thoughts dominating the streets, many Mandeans are being intimidated. Thousands are now escaping Iraq and living without status in Jordan and Syria. They are applying to different countries with the hope of attaining refugee status.” [36a] (p11)

21.87 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, noted that “Mandeans are reportedly also seeking to move to safer areas of the country.” [39a] (p12)

21.88 The Mandaean Society of America gives several examples of where Islamic fundamentalists and others have targeted and killed Mandeans in Iraq in its report. [36a] (p7-10)

21.89 The BBC, in an article dated 20 September 2005, reported:

“One leaflet which Mandeans said had been distributed to homes in Baghdad gave this warning to both them and Christians (who form another of Iraq’s minorities): ‘Either you embrace Islam and enjoy safety and coexist amongst us, or leave our land and stop toying with our principles. Otherwise, the sword will be the judge between belief and blasphemy.’ Individuals from all religious and ethnic groups are suffering criminal and religious violence in Iraq, but the United Nations Refugee Agency, UNHCR, has said Mandeans are particularly vulnerable.” [4ab]

21.90 The USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006 stated that “While some Sabaeans fled the tyranny of the former regime, this decline could also be attributed to the fact that converts are not accepted, and those Sabaeans who marry Christians or Muslims are no longer regarded as Sabean.” [2f] (p2)

21.91 The same report mentioned that there were no reported cases of forced religious conversion. There were, however, reports of Sabean Mandeans being threatened, kidnapped, and killed by insurgents for refusing to convert to Islam. [2f] (p5) The report also mentioned that:

“During the reporting period, Sabean leaders reported that their community was increasingly targeted. In the spring of 2006, Sabaeans began to receive death threat letters accusing them of practicing sorcery and urging them to leave the country. According to estimates, more than ten Sabaeans were killed and ten to fifteen Sabaeans were kidnapped for ransom during the reporting period. There were also reports that Islamic extremists threatened, kidnapped, and killed Sabaeans for refusing to convert to Islam.” [2f] (p6)

21.92 The UNHCR stated in a background paper, dated 1 October 2005, that:

"A disproportionately high number of Mandaeans have left Iraq since the fall of the former regime. The major reasons for the ongoing flight of Mandaeans from Iraq are: fear from assaults by radical segments of the Muslim society, fear of forced conversions, restrictions on the freedom of worship, concerns regarding security (in particular of women and children) as well as increasing social discrimination against Mandaeans in general. These fears are further fuelled by several religious edicts (fatwas) issued against the Mandaean community, characterising them as 'impure' and denouncing their beliefs.

- 21.93 The same report mentioned that "The Mandaean religion strictly prohibits the use of violence and the carrying of weapons. Accordingly, Mandaeans have little means to protect themselves against violent attacks." [40d] (p5)
- 21.94 The UNHCR guidance note, October 2005, noted that "Unlike most Iraqis, the Mandaeans do not belong to tribal groupings. In the past, Mandaeans were able to negotiate protection agreements with tribes by paying considerable sums of money. However, due to the present situation of general insecurity in Iraq, Mandaeans can no longer count on this type of arrangement and are therefore extremely vulnerable." [40a] (p11)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Yazidis

- 21.95 The USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006 stated that:
- "The Yazidi are a religious group with ancient origins that encompass several different religious traditions comprising elements of Zoroastrianism, Manicheism, Islam, Christianity, Judaism, and Gnostic beliefs and traditions. Yazidi do not intermarry with outsiders or accept converts. Defined by the former regime as Arabs, some Yazidi considered themselves to be Kurds, while others defined themselves as both religiously and ethnically distinct from Muslim Kurds. Most of the 650,000 Yazidi resided in the North." [2f] (p2)
- 21.96 However, according to the UNHCR background paper, dated 1 October 2005, "Although the Yazidis belong to the Kurdish ethnic group, only about 10 percent live in the Kurdish-administered areas in the three Northern Governorates of Erbil, Dohuk and Sulaymaniyah." [40d] (p6)
- 21.97 The UNHCR background paper of October 2005 noted that "Only a person born to Yazidi parents is a member of the Yazidi community and there is no way to convert to the Yazidi religion." [40d] (p6-7)
- 21.98 The same report noted that:
- "So far, the situation of the Yazidis has not improved substantially.... After the dissolution of the previous Ministry for Religious Affairs and the creation of three separate departments for the affairs of the Shiite, Sunni and Christian communities, the Yazidis are no longer represented. As illustrated earlier, the embracing of stricter Islamic values, the generally dire security situation, the presence of radical Islamic groups and militias as well as the ongoing political power-wrangling of the various sectarian groups about Iraq's future, leaves

Yazidis exposed to violent assaults and threats and curtails their traditional ways of living as observed for Christians, Jewish and Mandaean minorities. [40d] (p7)

21.99 Reuters reported, on 18 August 2005, that according to Yazidis leaders, there have been a number of attacks of them since the fall of the former regime. [7a]

21.100 The UNHCR background paper of October 2005 noted that:

“International human rights organizations recorded the killing of more than 25 Yazidis and more than 50 violent crimes targeting Yazidis in the last four months of 2004.

“Many of these assaults are indirectly or directly linked to the victims’ religious background.” [40d] (p7)

21.101 The report added that “Furthermore, Yazidis are also affected by campaigns directed against Christians requesting the compliance with Islamic dress codes and morale.” [40d] (p7)

Kaka’i

21.102 The USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006 noted that “The Kaka’i, sometimes referred to as Ahl-e-Haqq, resided primarily in Kirkuk, Mosul, and Kankeen in Diyala Province. Most are ethnic Kurds.” [2f] (p2)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Jews

21.103 The USSD report 2005 explained that:

“... the TNA passed a citizenship law on November 15 [2005] that, among other things, precludes Iraqi Jews from regaining citizenship. The Presidency Council (the president and the two deputy presidents) sent a notice to the TNA that it was vetoing this legislation, but the TNA challenged the legal effectiveness of the notice. As a result of this dispute, the law was not in effect at year’s end.” [2b] (p13)

21.104 The USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006 noted that “Anti-Semitic feeling remained a strong undercurrent during the reporting year. According to the head of the Christian and Other Religions Endowment, the country’s 2,700-year-old Jewish population had dwindled to less than fifteen persons in the Baghdad area.” [2f] (p8)

21.105 However, the UNHCR background note, dated 1 October 2005, mentioned that:

“With the fall of the former government, the living conditions of the few Jews left in Iraq worsened drastically. Even more than Iraqi Christians, they are suspected of cooperating or at least sympathizing with the MNF and fear deliberate assaults by both Islamic extremists and supporters of the former

regime. The general uncertainty regarding the political developments in Iraq and the increased embracing of strict Islamic values prompted the majority of the remaining Iraqi Jews to flee the country. Today, the Jews remaining in Iraq have completely withdrawn from public life in order not to attract any attention.” [40d] (p5)

21.106 The same report noted that:

“Today, there is practically no Jewish life in Iraq. According to recent estimates, only some 20 Jews still live in Baghdad while no Jews can be found outside the capital. The remaining Jews are all above the age of 70 with the exception of two families. Apart from the risk of persecution by Islamist groups and supporters of the former regime, there is no Rabbi present in Iraq, thereby further impeding their freedom to practice their religion.” [40d] (p5-6)

Jehovah's Witnesses

21.107 The UNHCR background noted, dated 1 October 2005, reported that:

“Regarding the specific situation of Jehovah's Witnesses, UNHCR currently has no findings of its own. It is assumed, however, that Jehovah's Witnesses face similar restrictions as Christians or Jews due to the deteriorated security situation, the embracing of stricter Islamic values and customs particularly in Southern and Central Iraq and the grave deficiencies in the judicial and legal system. In addition, Islam considers missionary activities, which is an inherent part of the Jehovah's Witnesses' activities, as a punishable offence.” [40d] (p6)

Shabaks

21.108 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, noted that:

“Representatives of the Shabaks have submitted to UNAMI HRO a list of 41 members of this community who have been killed during June 2006 in Mosul. In areas where they constitute a minority, Sunni and Shi'a continued to be intimidated by armed and extremist groups into leaving mixed areas and continue to move to areas where they constitute a majority. Following recent threats against Shia's in general and Shabaks in particular to leave Mosul or be killed, of which UNAMI HRO has received a copy, Shabaks are considering relocation.” [39a] (p12)

21.109 The UNAMI report, dated 1 July–31 August 2006, added that:

“The Shabak community in Mosul and Ninewa plain continue to report being subject to violence and intimidation. Over one hundred of them have been reportedly killed since the beginning of June 2006, and over a thousand families have moved to villages outside Mosul. Members of the Shabak community living in villages of the Ninewa plain reported harassment by Kurdish militias who would be asking residents questions regarding their affiliation and ethnicity.” [39c] (p13)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

ETHNIC GROUPS

22.01 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, stated that:

“Minorities in Iraq constitute not less than 10 percent of the Iraqi population and continue to express concerns regarding their official recognition, threats to their identity and their desire for increased political rights and participation in the life of Iraq.” [39a] (p12)

22.02 IRIN news stated, on 6 April 2006, that “Many of the doctrinal differences between Sunnis and Shi’ites are minor enough to be dismissed, except by puritans of both sects.” [18av]

22.03 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, mentioned that:

“Increased sectarian and ethnic tension and violence was far more common, however, and often involved intrafactional struggles as well as intensifying clashes between sectarian and ethnic factions. Tensions between Arab and Kurd steadily increased in the Kirkuk and other mixed areas, and both Kurdish and Shi’ite militias were deployed into the Kirkuk area as tensions rose.” [63a] (p23)

22.04 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that “There appears to be a continuing trend towards the targeting of ethnic or religious communities in an aim to arouse ethnic/religious tensions in the country, in particular between the Sunni and Shia religious communities.” [40c] (p15)

22.05 The UNSC report, 3 March 2006, stated “In Baghdad and its surrounding areas, there are regular reports of bodies of Shia and Sunni men with signs of torture and summary execution. Violence affecting Kurds and Arabs has also been reported in Kirkuk” [38e] (p13)

22.06 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that “It is feared that ethnic tensions could further increase and, given that all sides have armed groups, result in further unrest.” [40c] (p14)

22.07 The USSD report 2005 also mentioned that:

“Kurdish authorities abused and discriminated against minorities in the North, including Turcomen, Arabs, Christians, and Shabak. Authorities denied services to some villages, arrested minorities without due process and took them to undisclosed locations for detention, and pressured minority schools to teach in the Kurdish language. Ethnic and religious minorities in Kirkuk frequently charged that Kurdish security forces targeted Arabs and Turcomen. Kurds also complained that Turcoman election officials tried to prevent Kurdish participation and that Arabs prevented Kurds from returning to their homes in Kirkuk.” [2b] (p20)

ARABS

22.08 According to the CIA world factbook (last updated on 10 January 2006) Arabs make up 75 to 80 per cent of the population of Iraq. [78a] (p4)

- 22.09 The FCO added that "It should also be noted that Arab Iraqis are instantly recognised by Iraqi Kurds who view them with suspicion and would not generally welcome them into Iraqi Kurdistan." [65e] The IWPR article, dated 10 August 2004, added that "Iraqi Arabs who visit Iraqi Kurdistan increasingly claim hostility and unfair treatment at the hands of their Kurdish hosts." [11b] (p1-3) The British/Danish fact-finding mission report, October 2004, mentioned that Arabs would have difficulties living in the Kurdish areas in the north. [30c] (p31) The IWPR article, dated 10 August 2004, however, noted that not all Arabs feel the hostility. [11b] (p1-3)
- 22.10 A BBC article, dated 12 August 2005, and an IWPR report, dated 24 February 2005, both noted that there was an increasing number of Iraqi Arabs joining the workforce in Iraqi Kurdistan. [4k] [11g]
- 22.11 The UNHCR guidance note, October 2005, reported that:
- "Arabs in the Governorates of Kirkuk and Mosul have reportedly been under serious restrictions and been pressured to leave the region, as the Kurdish administration's ideals for a 'Kurdistan for Kurds' does not include the Arabs. Some Arabs who were relocated to Kirkuk and Mosul from other parts of Iraq by the former regime have now been forcefully displaced within the area; some have returned to their previous places of origin due to communal pressure. This is especially true in the region of Kirkuk where the return of formerly displaced Kurds is encouraged and even supported by the Kurdish officials. Following a number of security incidents in the three Northern Governorates, the Kurdistan Regional Government closely watches the Arabs living in the areas under its control. Arabs are viewed as possible agents of Iraqi insurgency groups or as former Ba'athists." [40a] (p17-18)
- 22.12 An article in *The New York Times*, dated 2 September 2006, stated that:
- "Arabs moving to Kurdistan are required to register with security agencies, which track how many arrive and where they live. The chief security officer for Sulaimaniya, the largest city in eastern Kurdistan, said about 1,000 Arab families had moved into this area, and that thousands more families had settled in other parts of the Kurdish north. Most are Sunni Arabs...." [24b]
- 22.13 The CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, added that "Reports in August 2005 indicated that government police and military forces in the Kurdish north were using their power to intimidate Arabs through abductions and assassinations." [63b] (p279)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Shi'a Arabs

- 22.14 The EIU report 2005 noted that "Baghdad is estimated to be at least 60% Shia Arab, whose numbers are mostly concentrated in the economically disadvantaged 'Sadr City' area in the east of the capital." [58b] (p27)
- 22.15 As noted in the Dutch country report, December 2004, "Iraqi Shi'ites by no means constitute a homogenous community and they are politically and

religiously divided.” [71c] (p62) The same report mentioned that “Since the overthrow of Saddam Hussein, there has been a significant improvement in the position of Shi’ites. Many Shi’ite clerics have returned to Iraq from abroad. The end of Saddam Hussein’s regime spelled an end to the suppression of the Shi’ite leadership.” [71c] (p62)

22.16 The CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, stated that:

“Arab Shi’ites ... have been increasingly polarized by the Sunni suicide attacks on Shi’ite targets, kidnappings, over killings and disappearances ... and which have intensified since the January 2005 elections. ...

“The main Shi’ite leaders in the government have continued to seek an inclusive political solution and reach out to the Sunnis, but many of their followers have increasingly reacted to Sunni attacks by taking revenge or seeking to exclude Sunnis from their neighborhoods, government jobs, contracts, and the security services.” [63b] (p254)

22.17 The CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, stated that “Hundreds of thousands of Arab Shi’ites were driven out of the country, and many formed an armed opposition with Iranian support. While most of the remaining Arab Shi’ites remained loyal, their secular and religious leaders were kept under constant surveillance and sometimes imprisoned and killed.” [63b] (p3)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Sunni Arabs

22.18 The AI report, dated 25 July 2005, stated that:

“Sunni Arabs comprise around 18% of the population and mainly live in central and western Iraq. Before the US-led military intervention, this community dominated successive Iraqi governments and was generally privileged – key positions in the army, security and intelligence agencies were held by Sunni Arabs. ... Nevertheless, under Saddam Hussain the authorities had no qualms in arresting, torturing or executing Sunni Arabs perceived to be opponents of the regime, or making them ‘disappear’.” [28c] (p2)

22.19 The AI report, dated 25 July 2005, stated that “Members of armed groups opposed to the presence of the MNF in Iraq and the Iraqi government appear to be predominantly from the Sunni Muslim Arab community.” [28c] (p2)

22.20 The AI report, dated 25 July 2005, mentioned that “However, by contrast, many among the Iraqi Sunni Arab community have spoken against violence and abuses by armed groups and have themselves been targeted for killing or kidnapping.” [28c] (p2)

22.21 As noted in a BBC article, dated 1 August 2005, stated “The minority Sunni community has often complained of victimisation, including at the hands of Iraq’s new police force.” [4aa] *The Guardian* reported, on 26 January 2005, that “Having a tribal name that associated you with a Sunni-dominated area or tribe was for centuries a guarantee of access to the government and a good

job, but these same names now land you in American custody if you happen to be in the wrong place at the wrong time.” [6a]

22.22 The CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, noted that:

“There were more and more reports of revenge killing and anti-Sunni strikes by both the Shi’ite militias and Shi’ite elements in the security forces and police during the rest of 2005, and stronger indications that Shi’ite militias were playing a growing role in Iraq’s low-level civil war. There are credible reports that hundreds of Sunni bodies have been found in locations like rivers, desert roads, open desert, sewage disposal facilities, and garbage dumps since the new government was formed that April.” [63b] (p257)

22.23 The same report also mentioned that “The Baghdad morgue reported growing numbers of corpses with their hands bound by police handcuffs, and that it processed 7,553 corpses between January and September 2005, versus only 5,239 for the same period in 2004. Sunni groups like the Moslem Scholars Association have published pictures of such corps[es] and lists of the dead, and have claimed there are Shi’ite death squadrons.” [63b] (p257)

22.24 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, added that Sunnis were most often the victims of Shi’ite death squads. [63a] (p74)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Marsh Arabs

22.25 As observed by UNHCR in a report, dated August 2004:

“The majority of Marsh Arabs are concentrated in southern Iraq (Bashrah and surrounding governates). Marsh Arabs have traditionally been regarded by other Iraqis as a very distinct group. A number of international NGOs with projects in the south attested to the fact that Marsh Arabs are often considered by the local population as second class citizens and discriminated against, both as regards access to employment as well as to basic services. Marsh Arab returnees from Iran seem to be especially suspicious in the eyes of the local population and are generally blamed for any criminal activity which takes places in the south.” [40b] (p7)

22.26 The same document noted that the Marsh Arabs were subjected to forced migration as a result of the organised Marsh Drainage campaign undertaken by the former regime. [40b] (p17)

22.27 The UNHCR report, August 2004, noted that as part of the policy, Marsh Arabs were forced to resettle in the north, in order to alter the ethnic balance of the area. [40b] (p17) The IRIN news article, dated 22 August 2005, reported that “International aid organisations estimate that more than 130,000 were displaced inside the country and another 75,000 entered neighbouring Iran as refugees.” [18b] (p1)

- 22.28 The IWPR stated, on 20 October 2004, that "Things began changing after the fall of Saddam's regime, as many dams were breached and pumping stations destroyed, and the marshland's waters began to flow again." [11a]
- 22.29 The Dutch country report, December 2004, stated that "The UN declared in the autumn of 2004, that it wanted to set up a project aimed at restoration of the marsh areas in the south of Iraq. The internally displaced people in Iraq include Marsh Arabs who were driven out, under Saddam Hussein's regime, from the areas where they had originally lived. Returns to the marsh areas have been reported in prior review periods." [71c] (p55)
- 22.30 The IWPR article, dated 20 October 2004, reported that in an attempt to bring back Marsh Arabs to the area, the Government installed ten temporary mobile schools in the marshes of Amara. [11a]
- 22.31 According to a BBC report, on 27 June 2006, a number of Marsh Arabs have returned. However, basic services were lacking in what was one of the poorest areas of the country. [4aj]
- 22.32 An IRIN news article, dated 22 August 2005, reported that "Since July 2003, more than six projects have been developed by AMAR and the United Nations, who are taking the lead role, to assist the marshland people, but much more is required to guarantee a future for some 30,000 local residents." [18b] (p1)
- 22.33 The BBC article stated that "The remote marshes have largely escaped the worst of the violence afflicting other parts of Iraq. But tribal disputes still cause bloodshed and insecurity here. The people of al-Houta - who are from the Shaghamba tribe - have been locked in a dispute with members of the nearby Garamsha tribe for more than a decade." [4aj]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

KURDS

- 22.34 The BBC stated, on 12 August 2005, that "The Kurds have ruled themselves in northern Iraq since the aftermath of the Gulf war of 1991, when a 'safe haven' was created to protect them from Saddam Hussein. Rival Kurdish groups fought one another in 1996, but the current stability in Kurdistan now stands in stark contrast to other parts of the country." [4k]
- 22.35 The US Library of Congress, in August 2006, noted that "The Kurds are predominantly Sunni but ethnically different from the Arab Sunnis and of a less militant religious orientation. [33a] (p7)
- 22.36 The UNHCR guidance note, October 2005, noted that "Within the context of today's Iraq, Kurds have also been accused of collaborating with the 'enemies of Iraq', which include the US, the UK and Israel among others. Several attacks against Kurds in Central Iraq have been reported." [40a] (p12)
- 22.37 The same note mentioned that "Iraqi Kurds are frequently perceived by insurgents as collaborators with or supporters of the invasion of Iraq and the

presence of the MNF, which in turn is perceived as favouring the Kurds. Indeed, the MNF presence in and around the three Northern Governorates has been well-tolerated and even welcomed by the Kurdish authorities, as it has brought more respect and recognition to the Kurdish administration on a national and international level.” [40a] (p14)

- 22.38 The HRW report, dated 3 October 2005, noted that “Various armed groups make no secret of their desire to attack Kurds, whom they consider collaborators with the United States and the ‘allies of Jews and Christians.’... Most attacks on Kurds in the past two years have been attributed to Ansar al-Sunna rather than Ansar al-Islam.” [15j] (p41)
- 22.39 The UNHCR guidance note, October 2005, stated that “A number of prominent Kurdish intellectuals and politicians have been the targets of harassment, attacks and assassinations over the last two years by Islamic extremists or groups, likely because of their perceived support for the foreign ‘enemy’. The same applies to Kurdish members of the ISF and the Kurdish Peshmerga.” [40a] (p14)
- 22.40 The HRW report, dated 3 October 2005, noted that “Since April 2003, various insurgent groups have attacked Kurdish civilians and civilian sites in the north, and sometimes in Baghdad. Some insurgent groups have used improvised explosive devices (roadside bombs), car bombs and gunmen to kill Kurdish politicians and journalists.” [15j] (p40) The same report, when describing the “most deadly attack” stated that “On February 1, 2004, twin suicide bombs exploded at the Arbil offices of the two main Kurdish political parties, the Kurdistan Democratic Party (KDP) and the Patriotic Union of Kurdistan (PUK), killing ninety-nine people who had gathered to mark the first day of Eid al-Adha.” [15j] (p40)
- 22.41 The report also mentioned that “In the eyes of these groups, the secular Kurdish parties are allies of the enemy forces that occupied Iraq, and they are now trying to secede from Iraq. The Kurdish peshmerga fought alongside the U.S. from northern positions in 2003, and the two main Kurdish political parties are close allies of the United States.” [15j] (p41) The HRW report detailed several examples of attacks against Kurds in Iraq. [15j] (p41-46)
- 22.42 The HRW report, August 2004, stated that following the overthrow of the Saddam regime, the Kurds and other non-Arabs began returning to their former homes and farms. [15p] (p1) The IWPR mentioned on 15 November 2004, that many Kurds fled the Sunni triangle where they faced threats from extremists. [11d] (p1)
- 22.43 The same article stated that many Kurds have had difficulties resettling in the Kurdish areas of Iraq. The article mentioned that “While most still speak Kurdish and consider themselves true Kurds, they have received a less than warm welcome since returning to their region of origin. Instead of greeting them as fellow-Kurds, local people have treated them with suspicion, addressing them in Arabic rather than Kurdish.” [11d] (p1-2)
- 22.44 The HRW report, August 2004, noted that “Ethnic tensions between returning Kurds and others and the Arab settlers escalated rapidly and have continued to do so, along with tensions between the different returning communities –

particularly between Kurds and Turkomans – over control of the oil-rich city of Kirkuk.” [15p] (p1)

- 22.45 The CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, stated that “There are serious tensions between the Kurds, the Turcomans, and Assyrian Christians, as well as between Kurds and Arabs. At a local level, there are many small tribal elements as well as numerous ‘bodyguards,’ and long histories of tensions and feuds.” [63b] (p278)

- 22.46 The report added that:

“Despite past, and potential future tensions and divisions between the PUK and KDP, leaders from both parties signed an agreement in January 2006, which allotted eleven ministerial posts to each group. Minority parties were skeptical of KDP-PUK promises to give remaining posts to political factions who did not win a majority and worried that this further isolated them from any future role in the political process.” [63b] (p281-282)

- 22.47 The report also mentioned that:

“The present marriage of convenience between the KDP and PUK has not unified the Kurdish controlled provinces in the north. ...

“Kurdish frustration with these political parties manifested itself in violent protests in 2006 during ceremonies marking the anniversary of the March 1988 poison gas attack by Hussein at Halabja. ... The protestors also complained about the shortage of water and electricity. ...

“A regional official, Shahu Mohammed Saed, who according to reports was one of the targets of the peoples’ frustration, blamed the riots on Ansar al-Islam. However, there seems to be little indication that this assertion is true.” [63b] (p282)

- 22.48 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, stated that “Faeeli Kurds have also been displaced from Diyala and eastern areas of Baghdad.” [39a] (p12)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

TURKMENS

- 22.49 The Dutch country report, December 2004, stated that “The Turkmen community in Iraq is divided. There are at least five known Turkmen political organisations, with the largest party being the Iraqi Turkmen Front (ITF).” [71c] (p55)

- 22.50 The UNHCR guidance note, October 2005, stated that:

“The problems faced by Turkmen are mainly linked to the political situation in Kirkuk and the three Northern Governorates. Many Turkmen complain of being subjected to investigation and/or arrest by the Kurdish authorities in the three Northern Governorates for reasons related to the establishment of the organization known as ‘The Turkmen community’, which has sought to ensure the basic rights of this group.” [40a] (p12)

22.51 The Dutch country report, December 2004, added that:

“As far as it can be gathered from media reports, tensions flared during the reporting period to a limited extent between Turkmen and Kurds. These sometimes led to violence. Such tensions often resulted from the return of people who had been driven out under Saddam Hussein’s Arabisation policy and from discontent amongst Turkmen about the possible ‘Kurdisation’ of Kirkuk. According to a confidential source and press reports, many Kurds moved to Kirkuk to influence the demographic balance in the city.” [71c] (p55)

22.52 The UNHCR guidance note, October 2005, mentioned that “Turkmen also report being threatened by Peshmerga fighters from the Kurdish Democratic Party (KDP) and the Patriotic Union of Kurdistan (PUK), and claim that there is currently an attempt to implement policies that will systematically alter the demographic composition of areas where Turkmen have traditionally lived.” [40a] (p12)

22.53 The CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, stated that “There are reports that the KDP and PUK systematically kidnapped hundreds of Arabs and Turcomans from the city and transported them to prisons in established Kurdish territory in an apparent bid to create an overwhelming Kurdish majority. This activity allegedly spread to Mosul as well.” [63b] (p279)

ASSYRIANS AND CHALDEANS

22.54 The UNHCR guidance note, October 2005, stated that “Given the fact that they are Christians, Assyrians and Chaldeans are largely considered to be supporters of the US due to their religion and their general political tendency to ally themselves with the West.” [40a] (p12)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

TRIBES/CLANS

22.55 Article 45 (2) of the Constitution stipulates that “The State shall seek the advancement of the Iraqi clans and tribes, shall attend to their affairs in a manner that is consistent with religion and the law, and shall uphold their noble human values in a way that contributes to the development of society. The State shall prohibit the tribal traditions that are in contradiction with human rights.” [82a] (p13)

22.56 As noted in the British/Danish fact-finding mission report, October 2004, tribes are very significant in Iraq. Most of the political parties in the country were developed from tribal practices, including the PUK and the KDP. [30c] (p17)

22.57 The CFR report, dated 14 November 2003, noted that “Tribes are regional power-holders, and tribal sheiks are often respected members of Iraqi communities.” [8c] (p1) The British/Danish fact-finding mission report, October 2004, explained that Iraqis often approached tribal-leaders to solve various problems in regard of criminal cases and problems between members of different tribes. [30c] (p17) The report stated that “The system seems to be

surprisingly effective.” [30c] (p17) However, the same report also noted that “Tribes can resolve problems, but in the same way they can exclude people. ... The conflict- solving system of the tribes is much more effective than the police and courts.” [30c] (p17)

22.58 The same report stated that:

“Sources in the Ministry of Displacement and Migration (MoDM) in Baghdad informed the delegation that in particular in the countryside, the tribal system worked well as a conflict solving institution. A decision of a sheik (tribal leader) was normally respected by everyone, even by the defeated party. Representatives for the Iraqi Ministry of Justice in Baghdad stated that tribal justice was most common in the southern parts of Iraq. The sources characterized tribal justice as medieval but still a reality in some parts of Iraq.” [30c] (p17)

22.59 The CFR report, dated 14 November 2003, stated that “Tribes appear to have limited influence in Baghdad. In smaller cities and rural areas, however – especially in the Shiite-dominated south – press reports indicate that many tribal sheiks have emerged as intermediaries between occupying authorities and the Iraqi people.” [8c] (p2)

22.60 The British/Danish fact-finding mission report, October 2004, informed that both UNHCR in Amman and an international humanitarian organisation stated that the tribal conflict solving system was active and strong all over Iraq. [30c] (p17)

22.61 The IWPR article, dated 20 October 2003, stated that people had also been exploiting the tribal arbitration mechanism whereby tribal leaders would mediate between the families of victims and perpetrators to try to arrive at a figure for compensation, or ‘blood money’. In the aftermath of the conflict, tribal leaders had been ‘swamped’ with false claims from people trying to earn a few dollars and openly expressed concern at the damage that tribal-based criminality was having on their communities. [11u]

22.62 The same article noted that the police were reportedly reluctant to intervene for fear of reprisals from other tribal members and victims may have been reluctant to report crime for the same reason. [11u]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

LESBIAN, GAY, BISEXUAL AND TRANSGENDER PERSONS

- 23.01 According to an IRIN news article, dated 5 February 2006, "Since 2001, an amendment to the 1990 Penal Code has made homosexual behaviour between consenting adults a crime." In that year, the Revolutionary Command Council issued a decree making the homosexuality an offence. [18ah]
- 23.02 Under Shari'ah or Islamic law, homosexual practises were considered a religious crime and the penalty was death. (IRIN, 8 August 2005) [18k] (p2) (IRIN, 5 February 2006) [18ah]
- 23.03 Homosexuality was considered a "taboo" subject in Iraq and homosexual acts were condemned by Muslims. (IRIN, 8 August 2005) [18k] (p2) (IRIN, 5 February 2006) [18ah]
- 23.04 The ILGA noted, in July 2000, that "Under Article 395 of the 1969 Penal Code, the age of consent to sodomy was set at 18. Where the minor is between 15 and 18 years old and does not resist the act, the adult may be punished with imprisonment of up to 7 years. Where the minor is 14 years or below, the punishment is a maximum of 10 years." [53a]
- 23.05 IRIN news reported, on 5 February 2006, that:
- "The new Iraqi constitution provides protection against discrimination on a variety of grounds, including sex, religion, belief, opinion and social and economic status, but fails to explicitly mention homosexuality. However, Article 17 of the new Iraqi constitution states that 'each person has the right to personal privacy as long as it does not violate the rights of others or general morality'. Nevertheless, discrimination amongst homosexuals remains rampant." [18ah]
- 23.06 It was widely reported that Shi'ite Muslim leader, Grand Ayatollah Ali al-Sistani, issued a fatwa against gay and lesbian people on his website which provoked the increase of targeted attacks against homosexuals in Iraq. (365Gay.com, 15 March 2006) [72b] (Advcoate.com, 25 March 2006) [75a] (Pinknews.co.uk, 22 March 2006) [76a] Advocate.com stated in an article, dated 25 March 2006, that "His antigay fatwa says that 'people involved' in homosexuality 'should be killed in the worst, most severe way of killing.'" [75a] Armed groups in Iraq increasingly threatened, kidnapped, assaulted and killed homosexuals. (*The Observer*, 6 August 2006) [87b] (365Gay.com, 11 April 2006) [72a] (365Gay.com, 15 March 2006) [72b] (PlanetOut, 27 March 2006) [74a] (Advcoate.com, 25 March 2006) [75a] (Pinknews.co.uk, 22 March 2006) [76a]
- 23.07 The Advocate.com article noted that "The Badr Corps was killing gay people even before the Ayatollah's fatwa, but Sistani's murderous homophobic incitement has given a green light to all Shia Muslims to hunt and kill lesbians and gay men." [75a]
- 23.08 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, stated that:
- "UNAMI HRO has received several reports indicating that, since 2005, homosexuals have been increasingly threatened and extra-judicially executed by militias and 'death squads' because of their sexual orientation. It is believed

that such incidents are underreported, because families are unwilling to admit that targeted members were homosexual for fear of further abuse. It has been difficult to independently verify the information received due to the fact that members of this group maintain a low profile, preferring instead to go into hiding or leave the country.” [39a] (p4-5)

- 23.09 An article by Advocate.com, dated 25 March 2006, reported that “The Badr Corps is committed to the ‘sexual cleansing’ of Iraq....” [75a]
- 23.10 Between October 2005 and 30 June 2006 at least 12 homosexuals were reportedly killed in targeted attacks. (UNAMI, 1 May–30 June 2006) [39a] (p4-5) (365Gay.com, 11 April 2006) [72a] At least another 70 have been threatened with kidnapping. (365Gay.com, 11 April 2006) [72a]
- 23.11 Several sources reported that militia also threatened the families of men believed to be homosexual stating they will begin killing family members unless men are handed over or killed by the family. (UNAMI, 1 May–30 June 2006) [39a] (p4-5) (*The Independent*, 20 July 2006) [85b]
- 23.12 The UNHCR guidance note, October 2005, added:
- “... many young men, especially homosexual men, have been roped into the sex trade as a means of earning a living, often against their will. ... Thus, a family who discovers their son is homosexual (especially if he is working in the sex trade, whether by choice or because he was forced into it) will often prefer to kill him in order to preserve the family’s honour.” [40a] (p21)
- 23.13 The IRIN news article, dated 5 February 2006, stated that “So-called ‘honour killing,’ ... often occurs in Iraq when a man is believed to be gay” [18ah] “Fifteen cases of honour killings have been reported in the last two years for crimes against homosexuals in the capital alone” [18ah] “Isolated and secret groups have, however, formed locally to provide support to homosexual men, despite popular discrimination.” [18ah]
- 23.14 *The Observer* also reported, on 6 August 2006, that children as young as 11 who had been sold to criminal gangs and forced into same-sex prostitution have been targeted by militia. [87b]
- 23.15 *The Observer* also noted that “The threat has led to a rapid increase in the numbers of Iraqi homosexuals now seeking asylum in the UK because it has become impossible for them to live safely in their own country.” [87b]
- 23.16 The article added that “Homosexuality is seen as so immoral that it qualifies as an ‘honour killing’ to murder someone who is gay – and the perpetrator can escape punishment. Section 111 of Iraq’s penal code lays out protections for murder when people are acting against Islam.” [87b]
- 23.17 An article by Pinknews.co.uk, dated 22 March 2006, stated that transsexuals were being burned and beaten to death in Iraq. [76a]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

DISABILITY

- 24.01 Article 32 of the Constitution stipulates that “The State shall care for the handicapped and those with special needs, and shall ensure their rehabilitation in order to reintegrate them into society, and this shall be regulated by law.” [82a] (p10-11)
- 24.02 The USSD report 2005 added that “The law prohibits discrimination against persons with physical disabilities. The government enforced the law in the government but not in the private sector.” [2b] (p20) The same report noted that “...there were 33 institutes throughout the country for persons with physical disabilities, including homes for the blind and deaf, as well as vocational/rehabilitation homes.” [2b] (p20)
- 24.03 Nevertheless, the UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:
- “In addition to the general dire state of the health system, rehabilitation and reintegration of persons with disabilities, including mine victims, is hampered by the following factors: shortage of raw materials for prosthetic and orthotic manufacturing workshops, a lack of rehabilitation equipment and aids such as wheelchairs and crutches, a lack of transport to existing facilities, a lack of psychosocial support programmes, insufficient knowledge, training and skill among rehabilitation specialists and a lack of vocational training programmes and income generation opportunities.” [40c] (p74)
- 24.04 The USSD report 2005 noted that “MOLSA [Ministry of Labor and Social Affairs] operated several institutions for the education of children and young adults with disabilities.” [2b] (p20) The same report stated that “The government provided benefits for many thousands of veterans with disabilities, many of whom supplemented their benefits with some employment.” [2b] (p20)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

WOMEN

- 25.01 The USSD report 2005 summarises thus “The general lack of security in the country and increasingly conservative societal tendencies had a serious, negative impact on women.” [2b] (p18) The UNAMI report, dated 1 July–31 August 2006, added that “Women remain particularly vulnerable and exposed to great risks.” [39c] (p10)
- 25.02 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May 2006–30 June 2006 noted that “Women’s groups continue to be mobilized against further curtailment of their rights and have denounced the increasing restriction in their freedoms and safety. ... Displacement is increasing women[s] vulnerability by augmenting health risks while diminishing access to health care and to other services.” [39a] (p10)
- 25.03 The report further mentioned that “The situation of women is significantly different in the Region of Kurdistan. The Women Affairs Committee in the Kurdistan Regional Assembly has worked significantly to ensure that women enjoy their rights in the Region.” [39a] (p10)

LEGAL RIGHTS

- 25.04 The AI report, February 2005, stated that “Women face discriminatory laws and practices that deny them equal justice or protection from violence in the family and community.” [28e] (p1)
- 25.05 The AI report, February 2005, stated that “In December 2003 the IGC attempted to amend the Personal Status Law to place certain family matters under the control of religious authorities. However, after protests and lobbying by women’s organizations, the IGC reconsidered and later withdrew the resolution containing the proposal (Resolution 137).” [28e] (p14)
- 25.06 Discriminatory provisions relating to marriage, divorce and inheritance were present the Iraqi Personal Status Law (Law No. 188 of 1959) and the Iraqi Penal Code (Law No. 111 of 1969). For example, the Personal Status Law allows men to practise polygamy under certain circumstances. (AI, February 2005) [28e] (p14) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p33) The AI report mentioned that “They must have judicial authorization and the judge should take into consideration whether or not the applicant has the financial means to support more than one wife.” [28e] (p14)
- 25.07 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, also noted that the Personal Status Law:
- “... awards female heirs only half of the entitlement of their male counterparts and favours men in divorce. Furthermore, the Penal Code contains provisions that allow lenient punishments for ‘honour killings’ on the grounds of provocation or if the accused had ‘honourable motives’. The punishment will be between 6-12 months imprisonment. Article 409 further provides that if a person surprises his wife or a female relative committing adultery and kills/injures one or both immediately, the punishment will not exceed three years. The law does not provide any guidance as to what ‘honourable’ motives are and therefore leaves the door open for wide interpretation and abuse.” [40c] (p33)

25.08 The AI report, February 2005, mentioned that:

“Provisions on inheritance in the Personal Status Law also discriminate against women, who are generally only awarded half of the entitlement of their male counterparts (Articles 86-94). The law provides that both husband and wife can seek to end the marriage under certain conditions to be assessed by a family court (Articles 40-45). However, it also allows another form of divorce petition (Talaq) that may only be filed by the husband and does not require him to give any reason (Article 34-39).” [28e] (p14)

POLITICAL RIGHTS

25.09 As stated in a DFID report, dated July 2005, “Historically Iraq has had one of the best gender equality records in the Middle East, with women playing an active and visible role in political and economic life. ... Yet years of conflict, isolation from the international community, economic mismanagement and brutal government have had a very negative impact on Iraqi women. Women now suffer multiple forms of deprivation – social, economic and political.” [59a] (p1)

25.10 The AI report, February 2005, noted that “The widespread fear of violence affecting all Iraqis has restricted the participation of women in civil society since the 2003 war, particularly in education, employment and political decision-making.” [28e] (p5)

25.11 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, stated that:

“Women[‘s] organizations have complained that the number of female Ministers in the Federal Government has dropped from six to four, that the number of female legislators is 16 less in the Council of Representatives compared to the Transitional National Assembly and that there are no women in the Presidency Council or the Prime Minister’s office. Some groups are asking for a quota of female members in the Government and decry the lack of sufficient female representatives in the negotiations for national reconciliation.” [39a] (p10)

25.12 The FCO human rights report 2005 stated that “Newly-formed Iraqi women’s groups continue to take an active role in advocating fair representation in government bodies and calling attention to the rights of women in all spheres of Iraq’s democratic development.” [66j] (p65)

25.13 The report also noted that:

“Over the last year Iraqi women have organised conferences in Baghdad and in the regions to discuss women’s political participation and human rights issues. ... Numerous women’s centres have been established throughout the country. These centres offer opportunities for women to acquire skills that will open up employment or other economic opportunities and take part in programmes that will give them a better understanding of their rights and how to participate in the decisions that affect their lives.” [66j] (p65)

SOCIAL AND ECONOMIC RIGHTS

25.14 The UNHCR guidance note, October 2005, noted that:

“Since the fall of the previous regime, the security situation of women has declined. In the Centre, women are particularly affected by the situation of lawlessness in Iraq, especially as concerns their freedom of movement due to the threat of kidnapping, limiting their access to education, employment, health, and so forth. ... Due to post-war insecurity, many are unable to leave their homes without a male family member to accompany them, and even then often to their own or their families’ reluctance. Those who can afford it have abandoned public transportation and have begun hiring drivers to take them home.” [40a] (p20)

- 25.15 The HRW report, dated 3 October 2005, noted that “In general, the violence and lack of security, as well as religious and cultural conservatism, are having a major impact on Iraqi women, who once enjoyed a prominent role in their country’s public life. The danger of kidnappings and assaults keeps many professional women at home, and limits their participation in the country’s evolving political institutions.” [15j] (p94)

- 25.16 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, stated that:

“Many women have complained to the Human Rights Office that their freedoms are being restricted due to extremist Sunni and Shi’a elements operating at neighbourhood level, who proffered threats and intimidations both verbally and through flyers. There are reports that, in some Baghdad neighborhoods, women are now prevented from going to the markets alone. In other cases, women have been warned not to drive cars or have faced harassment if they wear trousers. Women have also reported that wearing a headscarf is becoming not a matter of religious choice but one of survival in many parts of Iraq, a fact which is particularly resented by non-Muslim women. Female university students are also facing constant pressure in university campuses. Furthermore, UNAMI HRO learned that girls are also facing similar pressures to wear a headscarf in schools.” [39a] (p9)

- 25.17 As mentioned in the AI report, February 2005:

“Women continue to be forced to wear headscarves by threats and harassment from members of Islamist groups. These groups have targeted women and girls who have not covered their heads, including non-Muslims, in the streets, in schools and in universities. As a consequence, the number of women and girls wearing a headscarf or veil has further increased.” [28e] (p5)

- 25.18 An IWPR article added, on 5 July 2005, that “Those who put on makeup or choose not to wear the veil fall victim to militants.” [11m] The same article noted that “Many women in Mosul, north of Baghdad, say insurgent groups are trying to impose Taleban-style restrictions on them and make the city a more conservative place.” [11m]

- 25.19 The USSD International Religious Freedom report 2006 stated that “Some women claimed they were denied employment and educational opportunities because they were non-Muslim, did not dress in accordance with conservative Islamic norms, or did not sufficiently adhere to strict interpretations of religious rules governing public behavior.” [2f] (p5)

- 25.20 The USSD report 2005 noted:

“Islamic extremists reportedly targeted female university students in a number of cities, demanding that they cease wearing western-style clothing and cover their heads while in public. Additionally, these extremists allegedly called for a separation of male and female students in some universities. According to local law enforcement sources, two or three women were murdered each week in Basrah, where banners were frequently seen that threatened women who did not wear the hijab. It was widely believed that many of the women were killed because they were not wearing the hijab, including some women who were targeted, taken from their homes, and killed.” [2b] (p18)

- 25.21 The UNAMI report added that “Equally disturbing are reports that in some public offices, including Ministries, women have been warned that they must wear a headscarf at all times.” [39a] (p10)
- 25.22 As noted in an article by the German NGO, Wadi, “Several laws were passed in favour of women encouraging them to participate in the nation’s development and establishing equal rights in the field of education, health, and employment, but they were never enforced or were cancelled, like the majority of the laws passed by other bodies than the CCR. Rape, abuse and torture were practised on a daily base by the Iraqi Security.” [68a]
- 25.23 The report also noted that “Apart from these discriminatory provisions, the Personal Status Law is still generally seen as having been an achievement for women’s rights in a region in which women often do not have equal legal status to men.” [28e] (p14)
- 25.24 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, stated that “Others have complained at the recently revamped regulation requiring that women need to be accompanied by their husbands or another male member of their family if they wish to apply for a passport or travel abroad.” [39a] (p10) The USSD report 2005 added that “Despite legislation to the contrary, some authorities continued to require that women between the ages of 12 and 40 obtain the approval of a close male relative before being issued a passport. Government officials denied that there was a policy to this effect.” [2b] (p14)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

VIOLENCE AGAINST WOMEN

- 25.25 The Constitution states that “All forms of violence and abuse in the family, school, and society shall be prohibited.” [82a] (p10)
- 25.26 The AI report, February 2005, noted that “Women and girls in Iraq live in fear of violence as the conflict intensifies and insecurity spirals.” [28e] (p1) Attacks by insurgents and military operations in Iraq have resulted in the death and injury of tens of thousands of civilians, many of them women. (AI, February 2005) [28e] (p1 and 13) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p34) In fact, IRIN stated, on 13 April 2006, that women were treated better during the Saddam era than recently. [18a]

- 25.27 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, noted that “Violence against women, including sexual violence, and trafficking are identified as growing problems by women’s groups. Women who are victims of sexual violence are reluctant to contact the police because they fear of being killed by relatives in order to restore the ‘family honour.’” [39a] (p10)
- 25.28 IRIN reported, on 14 June 2006, that there has been a massive increase in reported cases of sexual abuse. [18ak]
- 25.29 The UNHCR guidance note, October 2005, noted that “Women have become common targets of a number of types of violent attacks including kidnapping, rape, forced prostitution, trafficking and murder.” [40a] (p20)
- 25.30 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that “Continuing violence and high criminality, slow reconstruction, low living standards and the increasing tendency to apply strict Islamic behavioural and dress codes have taken a toll on women in Iraq.” [40c] (p34)
- 25.31 The AI report, February 2005, stated that “Violence and threats have directly affected women and have been specifically aimed at women. Armed opposition groups have targeted and killed several women political leaders and women’s right activists.” [28e] (p5) The HRW report, dated 3 October 2005, added that:
- “Some insurgent groups have targeted women who are politicians, civil servants, journalists, women’s rights activists or who work as cleaners or translators for foreign governments or militaries. They have also attacked women for what they considered ‘immoral’ or ‘un-Islamic’ behavior, like dancing, socializing with men or not wearing a hijab, the Islamic headscarf.” [15]] (p93-94)
- 25.32 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, also mentioned that “According to police officials, dozens of women have been attacked with acid by religious conservatives in Baghdad and many others have been killed outright.” [40c] (p34)
- 25.33 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, mentioned that:
- “Lack of both security and proper law enforcement has led to high rates of crime against women, in particular in the months after the 2003 conflict. A survey undertaken by the ‘Organisation of Women’s Freedom in Iraq’ recorded that 400 women that were raped in Baghdad between April and August 2003. Human Rights Watch has documented reports from Iraqi police officers that ‘the number of (rape) cases reported [now is] substantially higher than before the war’.” [40c] (p35)
- 25.34 The IWPR reported, on 3 August 2005, that “Although there are no accurate statistics available, women’s groups say rape is increasing in Iraq – because of the lawlessness that is plaguing the country and the male-dominated nature of society.” [11t] The HRW report, January 2004, stated that “Iraqi police give a low priority to allegations of sexual violence and abduction. The victims of sexual violence confront indifference and sexism from Iraqi law enforcement personnel, and the U.S. military police are not filling the gap.” [15d] (p4) The Dutch country report, December 2004, noted that “The maximum prison

- sentence for rape and/or sexual violence is life. The maximum sentence for indecent assault is fifteen years' imprisonment." [71c] (p59)
- 25.35 The USSD report 2005 noted that extremists allegedly called for a separation of male and female students in some universities." [2b] (p18)
- 25.36 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that "Fear of harassment, abduction and rape prevents women from moving freely, thereby restricting their personal freedom, access to schools and universities, opportunity to work and access to health services." [40c] (p35)
- 25.37 The HRW report, dated 3 October 2005, stated that "... some groups have abducted and at times killed foreign women to pressure governments or humanitarian organizations into leaving Iraq." [15j] (p93-94)
- 25.38 The UNHCR also noted that:
- "The ILCS revealed that 40 percent of surveyed women identified criminals as a direct threat to their safety, while 12 percent say that the MNF represents the main threat. There are significant differences in safety for women among the different Governorates. More than 85 percent of the women in the Governorates of Sulaymaniyah, Erbil, Dohuk and Muthanna report no direct threats, but 91 percent of women in Missan, 73 percent of women in Thi-Qar, 65 percent of women in Baghdad and over 40 percent of women in Wasit and Kerbala identify criminals as a threat." [40c] (p35)
- 25.39 An IRIN news article, dated 8 February 2006, reported that the Women's Rights Association (WRA) of Iraq has registered 240 cases where women were humiliated by the army or police during raids on their homes since July 2005. [18r] The report adds that "Women whose male family members are wanted for involvement in insurgency are often reportedly arrested in their place." [18r]
- 25.40 The HRW report, dated 3 October 2005, detailed several examples of attacks against women. [15j] (p95-98)
- 25.41 The UNHCR COI report stated that:
- "Though the Kurdish authorities suspended these provisions in 2000 (PUK-controlled areas) and 2002 (KDP-controlled areas) respectively, 'honour killings' are still prevalent throughout the North. The Penal Code further stipulates that a husband who beats his wife can, under certain conditions, be exempted from criminal liability for doing so. This provision was reportedly annulled in areas controlled by the KDP in 2001." [40c] (p33)
- 25.42 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that:
- "There have been reports of abuse, including sexual abuse, of Iraqi women detained by the MNF in Abu Ghraib and other detention facilities. ... With rumours of (sexual) abuse running high, female detainees may be subject to violence at the hands of their families or even 'honour killings' after their release, as they are considered to have brought shame on the family." [40c] (p35) This was also noted in the AI report, February 2005. [28e] (p5)

[Return to Contents](#)[Go to list of sources](#)

Domestic violence

25.43 As documented in the AI report, February 2005:

“For decades, violence in the family in Iraq has been under-reported. Most acts of violence in the home are carried out on women and girls by husbands, brothers, fathers or sons. The men are sometimes acting on the orders of family councils, gatherings of family or clan elders who decide the punishment for women deemed to have infringed traditional codes of honour. Tradition all too often serves as a pretext for acts of brutality against women for daring to choose how to lead their lives. An underlying cause of the violence, and closely bound up with it, is the discrimination that denies women equality with men in every area of life, including within the family.” [28e] (p8)

25.44 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that “Domestic violence (including ‘honour killings’) continues to take place in Iraq, and some observers believe it has increased since the fall of the former regime, given the corresponding rise in conservative attitudes.” [40c] (p36)

25.45 The AI report, February 2005, observed that “Most victims of violence in the family have no access to medical treatment.” [28e] (p12)

25.46 The IWPR reported, on 19 July 2005, that “Analysts say cases of domestic violence have been on the rise, but accurate statistics are difficult to gain because much of it goes unreported. Deteriorating living conditions, which have put additional stress on families, are considered to be a major factor.” [11e]

25.47 The USSD report 2005 stated:

“Victims of domestic violence received no substantive assistance from the government. Domestic violence against women occurred, but little was known about its extent. Such abuse was customarily addressed within the tightly knit family structure. There was no public discussion of the subject, and no statistics were published.” [2b] (p19)

25.48 The AI report, February 2005, stated that “This high level of acceptance of violence within marriage is supported by Iraqi legislation. According to the Penal Code of 1969, which is still in force, a husband who ‘disciplines’ his wife is exempt from criminal liability for doing so (Article 41(1)).” [28e] (p11-12)

25.49 The report also noted that:

“In recent years, organizations in Iraq have started working to provide support to women who have experienced violence in the home. Women’s rights activists have helped women to escape violent men and to hold their attackers to account. They confront the prejudices that hold women’s protests and complaints about ill-treatment to be shameful to the family. They are often themselves faced with threats and assaults from the families of the women they support.” [28e] (p8)

25.50 The same report noted that “As well as 2 refugees in Baghdad and Arbil, there are also two in Hilla and Kirkuk.” [30c] (p24)

25.51 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, mentioned that:

“A safe house for victims of domestic abuse was established within Baghdad’s International Zone, but was reportedly closed down in early 2005 on the order of former Interim President Ghazi Al-Yawer for ‘security reasons’. UNHCR has been informed that the shelter will be re-opened late in 2005 and will be operated by the Department of Social Welfare (Ministry of Labour and Social Affairs, MoLSA). Iraqi law provides that NGOs need to obtain MoLSA’s authorization to open a social institution such as a women’s shelter or an orphanage.

“During the summer of 2004, the Iraqi NGO ‘Organization of Women’s Freedom in Iraq’ (OWFI) opened two shelters – one in Baghdad and one in Kirkuk – both of which are in secret locations and have the capacity to host up to 20 women at a time. The Chairwomen of OWFI reported that they face ‘extreme difficulties’ of reaching out to women, who are often unable to even leave their homes. While the organization was able to find solutions for a number of women to return to their families, other women are at such serious risk of being killed by their families that they cannot leave the shelter.

“Despite these efforts by Iraqi authorities and NGOs, many women do not have access to shelters or legal, social and psychological counselling.” [40c] (p38-39)

25.52 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:

“Women’s shelters were established in Sulaymaniyah in January 1999 (Nawa Centre) and Erbil in April 2002 (Khanzad Centre). A third centre, opened by the German NGO Wadi in Mosul at the end of January 2004, was forced to stop working due to the continuous violence and threats by Islamists. The centres provide food and accommodation, psychological treatment, social assistance, legal aid as well as a mediation programme. Asuda, the first protection centre for women endangered by ‘honour killings’, was opened in a hidden place in Sulaymaniyah in 2000. Since women seeking protection often have to stay for long periods of time, Asuda offers a ‘home’ which includes education, leisure and daily activities. Mediation between the women and their families aims at enabling the women’s return, but this may not always be possible and there have been cases of fathers assuring their daughters that they have forgiven them, only to murder them once they are back in the family home. Sometimes, Asuda sends women to far away villages and places in other regions of Northern Iraq, where they are not known and can find protection. However, in some cases there are no alternatives other than remaining in the protection centre or finding solutions outside Iraq.” [40c] (p38-39)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Honour killing/crime

- 25.53 An article by IRIN news, dated 5 February 2006, reported that:
- “Article 111 of the Iraqi Penal Code exempts from prosecution and punishment men who kill other men or female relatives in defence of their family’s honour.
- “He who discovers is wife, one of his female relatives committing adultery or a male relative engaged in sodomy and kills, wounds or injures one of them, is exempt from any penalty,’ the law states.” [18ah]
- 25.54 The UNAMI report, dated 1 July–31 August 2006, added that:
- “According to the Iraqi Penal Code, killing women on the grounds of ‘honour’ constitutes an attenuating factor. Article 409 stipulates that men convicted of ‘honour killings’ may be jailed only for a period of up to three years. However, because such crimes are infrequently reported, few are actually prosecuted. Furthermore police and judges often sympathize with the accused.” [39c] (p11)
- 25.55 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, mentioned that:
- “In the cases of murder of women the Committee [Women Affairs Committee] succeeded in changing the law. ‘Honour’ is no longer considered ‘extenuating’ but an ‘aggravating’ circumstance. However, the Committee admitted that much work remains to be done to ensure that the police force consider ‘honour crimes’ as serious crimes and investigate them accordingly.” [39a] (p10)
- 25.56 The UNAMI report, dated 1 July–31 August 2006, stated that:
- “The Kurdistan Regional Government has been a leading voice in denouncing Iraq ‘honour killings’ and its amendment of the penal code to consider such killings as ordinary crime is commendable. Furthermore, the Kurdish Regional Government has made significant progress in acknowledging the occurrence of ‘honour killings’ and in raising public awareness regarding this matter. However, it has come to the attention of the UNAMI HRO that over the last six months there has been a significant increase in the rate of female mortality due to accidents or crimes in the Region of Kurdistan.” [39c] (p11)
- 25.57 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:
- “‘Honour killing’ is a term used to describe a murder committed by a family member to protect the family’s honour. Many women and girls are at risk of death if they are accused of behaviour believed to have brought shame on the family, such as a loss of ‘virginity’ (even by rape), infidelity, a demand for divorce or a refusal of marriage. Many women are killed based on suspicions of a family member and are not given the chance to defend themselves.” [40c] (p36)
- 25.58 The same report mentioned that “No exact figures on the extent of the practice are available and many cases undoubtedly go unreported. ‘Honour killings’ occur mainly in conservative Muslim families (both Shiite and Sunni, of both Arab and Kurdish backgrounds), in all areas of Iraq.” [40c] (p37)
- 25.59 The AI report, February 2005, stated that “Most victims of ‘honour crimes’ are women and girls who are considered to have shamed the women’s families by immoral behaviour. Often the grounds for such an accusation are flimsy and

no more than rumour. 'Honour crimes' are most often perpetrated by male members of the women's families in the belief that such crimes restore their and the family's honour." [28e] (p8-9)

25.60 The AI report, February 2005, explained that:

"... during the months of lawlessness following the 2003 US-led invasion, the perpetrators of 'honour killings' – like other criminals – were unlikely to be tried. The lack of a functioning judicial system during the months after the 2003 war contributed to an increase in the part played by tribal bodies in resolving conflicts, including in relation to 'honour crimes'." [28e] (p11)

25.61 The same report stated that "Mutilation is another form of 'honour crime' used in northern Iraq as a punishment for people accused of a relationship considered to be illegitimate. ... Between 2000 and 2002 the Kurdish authorities amended the law so that courts could no longer find 'honourable motivation' a mitigating circumstance in 'honour crimes' against women. [28e] (p9)

25.62 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:

"... the Iraqi Penal Code provides for lenient punishment of perpetrators of 'honour killings'. While it is encouraging that the Kurdish authorities have cancelled the relevant provisions in recent years and qualify the killing of a family member for honour reasons as straightforward murder, there is still a need to change people's way of thinking and to make 'honour killings' socially and morally unacceptable." [40c] (p37)

25.63 The AI report, February 2005, noted that "Until legal reforms specifically to address 'honour killings' were introduced by the Kurdish authorities in northern Iraq between 2000 and 2002, the perpetrators of such killings were either never tried or received generally lenient sentences." [28e] (p9)

25.64 As stated in the British/Danish fact-finding mission report, October 2004, "A diplomatic source in Amman informed the delegation that with regards to honour crimes the victim can go to the police however whether they got support from the police would rely on whom within the police you talk to and whether you have a contact via your family." [30c] (p26)

25.65 The UNAMI report noted that:

"UNAMI has learned with concern that figures for the period 1 January to 1 July 2006 from the Medico-Legal Institute in the Governorates of Erbil and Sulaymaniya indicate that the number of females killed is 112 and 163 respectively. 'Burning' was given as the cause of death in over half of the cases in Erbil and approximately two thirds in Sulaymaniya. Press reports in the Region of Kurdistan have indicated that similar episodes are also found in the Governorate of Dahuk. Many women's rights activists, civil society organizations and members of the Kurdish National Assembly have reported to UNAMI that on many occasions such type of 'fire accidents' conceal, in reality, an 'honour crime' committed within the family." [39c] (p11)

25.66 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:

“Asuda, the first protection centre for women endangered by ‘honour killings’, was opened in a hidden place in Sulaymaniyah in 2000. Since women seeking protection often have to stay for long periods of time, Asuda offers a ‘home’ which includes education, leisure and daily activities. Mediation between the women and their families aims at enabling the women’s return, but this may not always be possible and there have been cases of fathers assuring their daughters that they have forgiven them, only to murder them once they are back in the family home. Sometimes, Asuda sends women to far away villages and places in other regions of Northern Iraq, where they are not known and can find protection. However, in some cases there are no alternatives other than remaining in the protection centre or finding solutions outside Iraq.”

[40c] (p38-39)

- 25.67 The report also noted that “Some women try and commit suicide, particularly through self-immolation, in order to ‘cleanse’ the honour of the family or to escape killing or other forms of violence. The practices of hymen reconstruction on girls that have lost their virginity and backstreet abortions both pose a serious health risk but appear for some girls to be the only way to escape killing.” [40c] (p38)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Female Genital Mutilation (FGM)

- 25.68 Several reports noted that the German NGO, Wadi, conducted a survey of 40 villages in the German region of northern Iraq. The survey found that about 60 per cent of women in that area had undergone female genital mutilation. [18h] [28e] (p11) [22c]
- 25.69 The AI report, February 2005, stated that “In some rural areas in northern Iraq, FGM appears to be widespread. ... Areas where FGM seems to be common are within the region where the Sorani Kurdish dialect is spoken, including around Halabja, German and Kirkuk.” [28e] (p11) However, the AI report, February 2005, stated that “In a 2003 survey on women’s health in southern Iraq, FGM was not identified as a common practice.” [28e] (p11)
- 25.70 The AI report, February 2005, noted that:
- “There are indications that the practice has been decreasing. A Norwegian journalist and a Kurdish writer from northern Iraq interviewed numerous people about FGM – including, doctors, women’s rights activists and Muslim clerics – in the course of research in late 2003. Two chief physicians at the Sulaimaniya University Hospital and at the Soresh Maternity Hospital reported that in recent years the number of girls brought into hospital with haemorrhages caused by FGM has decreased. The doctors saw this development as an indication that the practice of FGM had declined. Although FGM is usually carried out on girls, the doctor at the Soresh Maternity Hospital reported that, in the course of her 25-year career as a gynaecologist, she recalled about 10 cases in which she or a colleague had carried out FGM on a married adult woman at the request of the husband.” [28e] (p11)

- 25.71 As noted in the RFE/RL report, dated 21 January 2005, some local women's organisations, as well as NGOs such as Wadi, have campaigned against the practice of FGM in northern Iraq for more than a decade. [18h] [22c]
- 25.72 An article by Womens News, dated 1 August 2004, reported that "There are now some penalties for practicing FGM in Iraqi Kurdistan. Certified midwives caught operating on girls lose their certification. But activists admit threats of legal action rarely have any effect on traditional practitioners in the villages, who work in the secrecy of their homes." [69a] (p2)

Forced marriage and mut'a (temporary marriage)

- 25.73 The AI report, February 2005, stated that "Under Iraq's Personal Status Law, forced marriage is prohibited and punishable by up to three years' imprisonment (Article 9). The legal age for marriage is 18 (Article 7)." [28e] (p13) The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, added that "... however a 1979-amendment to the Personal Status Law lowered the minimum age for marriage to 15 years with the consent of the parents, an adult brother or an adult married sister." [40c] (p162)
- 25.74 The AI report, February 2005, nevertheless stated that "... in practice forced marriages, including of underage girls, continue to take place. Girls under the age of 15 are particularly vulnerable to forced marriage, which are arranged by the family in the vast majority of cases." [28e] (p13)
- 25.75 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that "Marriages of girls below the age of 15 are done according to religious customs and are not legally recognized." [40c] (p162) The AI report, February 2005, noted that "Many women and young girls in Iraq are denied the right to choose their marriage partner freely, and those who oppose forced marriage are at risk of violence or even of being killed." [28e] (p12) The same report noted that "Early pregnancy, frequently a result of child marriage, is associated with adverse health effects for both mother and child." [28e] (p13)
- 25.76 The report also mentioned that:
- "In northern Iraq, the practice of 'Jin be Jin' [meaning a woman for a woman] contributes to the high incidence of forced marriage. It involves the exchange of girls – the girl from one family marrying the son of another (or from the same extended) family, while his sister is given in marriage in return – to avoid having to pay 'bride prices' for the daughters. Similar marriage arrangements take place in other regions of Iraq." [28e] (p12)
- 25.77 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:
- "Another custom is giving a girl in marriage to another family as a compensation for a killing. According to the ILCS, 15 percent of the surveyed women aged 15-19 have been married, and the Youth Survey undertaken by the Ministry of Planning with the support of UNICEF between February and August 2004 revealed that 60 percent of surveyed married women were married before the age of 18. Furthermore, nearly 19 percent were married at ages below 15, mainly in rural areas." [40c] (p162)

25.78 The report also mentioned that “Religious minorities such as Christians and Mandaean have reported forced marriage of their women with Muslim men.” [40c] (p162)

25.79 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, mentioned that:

“Among the Shiite community, the practice of muta’a, or temporary marriage, which was considered adultery by the former regime and punishable with fines or imprisonment, appears to be on the rise. The manner in which muta’a is practised in Iraq, which is meant to provide an income and protection for widowed or divorced women, strongly favours men as only they can decide to end a muta’a marriage (unless it was agreed at the outset that the women (sic) can end it as well). Furthermore, women cannot inherit from their muta’a husbands.” [40c] (p34)

MIXED MARRIAGES

25.80 An IRIN news article stated, on 6 April 2006, that “...according to estimates, two million out of Iraq’s 6.5 million marriages are unions between Arab Sunnis and Shi’ites.” [18av] The article added that “Mixed marriages between Arab Sunnis and Shi’ites – and also between the predominantly Sunni Kurds and Arabs of both sects – have been common, even in the days of former president Saddam Hussein, when Shi’ites were heavily discriminated against.” [18av]

25.81 The article added that “According to sociologists, one of the major problems facing mixed families is displacement.” [18av]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

PROSTITUTION

25.82 The British/Danish fact-finding mission report, October 2004, stated that trafficking, drugs and prostitution was common in Iraq and was more noticeable in Baghdad. [30c] (p23) The report explained that “Girls between the ages of 8 – 15 years old are prostituting themselves, women with babies and children are observed begging in Baghdad. The system is very well organised by Mafia groups; prostitutes live in hotels, and minibuses take them to the streets. They give money to their organisers in exchange for food and shelter.” [30c] (p23)

25.83 IWPR noted, on 27 July 2005, that “The easing of travel restrictions that allows Arabs to travel more freely to Kurdish areas – which are considered to be safer than other parts of the country – has brought more prostitutes and customers to the north.” [11o]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

SINGLE WOMEN

- 25.84 As mentioned in the British/Danish fact-finding mission report, October 2004, "Sources in the Ministry of Displacement and Migration (MoDM) in Baghdad informed the delegation that single women returning to Iraq from abroad were in a less favourable position compared with women travelling with their family." [30c] (p27)
- 25.85 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, notes:
- "[Single] Women in this group are typically targets of kidnapping, rape or other forms of sexual harassment and abuse, including forced prostitution and human trafficking. Women who do not benefit from any type of family network or tribal links to protect them are even more at risk and are likely to be prime targets for traffickers. Those who have no means of livelihood are further likely to fall prey to trafficking and prostitution in order to survive." [40a] (p21)
- 25.86 The British/Danish fact-finding mission report, October 2004, mentioned that:
- "A humanitarian organisation working in the region advised the delegation that there are plenty of women's associations that can provide basic needs for those women who are the single head of household. The source advised that it is difficult for women to live alone and that the government are currently working to improve that. The source stated that women who had married non-Iraqis would be unlikely to stay within Iraq.
- "An UN development agency in Amman stated that in the rural areas it is not possible for women to be single, and they would be supported by families or in the case of their husband's death, they would marry the husband's brother. Women can refuse to marry the brother, however this makes the situation much harder for the woman." [30c] (p27)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

CHILDREN

BASIC INFORMATION

- 26.01 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, stated that:
- “Children remained victims in Iraq in many ways. Although not necessarily targeted, they are killed or maimed in sectarian-motivated attacks and in terrorist and insurgency acts. They are civilian casualties in MNF-I and Iraqi security forces-led raids against insurgents or militias, and suffer the most from other political, social and economic consequences of Iraq’s violent daily reality. The extent of violence in areas other than the Region of Kurdistan is such that likely every child, to some degree, has been exposed to it.” [39a] (p10)
- 26.02 The report added that “Minors are often witnesses of extreme violence, killings and scene of carnage and dead and mutilated bodies.” [39a] (p11)
- 26.03 The report also mentioned that “Violence, corruption, inefficiency of state organs to exert control over security, establish the rule of law and protect individual and collective rights all lead to inability of both the state and the family to meet the needs of children.” [39a] (p11)
- 26.04 The IWPR article, dated 19 July 2005, mentioned that there was “... an increase in child abuse across the country with minors being beaten by their fathers and even suffocated to death by their mothers.” [11e]

EDUCATION

- 26.05 Article 34 of the Constitution provides for the right to free education to all Iraqis. In order to prevent illiteracy the Constitution states that primary education is mandatory. [82a] (p10-11)
- 26.06 The US Library of Congress reported, in August 2006, that:
- “Education is mandatory only through the sixth grade, after which a national examination determines the possibility of continuing into the upper grades. Although a vocational track is available to those who do not pass the exam, few students elect that option because of its poor quality. Boys and girls generally attend separate schools beginning with seventh grade. In 2006 obstacles to further reform were poor security conditions in many areas, a centralized system that lacked accountability for teachers and administrators, and the isolation in which the system had functioned for the previous 30 years. No private schools exist.” [33a] (p8)
- 26.07 The USSD report 2005 stated that “The net enrollment of primary school-aged children was 79 percent — 83 percent for boys and 74 percent for girls. The percentage of children enrolled in primary schools was much lower in rural areas, particularly for girls, whose enrollment was approximately 60 percent. Overall enrollment in school of those ages 6 to 24 is 55 percent.” [2b] (p19)
- 26.08 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, mentioned that “The survey also records the growing drop-out rate among pupils less than 15 years of age – 25 percent of students under the age of 15 lived mostly in rural areas and

were identified as extremely poor. The main reason given for the dropout rate is the inability of the families to afford to pay for the schooling and schools being located too far away from home.” [39a] (p11)

- 26.09 An IRIN article, dated 20 May 2005, stated that “It is estimated that half of children do not go on to secondary school. In rural areas the numbers are even higher. Up to half of girls never attend school, according to the Ministry of Education (MoE).” [18d]
- 26.10 The ILCS 2004 noted that “The youth (aged 15-24) literacy rate in Iraq is 74 percent, and the adult literacy rate is 65 percent. ... The gender gap in literacy is also large, with only 56 percent of women being literate compared to 74 percent of men.” [81a] (p91)
- 26.11 The US Library of Congress reported, in August 2006, that:
- “Following the regime change of 2003, the Coalition Provisional Authority, with substantial international assistance, undertook a complete reform of Iraq’s education system. Among immediate goals were the removal of previously pervasive Ba’athist ideology from curricula and substantial increases in teacher salaries and training programs, which had been neglected in the 1990s. The new Ministry of Education appointed a national curriculum commission to revise curricula in all subject areas. Because of underfunding by the regime of Saddam Hussein, in 2003 an estimated 80 percent of Iraq’s 15,000 school buildings needed rehabilitation and lacked basic sanitary facilities, and most schools lacked libraries and laboratories.” [33a] (p7)
- 26.12 The quality of education in Iraq has deteriorated since 2003. (IRIN, 15 February 2005) [18n] (IRIN, 22 June 2005) [18u] (IRIN, 10 August 2005) [18x] (p1) (UNICEF, 15 October 2004) [27a] UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p106) School buildings were in a poor state with inadequate repair work, as well as a lack of books, computers, desks, chairs and even classrooms. (IRIN, 15 February 2005) [18n] UNICEF, 15 October 2004) [27a] The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, added that:
- “... one-third of all primary schools in Iraq lack a water supply, almost one-fourth have no electricity and almost half are without sanitation facilities. It further reveals that out of 11,368 school buildings, only 1,271 sustained no damage, whereas 529 were completely destroyed and more than 9,500 need minor or major rehabilitation. In the Northern Governorates of Dohuk, Erbil and Sulaymaniyah, there are no schools that do not need rehabilitation and Sulaymaniyah has the highest rate of completely destroyed school buildings (171 out of 1,381 school buildings).” [40c] (p106)
- 26.13 The same report added that “Iraq has 2,753 secondary schools, of which 36 are completely destroyed and 2,408 need minor or major rehabilitation. Again, the three Northern Governorates as well as the Governorate of Najaf do not have one school building that does not require rehabilitation. Half of the school buildings have no functioning latrines, one fifth has no electricity and sufficient water is available in only half of them.” [40c] (p106)
- 26.14 IRIN news further noted, on 10 August 2005, that “A deteriorating security situation in Iraq has caused parents to fear for students going to school, and also increased teachers’ concern for their own safety... .” [18x] (p1) IRIN also

- noted, on 5 March 2006, that "... 64 children were killed and 57 injured in a total of 417 attacks on educational institutions since November 2005. Additionally, more than 47 youngsters were kidnapped on their way to or from school for the same period." [18z]
- 26.15 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, noted that "Children suffering disabilities have also been unable to access adequate care and education." [39a] (p10)
- 26.16 A number of teachers and professors have fled Iraq following the conflict. (IRIN, 22 June 2005) [18u] (IRIN, 24 August 2006) [18oq] Teachers and professors have been targeted by insurgents and have faced daily threats, violent attacks, kidnapping and a number have also been killed. (HRW, 3 October 2005) [15j] (p91) (IRIN, 22 June 2005) [18u] (IRIN, 5 March 2006) [18z] An IRIN news article, dated 5 March 2006, stated that "... 311 teachers and government employees had been killed and another 158 wounded in attacks." [18z] (See also section 6B on Perceived collaborators to the MNF and/or Iraqi authorities)
- 26.17 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that "In an effort to improve the education system and encourage academics to return to Iraq, the Ministry of Higher Education has announced that salaries of university lecturers will be increased by July 2005." [40c] (p107-108)
- 26.18 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:
- "Iraq has 20 universities, 47 technical colleges and 10 private institutes offering courses in information technology, administration and economy, and used to enjoy a high reputation in the Arab world. However, after years of wars and economic sanctions, Iraq's universities and institutes are suffering from neglected infrastructure and a lack of experienced professionals, equipment and laboratories." [40c] (p107)
- 26.19 Over 80 percent of Iraq's higher education facilities have been looted, burnt or damaged since the conflict began in April 2003. However, at the time of writing, only 40 percent of the infrastructure had been repaired. (IRIN, 15 January 2006) [18ac] (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p108) In spite of this, other problems remain such as a lack of "qualified teaching staff; poorly equipped libraries and laboratories; and a fast-growing student population." (IRIN, 15 January 2006) [18ac]
- 26.20 An IRIN news article, dated 15 February 2005, stated that "As well as security, education in Iraq is one of the sectors most Iraqis want to see more improvements in." [18n] The same article noted that "Children's education in the country has been heavily dependant on support from the United Nations Children's Fund (UNICEF), among other aid organisations, since the last war. Last year UNICEF managed to deliver US \$80 million of aid to children in Iraq – often in extremely dangerous and difficult circumstances." [18n]
- 26.21 The USSD report 2005 mentioned that "There was substantial progress in rebuilding the country's education system. The Ministry of Education produced a strategy to reorganize and restaff the ministry, rehabilitate school infrastructure, retrain teachers, and institute a national dialogue and framework for curriculum reform." [2b] (p19)

CHILD CARE: ORPHANS AND STREET CHILDREN

- 26.22 The RFE/RL article, dated 21 June 2004, observed that many children lost their parents during the war and the frequent violence that continued. Many others were thrown out of the state-run orphanages that ceased to function after the collapse of the Saddam regime. [22d]
- 26.23 An article by RFE/RL, dated 21 June 2004, stated that "Thousands of homeless children are living on the streets of the Iraqi capital Baghdad." [22d] The same article added that "The beggars are children, some as young as five years old." [22d]
- 26.24 On 8 January 2004, IWPR reported that a specialist unit had been set up to address the alarming numbers of kidnapping for ransom of children. A spokesman for the unit estimated that there were 100 kidnapping gangs operating in Baghdad and two neighbouring governorates and that they had carried out 350 kidnappings in October and November 2003 alone. The number of incidents was said to be falling but the kidnap gangs still exerted fear over Baghdad. [11i]
- 26.25 An IRIN news article, dated 8 August 2005, reported that:
- "Following the conflict in 2003, there has been an increase in the number of commercial sex workers (CSWs) in the country, especially among teenagers, according to local officials.
- "This increase is attributed to economic pressure faced by families countrywide and the presence of new prostitution rings that have sprung up since the invasion. With society in turmoil and a raft of other serious issues to address, child protection has not been uppermost in the priorities of the transitional government." [18k] (p1)
- 26.26 The same article noted that the adolescents were also often under the threat of street gangs. [18k] (p1)
- 26.27 The article also mentioned that "Based on information supplied by the Ministry of Labour, two small local NGOs are trying to help the child sex workers. One of them, Iraqi Peace and Better Future (IPBF), has collected the names of more than 50 teenage boys who say they cannot leave the trade because of threats. Few cases have been resolved, however." [18k] (p3)
- 26.28 An article by IRIN news, dated 26 December 2005, explained that sexual abuse was common towards street children, with girls suffering 70 per cent of the abuses. [18v] "Women for Peace, a local NGO devoted to women's issues, believes that the incidence of sexual abuse has increased in the last year, due mainly to the overall lack of security." [18v] "Beatings are also frequent." [18v] "Few programmes are currently available to help [street] children. ..." [18v]
- 26.29 "MOLSA [Ministry of Labor and Social Affairs] operated a total of 22 orphanages for older children in Baghdad and the provinces, housing a total of 617 children, and 42 orphanages for young children, housing a total of 1,519 children." [2b] (p19)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

HEALTH ISSUES

- 26.30 The same UNICEF report observed that “Even before the most recent conflict began, many children were highly vulnerable to disease and malnutrition. One in four children under five years of age is chronically malnourished.” [27c]
- 26.31 The UNHCR COI report 2005 noted that “Children are particularly affected by the dire security situation and lack of basic services and infrastructure. Years of war and economic sanctions have led to deterioration of the education and health systems and have left them vulnerable to disease and malnutrition.” [40c] (p40)
- 26.32 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, stated that “According to the joint UN and Iraqi government food security and vulnerability analysis, children are the primary victims of food insecurity, with every one in ten child suffering from malnutrition.” [39a] (p11)
- 26.33 The USSD report 2005 notes:
- “The government was committed to children’s rights and welfare, although noncitizen children were denied government benefits. The category ‘noncitizen children’ includes the children of Iraqi mothers and noncitizen fathers. They had to pay for services such as otherwise free public schools, costing approximately \$1 thousand (1.5 million dinars) per year; health services; and, except for several hundred Palestinian families, were not eligible for the national food rationing program. According to the law, a person born outside the country to an Iraqi mother and unknown father or one without citizenship can petition for citizenship within one year prior to reaching legal age, while residing in the country.” [2b] (p19)

JUVENILE PRISONERS

- 26.34 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that “Children are frequently arrested and detained by the MNF.” [40c] (p41)
- 26.35 There were reports that children were held in the same cells as adult detainees. (HRW, January 2005) [15g] (p62) (IRIN, 30 July 2006) [18am] (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p41-42)
- 26.36 The HRW report, January 2005, stated that “The children include both criminal suspects and others suspected of having taken part in clashes against government forces, including those suspected of links with the Mahdi Army. [15g] (p62) The UNHCR report mentioned that “Furthermore, juveniles held with adults are subjected to the same treatments the adults are, including torture. Human Rights Watch recorded a case of a juvenile who was beaten with cables and underwent falaqa (beating on the sole of the foot) while being held in the custody of the Criminal Intelligence.” [40c] (p41-42)
- 26.37 The HRW report also mentioned that under the Convention on the Rights of the Child (CRC), Article 52(2) of Iraq’s Juveniles Welfare Law and orders

promulgated by the CPA on the management of detention facilities, children should be detained separately from adults. [15g] (p63)

26.38 However, the same HRW report noted that:

“The requirement for the separation of child detainees has not been followed in some cases. Human Rights Watch found that such cases sometimes arose when police apprehended children as part of a large sweep in a given area, where they arrested scores and sometimes several hundred people as part of the government’s efforts to crack down on violent crime. Police invariably conduct such sweeps without warrants, and children are sometimes caught up.” [15g] (p63)

26.39 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005 mentioned that:

“Human rights groups have repeatedly expressed concern about the welfare of juvenile detainees, particularly following the release of photos in late April 2004 showing US military personnel abusing prisoners in Abu Ghraib. UNICEF and Amnesty International have been repeatedly denied full access to children in detention. UNICEF raised concern about this, stating that ‘UNICEF is profoundly disturbed by news reports alleging that children may have been among those abused in detention centres and prisons in Iraq. Although the news reports have not been independently substantiated, they are alarming nonetheless’. According to Brig. Gen. Janis Karpinski, who was formerly in charge of Abu Ghraib Prison, children as young as 11 years old were being held. The Pentagon admitted that some juveniles were among the detainees, but claimed that no child was subject to abuse. However, substantive evidence has been collected indicating that children have been subjected to abuse, including releasing an un-muzzled dog into their cells and allowing it to ‘go nuts on the kids, barking and scaring them’.” [40c] (p41)

26.40 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, stated that:

“UNICEF has held a number of trainings for staff of the Ministry of Labor and Social Affairs on the need to improve the situation of the juveniles in prison. Juveniles are however often subjugated to the same lack of proper conduct by Iraqi police as are the adults. They are often held in police detention for a prolonged period of time without access to a social worker, lawyer, and sometimes even the family. Over 20 students, all age of 18, have been held in a police detention for eight months in Basra. Thanks to the Iraqi Ministries of Justice and Labor and Social Affairs, as well as the Coalition prison advisers, the practice to separate the adults from youth in prisons has made progress, although many facilities where minors are detained are still overcrowded and require further adaptations.” [39a] (p11)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

CHILD LABOUR

26.41 IRIN news reported, on 15 June 2006, that “Child labour remains an overriding concern in Iraq....” [18f]

- 26.42 Article 29 (3) of the Constitution stipulates that “Economic exploitation of children in all of its forms shall be prohibited, and the State shall take the necessary measures for their protection.” [82a] (p10)
- 26.43 In spite of this, IRIN stated that “In April 2005, a survey conducted by the Ministry of Labour and Social Affairs found that children between the ages of two and five years (some 7 percent of the total) were engaged in child labour, usually in the form of street-begging.” [18f]
- 26.44 The USSD report 2005 stated the following regarding child labour:
- “The law prohibits the worst forms of child labor. CPA Order 89 limits working hours for workers under 18 years of age and prohibits their employment in dangerous occupations. The minimum age for employment is 15 years. Due to the effects of the ongoing insurgency, the Child Labor Unit of MOLSA’s Labor Directorate had neither enough inspectors nor resources to enforce the law, maintain programs to prevent child labor, or remove children from such labor. Despite the various laws and regulations, children were routinely used as an additional source of labor or income among the 1 million families subsisting on a per capita daily income of less than \$1 (1,500 dinars). This work often took the form of seasonal manual labor in rural areas. In cities it often meant begging or peddling a variety of products, as well as working in sometimes hazardous automobile shops or on construction sites.” [2b] (p21)
- 26.45 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that:
- “...17.1 percent of the 15-18 age group are working and that even 5.9 percent of children aged 10-14 years are working. 23.1 percent of surveyed children started to work at an age below 11, and 40.5 percent engaged in labour when they were 11-15 years. Most indicated that poor economic conditions were the main reason behind going to work. Almost nine percent of the surveyed child workers sustained injuries during 2003 and indicated that they work in a hazardous environment. While child labour is not a new phenomenon in Iraq, UNICEF says that child labour seems to have increased since the last war.” [40c] (p110)
- 26.46 The USSD report 2005 mentioned that:
- “Additionally, news reports indicated that families also used minors in insurgent activities. For example, the UN Global Policy Forum on March 15 [2005] in its report indicated that more than 20 Baghdad children received daily lessons to become insurgents and participated in diversion tactics to distract troops.
- “Projects to combat child labor were few, and those that existed affected few children. The government took action only as funded by the UN Children’s Fund (UNICEF) or NGOs. For example, the Italian branch of the international NGO Terre des Hommes and UNICEF operated a rehabilitation and counselling center for a small number of working street children in Baghdad. Kurdish authorities supported several small-scale projects to eliminate child labor in the KRG area. UNICEF established centers for working children in Irbil.” [2b] (p21)
- 26.47 The IRIN news article reported, on 15 June 2006, that:

"The ministry is currently working with UNICEF to ensure that children living and working on the streets are eventually re-united and reintegrated with their families and communities. 'UNICEF is engaged in a project for out-of-school children, so they're in school acquiring knowledge and skills rather than working'

"... further support was being provided to street and working children via a number of children-friendly drop-in-centres, supported by UNICEF, designed to help children in need of special protection." [18f]

CHILD SOLDIERS

26.48 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:

"There are reports of forced recruitment of children by insurgent groups or militias. Though there are no estimates as to the size of the problem of child recruitment in Iraq, there is evidence that orphans and children of insurgents may be involved in the fight against the MNF/ISF. The roles they play include acting as informers or messengers, distracting soldiers before an attack is launched against them or carrying weapons and being involved in active combat/attacks." [40c] (p40)

26.49 An IRIN news article, dated 15 March 2005, reported on the use of child soldiers by insurgents. "The insurgents often use the children as informers and messengers" [18i] "US Coalition force officials told IRIN that they have been informed of these kinds of operations and that some children have been captured for interrogation. However, being under age the children are released fairly quickly, often due to pressure from NGOs concerned about the rights of children." [18i]

TRAFFICKING

27.01 The USSD Trafficking in Persons report of June 2006 stated that:

“Iraq may be a source country for women and girls trafficked to Syria, Yemen, United Arab Emirates, Jordan, Turkey and Iran for the purposes of sexual exploitation. Some Iraqi girls are also believed to be trafficked internally from rural areas to cities such as Kirkuk, Erbil and Mosul for sexual exploitation. Iraq may also be a destination country for men trafficked from South and Southeast Asia for involuntary servitude.” [2a] (p269)

27.02 IRIN news stated, on 29 June 2006, that reports suggest many Iraqi children were being sold to countries in Europe, particularly the UK and the Netherlands. However, there was no information about who was buying them or for what purpose. [18an] The article added that “Officials confirm that there are organised international gangs carrying out the trafficking in collaboration with Iraqis who are arranging the abductions from their own country.” [18an]

27.03 The article also suggested that “In some instances, families voluntarily sell their children because they need the money.” [18an]

27.04 The USSD report June 2006 added that:

“The ongoing insurgency and terrorism severely handicapped the government’s abilities to combat trafficking. The Iraqi Interim and Transitional Governments did not take action to prosecute or prevent trafficking or to protect victims. Anti-trafficking training originally comprised a section of the Basic Police Course, but it was later replaced with antiinsurgency instruction and has not yet been restored or otherwise incorporated into the training curriculum for new security officers. Iraqi police officers, however, received training in basic investigation skills and took some measures to investigate crimes against women.” [2a] (p270)

27.05 The same report noted that “Iraq was neither able to report any prosecutions or convictions of trafficking offences, nor provide evidence of investigations into this crime.” [2a] (p270)

27.06 Traffickers took advantage of Iraq’s poor border controls and as a consequence the trafficking of women and workers increased in 2006. (US Library of Congress) [33a] (p25)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

MEDICAL ISSUES

OVERVIEW OF THE AVAILABILITY OF MEDICAL TREATMENT AND DRUGS

- 28.01 Article 31(1) of the Constitution stipulates that “Every citizen has the right to health care. The State shall maintain public health and provide the means of prevention and treatment by building different types of hospitals and health institutions.” Article 31(2) states that “Individuals and entities have the right to build hospitals, clinics, or private health care centers under the supervision of the State, and this shall be regulated by law.” [82a] (p10)
- 28.02 The US Library of Congress reported, in August 2006, that:
- “In 2005 the incidence of typhoid, cholera, malaria, and tuberculosis was higher in Iraq than in comparable countries. The conflict of 2003 destroyed an estimated 12 percent of hospitals and Iraq’s two main public health laboratories. In 2004 some improvements occurred. Using substantial international funds, some 240 hospitals and 1,200 primary health centers were operating, shortages of some medical materials had been alleviated, the training of medical personnel had begun, and the inoculation of children was widespread. However, sanitary conditions in hospitals remained unsatisfactory, trained personnel and medications were in short supply, and health care remained largely unavailable in regions where violent insurgency continued. In 2005 there were 15 hospital beds, 6.3 doctors, and 11 nurses per 10,000 population. Plans called for US\$1.5 billion of the national budget to be spent on health care in 2006.” [33a] (p8)
- 28.03 Under-investment and poor management in health, coupled with years of conflict and sanctions, has contributed to the deterioration of the health care system. (World Health Organisation (WHO), June 2005) [23b] (p12) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p100-101) (Medicine for Peace (MFP), 7 February 2006) [45a] (p5-7) A News24 article, dated 20 February 2005, describes the situation in Baghdad’s hospitals as “nearing breaking point”. [52a] (EIU 2005) [58a] (p30-31)
- 28.04 The health care system in Iraq continued to encounter a shortage of staff, equipment and medicines as well as a sporadic electricity and water supply. (Dahr Jamail, June 2005) [12a] (p3) (IRIN, 20 February 2005) [18n] (p2) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p100-101) News24, 20 February 2005) [52a] The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that “According to the Ministry of Health, all hospital buildings and almost 90 percent of health centres require repair or total reconstruction.” [40c] (p102) (EIU 2005) [58a] (p30-31)
- 28.05 The UNCHR COI report, October 2005, stated that “Accordingly, maternal and infant mortality and malnutrition continue to be major problems (nearly a quarter of Iraq’s children suffer from chronic malnutrition. Certain previously well-controlled illnesses such as diarrhoea, acute respiratory infections and typhoid have recurred, and malaria, cholera and leishmaniasis are endemic in several parts of the country.” [40c] (p100)
- 28.06 The UNHCR COI report stated that “Hospitals usually support both in-patient and out-patient pharmacies and provide medicine free of charge or at minimal cost.” [40c] (p103) However, its availability was limited by the lack of resources

- and general country situation. (IRIN, 25 January 2005) [18n] (p2) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p100-101) (MFP, 7 February 2006) [45a] (p5-7)
- 28.07 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, mentioned that “In western regions of Iraq, where ongoing military operations have resulted in increased number of casualties, hospitals have reported lack of adequate supplies, military surveillance of medical facilities, intimidation and harassment of medical personnel.” [39a] (p7)
- 28.08 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that “Consequently, patients are requested to buy medicines from pharmacies outside the hospital where costs are generally high. In a country where the economy is still reeling from war and years of sanctions, the prices of medicine are too high for many Iraqis, in particular when it comes to chronic diseases or special treatment.” [40c] (p103) The health care system lacks specialist treatment such as such as dialysis, adult and paediatric medical oncology and radiation oncology. [45a] (p10)
- 28.09 The MFP survey of Baghdad hospitals showed that “Specific essential disposable medical supplies, including sterile needles, i.v. tubing, cannulas, and in hospitals with active surgical services, sterile gloves, masks, antiseptics and soap, are in short supply in a number of hospitals.” [45a] (p13) An IRIN news article, dated 15 February 2005, also noted that “... simple medications such as pain killers and antibiotics are unavailable...” [18n] (p2)
- 28.10 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that “Stolen and smuggled medicine usually finds its way to the black market where it is sold cheaper than in private pharmacies, but may have negative affects on people’s health as it is often sold without prescription, may be expired or may have been wrongly stored.” [40c] (p104)
- 28.11 The same report added that “In the South, shortages of medicines such as antibiotics, intravenous painkillers, fluids and syringes continue to be a matter of concern. A shortage of medicine is also a major concern in the Northern Governorates.” [40c] (p104)
- 28.12 The report also mentioned that “Hepatitis C is very common, and according to the WHO no vaccine is currently available while treatment remains too expensive for most people in developing countries. Tuberculosis, another airborne disease, has been on the increase in the Governorate of Misan after it had been largely under control for more than 50 years.” [40c] (p100-101)
- 28.13 The MFP survey noted that “Most medical and surgical sub-specialty services are available in the health care system in Baghdad, but a number have serious deficiencies. There are inadequate surgical support services (insufficient anesthesia, competent anesthetists, operating room nurses, and shortages of antibiotics for surgical procedures) ...” [45a] (p4)
- 28.14 The same survey reported that most hospitals were unclean and unhygienic and lacked an infection control programme. [45a] (p13) However, an article by IRIN news, dated 4 February 2005, reported that the health system was improving in southern Iraq. [18o]

- 28.15 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, mentioned that "... health care providers face difficulties in carrying out their work because of the limited supply of electricity and growing number of patients due to the increase in violence." [39a] (p7)
- 28.16 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that "Continuing insecurity and lawlessness constrain access to health facilities, and fighting causes large numbers of casualties and destroys or damages of (sic) health infrastructure, overwhelming the already strained system. The MNF have been accused of hindering medical care in areas of combat." [40c] (p101)
- 28.17 According to the Iraq Living Conditions Survey (ILCS) 2004, access to health care differs greatly between urban and rural areas. Whereas "... 95 percent of the Iraqi population has less than 60 minutes travel time to the nearest hospital, and 89 percent lives less than 30 minutes from the closest health care centre. ... In rural areas, 14 percent must travel more than one hour to get to the nearest hospital, and 36 percent must travel more than half an hour to get to the nearest health centre or physician." [81a] (p90)
- 28.18 A report by Dahr Jamail dated June 2005 noted that "International aid has been in short supply due primarily to the horrendous security situation in Iraq. After the UN headquarters was bombed in Baghdad in August 2003, killing 20 people, aid agencies and non-governmental organizations either reduced their staffing or pulled out entirely." [12a] (p4) IRIN news reported, on 15 February 2005, that "...many foreign companies which started working in hospitals had pulled out and new equipment promised had not reached them." [18n] (p2)
- 28.19 The WHO report, June 2005, noted that:
- "The Private Health sector is strong powerful and has the capacity to supplement the weakness of the public sector especially in curative services. A high number of private clinics are distributed nationwide. In addition there are private hospitals run by specialists mostly located in Baghdad and to a lesser extent in the centers of provinces. Those clinics, in addition to its curative duties, handle a system of distribution of drugs to patients with a long list of chronic diseases through subsidized prices." [23b] (p15)
- 28.20 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, mentioned that "Furthermore, because of the proliferation of weapons, doctors and nurses face insecurity inside the hospitals, kidnapping of patients, pressure by militias and other armed forces and groups in order to sign certificates or to prioritize treatment." [39a] (p7)
- 28.21 *The Independent* stated in a report, dated 20 July 2006, that "Doctors in Baghdad hospitals complain that even the operating theatres are not safe because soldiers or militiamen will order them to stop an operation half way through." [85b] The UNAMI report added that "Corruption in hospitals has also been noted as one of the obstacles for access to health by the population." [39a] (p7)
- 28.22 Doctors in Iraq have faced pressure to emigrate, targeted harassment, violent attacks, abductions and even assassinations. (IWPR, 12 July 2005) [11n] (HRW World Report 2006) [15i] (p2) (HRW, 3 October 2005) [15j] (p91) (AI, 25 July 2005) [28c] (p12) (UNAMI, 1 May–30 June 2006) [39a] (p7) (UNHCR COI,

October 2005) [40c] (p15) The HRW report, dated 3 October 2005, stated that “According to a study by the Iraqi Ministry of Health concluded in April 2005, criminal gangs have abducted between 160 and 300 Iraqi doctors since April 2003, and killed more than twenty-five.” [15j] (p18)

28.23 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, mentioned that:

“Kidnapping and assassinations continue to affect health workers and professionals in general. The Ministry of Health reported that since April 2003 to 31 May 2006, 102 doctors were killed; 164 nurses were killed and 77 wounded; 142 non-medical staff (drivers, guards, administration personnel) were killed and 117 wounded. In May 2006 alone, 8 doctors were killed and 42 wounded; 8 nurses were killed and 7 wounded and among non-medical staff 6 were killed and 4 wounded. According to some estimates, approximately 250 Iraqi doctors have been kidnapped in the past two years.” [39a] (p6)

28.24 The same report added that “The Medical Association in Mosul informed UNAMI HRO that, since April 2003, at least 11 doctors have been killed while another 66 have left the city.” [39a] (p6)

28.25 Dahr Jamail’s report, dated June 2005, noted that Iraq also has to cope with a brain-drain with doctors emigrating to other countries. [12a] (p26) The HRW report, dated 3 October 2005, noted that “Nearly 1,000 doctors have fled the country, with an average of thirty more following each month.” [15j] (p18) The same report stated that “To stem the outflow, the ministry broadcast a public service announcement on television in spring 2005, with a message that said: ‘Dear Citizens, please do not kill doctors—you may need them one day.’ In May 2005, the Interior Ministry gave doctors the right to carry a weapon for self-defense.” [15j] (p91)

28.26 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, stated that “According to the Ministry of Health in the Kurdish Regional Government, from January 2006 at least 53 Arab medical doctors from other parts of Iraq have been employed in the Region of Kurdistan. This figure does not include other doctors who migrated to the Region and are working as private practitioners or in other jobs.” [39a] (p7)

28.27 An article by IRIN news, dated 4 February 2005, reported that the health system was improving in southern Iraq. “According to medical staff in the area, the working environment has been improved and conditions are now better than during the Saddam regime. [18o]

28.28 However, the UNAMI report noted that “The attacks against health care providers, their displacement to safer areas of the country or to other countries, coupled with lack of adequate facilities, equipment and shortages in medicine have reportedly resulted in an overall decline in the quality of medical service.” [39a] (p7)

28.29 A report by the WHO, dated 18 July 2005, stated that since 2004, in collaboration with the Ministry of Health, WHO “...has offered public health training to more than 5000 professionals, supported polio vaccination campaigns for some 5 million children and is rehabilitating over 300 health care facilities in Iraq.” [23a] (p1)

- 28.30 The FCO stated in a letter, dated 10 October 2005, that "Healthcare spending in Iraq is up more than 30 times on pre-war level. Over 5 million children have received life saving vaccinations. Over 140 healthcare facilities have been completed and one major hospital is under construction. 240 hospitals and 1,200 primary health centres in Iraq are functioning while 20 more hospitals being rehabilitated." [66m] (p2)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

HIV/AIDS – ANTI-RETROVIRAL TREATMENT

- 28.31 Reports suggest that Iraq has 72 people registered as living with HIV/AIDS. (IRIN, 20 July 2005) [18aa] (p1) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p103) Though further reports indicate that there has been an increase in the number of registered cases over the last few months. (IRIN, 19 January 2006) [18ad] The US Library of Congress stated, in August 2006, that "Between October 2005 and January 2006, some 26 new cases were identified, bringing the official total to 261 since 1986." [33a] (p8) IRIN news stated, on 19 January 2005, that "... the real figure could be higher as many people may not come forward to seek help due to their fear of discrimination. The disease remains a taboo subject in Iraq." [18aa] (p1)
- 28.32 The US Library of Congress stated, in August 2006, that:
- "In 2006 some 73 percent of cases of human immunodeficiency virus (HIV)/acquired immune deficiency syndrome (AIDS) in Iraq originated with blood transfusions and 16 percent from sexual transmission." [33a] (p8)
- 28.33 HIV/AIDS patients receive free medication at the AIDS Research Centre in Baghdad, where most cases have been diagnosed, yet officials from the centre have reported a shortage of treatment because the Ministry of Health has failed to replenish their stocks for months. (IRIN, 7 April 2005) [18y] (p1) (IRIN, 19 January 2006) [18ad] (US Library of Congress, August 2006) [33a] (p8) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p103)
- 28.34 Patients under treatment also receive anti-retroviral treatment, supplied by the Ministry of Health through support from the WHO, as well as information and US \$50 monthly for extra expenses. (IRIN, 20 July 2005) [18aa] (p1) (IRIN, 19 January 2006) [18ad] In spite of this medical staff claim that this is not enough to cover the cost of the medicines. (IRIN, 7 April 2005) [18y] (p1) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p103) The IRIN news article, dated 20 July 2005, mentioned that "The MoH also gives an extra \$200 per person for general expenses approximately three times a year." (IRIN, 7 April 2005) [18y] (p1) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p103)
- 28.35 The 2004 update of the joint report by UNAIDS, UNICEF and WHO noted that:
- "The system of reporting and screening of HIV was tightly monitored by the health authorities. HIV screening was performed at border checkpoints for both Iraqis and non-Iraqis entering the country. Gypsies, who are involved in [the] entertainment business, are also considered to be at potential risk and were tested. Other groups who were tested included STD patients, prostitutes

(arrested by the authorities), night club workers, blood recipients, prisoners, patients with TB, patients with hepatitis B or C, sex contacts of AIDS patients, blood donors, pregnant women, health workers and couples before marriage.” [27b] (p2)

- 28.36 By law, foreigners entering Iraq must be tested for HIV. (IRIN, 19 January 2006) [18ad] (US Library of Congress, August 2006) [33a] (p8) The IRIN news article stated that “If this is not possible, entrants have a week to receive free testing at any of the ARC’s 17 laboratories located throughout the country. Anyone who does not comply can be subject to deportation. ... more than 15 foreigners who tested positive for the HIV virus have been deported so far.” [18ad]
- 28.37 The same article noted that “The Iraqi Organisation for Sexual Health and Sexually Transmitted Diseases (IOSH & STD), local NGO, has already launched programmes aimed at educating young people through the media. The organisation has also presented lectures explaining the importance of prevention from an Islamic perspective.” [18ad] It also stated that “The government is taking the trend seriously. This is reflected by the fact that many Iraqi Sharia courts require medical reports proving that both parties are HIV negative before marriage certificates can be presented.” [18ad]
- 28.38 Despite these steps, the Iraqi Aid Association for Chronic Patients (IAACP), a local NGO, said that they had seen an increase in discrimination toward people who are HIV-positive. At least four people have been killed in Iraq during 2006 because they were HIV-positive. (IRIN, 9 August 2006) [18as]
- 28.39 The IRIN article also mentioned that “In the conservative, religious environment of Iraq, the human immunodeficiency virus (HIV) and the disease it causes, AIDS, are associated with homosexuality, sex outside of marriage, and drug use – all considered religious offences. ... There is little awareness of the fact that the virus can be contracted via contaminated blood transfusions.” [18as]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

MENTAL HEALTH

- 28.40 As stated by an Iraqi medical student in a report by Medact dated 26 July 2005 “The mental health service is the worst service in the healthcare system in Iraq.” [10a] (p5) An article in The Daily Telegraph, on 24 January 2006, reported that the number of people suffering with mental health illnesses in Baghdad has risen since the war started. [48c] The same article mentioned on 24 January 2006, that “There are no official figures for the total number being treated for mental health problems in Iraq today but a study by one expert concluded that as many as 90 per cent of Iraqis were suffering from a mental health condition.” [48c]
- 28.41 The MFP report, dated 7 February 2005, stated that “The absence of acute psychiatric services, and consulting services in all hospitals surveyed, and the general lack of knowledge of psychiatric aspects of medical illness is a serious problem in a society that has endured years of political oppression, and suffers from high levels of poverty and violence.” [45a] (p4)

- 28.42 There is a lack of qualified professionals within the mental health care system. (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p104) A report by the Substance Abuse and Mental Health Services Administration (SAMHSA), dated January/February 2005, stated that "An initial tally of mental health staff in Iraq – a country with a population of roughly 25 million – produced just 154 psychiatrists, 20 clinical psychologists (of whom only 3 had appropriate training), 25 social workers (none of whom were trained in mental health), and 45 nurses (also not properly trained in mental health)." [9a] (p2)
- 28.43 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that "The Ministry of Health reported that there are about nine psychiatric clinics (both specialized psychiatric hospitals as well as psychiatric units in general hospitals) and two psychiatric units in the two Teaching Hospitals in Baghdad." [40c] (p104-105) The MFP report, dated 7 February 2005, mentioned that "Clinical psychiatry is centered at two institutions: the old city asylum, Al Rashad, and a small hospital for acute patients, Ibn Rushd. Both buildings are old, worn structures that were extensively looted in April 2003. Ibn Rushd underwent considerable reconstruction." [45a] (p11) Psychiatric services can also be found in other governorates of Iraq. (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p104-105)
- 28.44 There is a lack of drugs to treat the most severe cases of mental health illnesses, therefore services in the psychiatric clinics are often "...basic and involve only physical treatment (pharmacotherapy and ECT)." (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p104-105) (The Daily Telegraph, 24 January 2006) [48c] There were reports that no food or medicine was given to patients at Baghdad's only remaining psychiatric hospital, Ibn al-Rushud. (BBC, 12 August 2005) [4e]
- 28.45 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that "Psychological and psycho-social support and counselling are rarely available" [40c] (p105) The SAMHSA report, dated May/June 2005, noted that "The intense stigma attached to mental disorders and the lack of rehabilitation and government support make families reluctant to take back patients even once they've stabilized. Some of the psychiatrists at the hospital are ashamed to admit where they work." [9b] (p1)
- 28.46 The BBC article, dated 12 August 2005, added that "A national commission for mental health services has been appointed, and is working with Britain's Royal College of Psychiatrists. Training programmes are being organised, and small numbers of future mental health practitioners are being trained in Jordan and the UK." [4e]
- 28.47 A number of mental health care units are being constructed or improved as provided for in by the Iraqi Ministry of Health's Mental Health Programme. [23c] (p3) The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, also noted that "There are efforts by the Ministry of Health to expand such services, e.g. by training school teachers to identify children that show psycho-social disturbances. In Dohuk, a psychosocial centre for traumatized children is run by an NGO. In addition, there are private psychiatric services for both physical and psychological therapies." [40c] (p104-105)
- 28.48 The same report noted that "For women suffering from domestic violence, women's shelters in Erbil, Sulaymaniyah, Kirkuk and Baghdad offer

psychological counselling, however, their capacities are limited and access to these centres may in practice be restricted for a number of social and familiar reasons.” [40c] (p104-105) However, Dr Majid al-Yassiri, chairman of the London-based Centre for Psychosocial Services in Iraq, stated that female patients were subjected to rape. (BBC, 12 August 2005) [4e]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

HUMANITARIAN ISSUES

- 29.01 The IMF report, dated August 2005, mentioned that “There has been a marked deterioration in Iraq’s human development indicators over the last twenty years.” [80a] (p5) The joint Ministry of Planning and Development Cooperation and UNDP report 2004, added that “In 1990, Iraq was ranked 50th on the United Nations Development Programme’s Human Development Index. Ten years later, it was ranked 126th (Unicef 2003). Most Iraqi children today have lived their whole lives under sanctions and war.” [81a] (p57)
- 29.02 An IRIN news article, dated 11 April 2006, stated that Baghdad was ranked worst city in the world in terms of quality of life in a survey conducted by London-based Mercer Human Resource Consulting. [18ao]
- 29.03 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that “Iraq’s infrastructure has suffered severe damage after years of wars, sanctions and general neglect, including a lack of investment in maintenance.” [40c] (p23) The IMF report, dated August 2005, noted that “The coverage of public services has improved, but reliability remains a serious problem.” [80a] (p7)
- 29.04 Electricity was not available to the whole population. In the north it was reasonably constant but in central Iraq it was unpredictable whereas in the south it was very inadequate. Water and sanitation facilities were also unreliable. (UNHCR COI, August 2004) [40b] (p10-12) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p23) (Joint Ministry of Planning and Development Cooperation and UNDP report 2004) [81a] (p15)
- 29.05 The UN-Iraq Humanitarian Update, April 2006, nevertheless, stated that:
- “UNICEF maintained the daily trucking of water to certain residential areas and hospitals in Baghdad using private contractors, permitting approximately 180,000 residents and 4,000 hospital patients and staff to have continued access to potable water. In addition essential chemicals were delivered to warehouses of the Ministry of Municipalities and Public Works (MoMPW) in Baghdad and Basrah to assist the authorities with water purification.” [39d] (p2)
- 29.06 Many important buildings and facilities, such as schools, hospitals and places of worship, as well as infrastructure, such as airports, roads and bridges, needed major reconstruction. (UNHCR COI, August 2004) [40b] (p10-12) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p23) (Joint Ministry of Planning and Development Cooperation and UNDP report 2004) [81a] (p15)
- 29.07 The joint Ministry of Planning and Development Cooperation and UNDP report 2004 stated that:
- “Access to public services like health and education facilities is relatively good in Iraq: more than nine in ten households can reach a primary school, a secondary school, a health centre, and a place of worship within 30 minutes from their dwelling with the usual means of transportation (cars, public transportation, walking and other means). In terms of service provision, large geographical differences are found in which rural areas receive poorer access.” [81a] (p15)

- 29.08 However, the same report noted that although "... services are relatively widely available, households report very low satisfaction with the educational and health system, particularly in rural areas." [81a] (p15)
- 29.09 The UNSC report, dated 3 March 2006, mentioned that "In accordance with paragraph 7 (b) of resolution 1546 (2004), UNAMI continued to support the efforts of the Government of Iraq in the areas of reconstruction, development and humanitarian assistance. UNAMI and United Nations agencies, programmes and funds focused on strengthening management capacities in ministries, providing and coordinating basic services and restoring public infrastructure. UNAMI also maintained its leading role in donor coordination. Given the prevailing security conditions and the constraints on the number of staff deployed inside Iraq, many of the Mission's reconstruction, development and humanitarian assistance activities continue to be carried out mainly through international and national implementing partners." [38e] (p8)
- 29.10 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that "Despite these efforts, reconstruction is severely hampered by the insecurity prevailing in the country." [40c] (p23)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

LANDMINES/UNEXPLODED ORDNANCE (UXO)

- 29.11 An IRIN article, dated 6 June 2005, noted that "Decades of war and internal conflicts have left Iraq with large quantities of UXO and mines, and in some parts of the country, depleted uranium (DU) contamination. These pose a serious threat to the safety of the population, internally displaced persons (IDPs) and refugees, while preventing access to important resources, such as agricultural and grazing land, roads, water sources and residential areas." [18c] (p1)
- 29.12 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that "Most affected are border areas, in particular the Iran-Iraq border. Approximately one out of every five Iraqis lives within one kilometre of areas highly contaminated by the explosive remnants of war. Children are exposed to a particular risk and are injured or killed on a daily basis, such as when working in the street or living in abandoned buildings." [40c] (p73)
- 29.13 The same report noted that:
- "The Landmine Impact Survey (LIS), which was undertaken by the Iraqi Ministry of Planning and Development Cooperation (MoPDC)/National Mine Action Authority through the Vietnam Veterans of America Foundation, found that by 20 June 2005, 26 percent of the communities in the three Northern and 11 percent of the communities in the four Southern Governorates were contaminated (a total of 1,464 communities). Despite the higher prevalence of contaminated areas in the three Northern Governorates, the survey found many more victims in the South." [40c] (p73)
- 29.14 The UNSC report, dated 7 June 2005, stated that "Landmines and unexploded ordnance pose two of the greatest obstacles to reconstruction and

development in some areas. The completion of a landmine impact survey, the recovery of 13,812 items of mines, explosive ordnance and unexploded ordnance and the clearance of 225,400 square metres are critical steps towards overcoming those obstacles.” [38b] (p11)

- 29.15 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that “Mine clearance and explosive ordnance disposal is carried out by numerous actors, including local authorities, MNF, commercial companies and several NGOs.” [40c] (p73) However, ongoing insecurity in Iraq has seriously hindered the clearance of landmines and UXO, which has resulted in the departure of a number of international organisations from the country or halted operations. (IRIN, 6 June 2005) [18c] (p1) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p73)
- 29.16 The International Campaign to Ban Landmines (ICBL) report, dated 13 September 2006, noted that “In early 2006, the Office of the Prime Minister provided the Iraq Campaign to Ban Landmines with an unofficial draft law regarding accession to the treaty. In a 1 March 2006 meeting, senior Ministry of Foreign Affairs officials assured Iraqi campaigners that Iraq would join the treaty and that preparations were underway.” [98a]
- 29.17 The IRIN news article stated that “The Mines Advisory Group (MAG), a British NGO operating in the area for more than a decade, has removed more than 1,350,000 mines and UXOs from the northern governorates of Iraq since July 2003, but security concerns have delayed its work since the beginning of 2005.” [18c] (p1)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

FREEDOM OF MOVEMENT

30.01 Article 44 (1) of the Constitution stipulates that "Each Iraqi has freedom of movement, travel, and residence inside and outside Iraq." [82a] (p13)

30.02 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:

"Most legal restrictions on freedom of movement disappeared as a result of the fall of the former regime. ... There are no legal restrictions on freedom of movement; however, Iraqis are affected by the prevailing insecurity in the country (fighting, ambushes, highway robbery, roadside bombs, mines/UXO), closure of roads, airports and borders as well as frequent checkpoints on the roads that severely restrict freedom of movement." [40c](p139)

30.03 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that "The main routes leading out of Baghdad are highly insecure, in particular the airport road, the roads leading West to Jordan and Syria (which pass through Ramadi and Fallujah) and South to Hilla (which pass through the 'triangle of death'). All vehicular travel on these roads is extremely dangerous, and there have been numerous attacks on civilian vehicles and military convoys, during the day and at night." [40c] (p82)

30.04 Highway 10, the route between Amman in Jordan and Baghdad, was regularly attacked by criminal gangs, insurgents and possible mistaken identity by the MNF. (British/Danish fact-finding mission, October 2004) [30c] (p30) (UNSC, 7 June 2005) [38b] (p15-16) (FCO, 25 May 2005) [66d] Attackers made no distinction between the nationality of the targets. Both Iraqis and foreigners were attacked. (British/Danish fact-finding mission, October 2004) [30c] (p30)

30.05 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that "The airport road [between the International Zone and Baghdad International Airport] is known as the most dangerous of all, and car bombs and small arms attacks are common. Firing by the MNF and PDS at suspected car bombers can often claim additional civilian lives if civilians miss the warning signals or do not know that overtaking a military convoy is likely to be fatal." [40c] (p82) The report added that "... no major route into Iraq is to be considered safe." [40c] (p90) The report continued:

"Main risks include:

- Ongoing armed conflict between MNF/ISF and insurgents, mainly near Fallujah and Ramadi (highway to Jordan/Syria) and near the Syrian border, but also on the roads to Samarra, Tikrit and Mosul, as well as on the roads leading South;
- Ambushes/hostage taking by insurgents/criminals, mainly on the road from Baghdad to Fallujah as well as South of Baghdad ('Triangle of death'). The kidnappers often demand money but have also carried out kidnappings for political/religious reasons;
- Highway robbery/car-jacking by armed thieves are very common, even during daylight hours, and particularly on the highways from Baghdad to Jordan and Kuwait;
- Roadside bombs, in particular near Baghdad, mainly targeting MNF/ISF, but often causing civilian deaths;

- Mines/UXO, in particular near Iraqi-Iranian border and along the former 'green line';
 - 'Friendly fire': there have been a number of incidents in which civilians were killed at MNF/ISF checkpoints or when getting close to a military convoy." [40c] (p90-91)
- 30.06 The UNHCR COI report also mentioned that "Freedom of movement is further restricted due to the numerous military checkpoints which have been set up, especially in and around Baghdad as well as at the former 'green line', which separates the Northern Governorates from Central Iraq. In addition, there are illegal checkpoints set up by armed groups and militias." [40c] (p90-91)
- 30.07 The UNAMI report, dated 1 July–31 August 2006, noted that "... travelers on main roads to and from western borders of Iraq are often questioned about their religious affiliation by armed groups which act with impunity." [39c] (p9)
- 30.08 The CPJ report 2005 noted that "Approaching U.S. checkpoints could at times be a hair-raising experience, according to journalists and other civilians. Protocols remained unclear more than two years after hostilities began, despite recommendations from CPJ, human rights groups, and the military itself for improving safety." [26b] (p3)
- 30.09 The USSD report 2005 added further detail regarding curfews:
- "Beginning in May [2005] and continuing until at least mid-July [2005], the KRG arbitrarily controlled internal borders between the KRG and the rest of the country. On numerous occasions, the KRG, denied entry on the basis of ethnic background, gender, and age. Security forces sometimes detained individuals for up to 14 hours and prohibited them from making outside contact, or turned them away at the checkpoint because Arabs were not allowed into the Kurdistan Region. KRG authorities asserted they were acting judiciously in controlling travel by individuals or groups entering Kurdistan from less secure parts of the country. In July the MOI ordered KRG authorities to cease such activity. No cases were reported after the order was issued." [2b] (p13-14)
- 30.10 The FCO letter, dated 25 May 2005, added that:
- "Travel within townships is possible with taxis available in areas of greater population areas. As taxis are known to be used as VBIEDs [Vehicle Borne Improvised Explosive Device], MNFI treat them with some suspicion. Travelling in a taxi raises the risk of 'escalation of force' incidents from MNFI and PSD.
- "Travel between population centres has the risk of attack by IED [Improvised Explosive Device], VBIED and Ambush. Additionally there are still criminal elements on many of the roads who establish illegal Vehicle Check Points (VCP) in order to extort money." [66d]
- 30.11 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that "Travel by air to and from Baghdad's international airport is also highly insecure. Insurgents have targeted civil aviation with small arms and missiles on several occasions." [40c] (p82) The UNSC report, dated 7 March 2005, added that "Aircraft,

together with their cargo and passengers, continue to be exposed to a high level of threat both on the ground and when in Iraqi airspace.” [38a] (p15)

- 30.12 The UNHCR COI report stated in October 2005 that “Under the emergency laws and subject to judicial review, the Prime Minister has the power to restrict freedom of movement by imposing curfews or cordoning off certain areas. In several cities and towns curfews are in place, restricting people’s freedom of movement, mainly during the night.” [40c] (p139)
- 30.13 An “extraordinary” curfew was imposed on 23 February 2006 for 20 hours a day in the governorates of Diyala, Salaheddin, Babil and Baghdad following an attack on a Shi’ite mosque in Samara. (BBC, 24 February 2006) [4ad] (IRIN, 27 February 2006) [18t] (RFE/RL, 24 February 2006) [22n] The IRIN report continued, “... cars cannot move freely on the streets without special approval from the Ministry of Interior. Exceptions have been made for ambulances, police, government cars and journalists who have special identity cards issued by the ministry.” [18t]
- 30.14 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, mentioned that:
- “Women’s freedom of movement is further limited due to the specific harassment and threats against them. This has increased the pressure on women to have a male family member to accompany them. The US Department of State reported that some authorities have continued to require women to have the approval of their husband, father or brother to obtain a passport. This has been strongly denied by government officials, however.
- “Even though there are no legal restrictions as regards choosing one’s place of residence in the country, there are a number of practical restrictions mostly based on political and security considerations.
- “As many refugees experienced harassment, physical attacks, arbitrary detention and increasing difficulties resulting from their uncertain legal status in Iraq, their freedom of movement is limited and has forced them to stay at home in order to avoid risks.” [40c] (p139)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

TRAVEL DOCUMENTS

- 30.15 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that:
- “Since July 2004, the Iraqi authorities (Directorate of Travel and Nationality/Ministry of Interior) started to issue new passports to Iraqi citizens to replace those formerly issued by the CPA.... The issuance of passports is a lengthy process and accordingly payment of bribes is common in order to speed up the proceedings. In the three Northern Governorates, passports are issued by the Directorate of Passport and Residence/Ministry of Interior (Governorate of Sulaymaniyah) and the Directorate of Passports (Governorates of Erbil and Dohuk), respectively. The application fee amounts to 25,000 ID (approximately US \$17). It has been reported that blank Iraqi

passports are widely available and can be bought for US \$200-300.”
[40c] (p132)

30.16 The UNHCR COI report added that:

“Other documents, which are widely common, are the Iraqi Nationality Certificate as well as the Iraqi Civil Status ID, both of which are issued by the Directorate of Travel and Nationality/Ministry of Interior. In Northern Iraq, these documents are issued by Directorate of Nationality and Civil Status/Ministry of Interior (Governorate of Sulaymaniyah) and the Directorate of Nationality and Civil Identification (Governorates of Erbil and Dohuk). These documents are the main identification documents and requested for any kind of interaction with the authorities, such as an application for a food ration card, school registration, and the issuance of death and birth certificates.” [40c] (p132) The same report note that “Fallujah is only accessible to residents holding the necessary ID cards.” [40c] (p139)

30.17 The report also mentioned that:

“Another document used at times is the Residence Address Card, which certifies the holder’s address (e.g. requested to buy real estate, car or mobile phone, submit a job application or in court cases). Instead of the Residence Address Card, one can also obtain a one-time document certifying a person’s residence from the local mayor (mukhtar). In the three Northern Governorates, only one-time documents certifying a person’s residence are available.

“The food ration card, which allows its holder to obtain the monthly food ration through the PDS, is issued by the Ministry of Trade and is also widely accepted as [an] identification document. In the three Northern Governorates, the food ration card is issued by the Directorate of Food/Ministry of Trade (Governorate of Sulaymaniyah) and the General Company for the Trade of Food Items/Ministry of Finance and Economy (Governorates of Erbil and Dohuk).

“Birth certificates are usually obtained in public hospitals or health centres. A copy of the birth certificate has to be sent to the PDS centre to include the newborn on the family’s food ration card. Death certificates are issued by public hospitals indicating the time, date and reasons of the death. Deaths occurring outside a hospital need to be approved by the Civil Status Court that issues a certificate proving the death. A copy of the death certificate is to be sent to the PDS centre to exclude the deceased from the family’s food ration card. In the three Northern Governorates, birth/death certificates need to be sent to the Directorate of Food (Governorate of Sulaymaniyah) and the General Company for the Trade of Food (Governorates of Erbil and Dohuk) for (de)registration of a person in the PDS.” [40c] (p132)

30.18 An article by IRIN news, dated 22 December 2005, noted that “The Ministry of Foreign Affairs has made the application process for Iraqi visas more stringent, with the aim of preventing insurgents from entering the country. The decision has been criticised by foreigners who depend on Iraqi visas for work.” [18]

30.19 The USSD report 2005 added “Exit permits were required for citizens leaving the country, but the requirement was not enforced. Despite legislation to the

contrary, some authorities continued to require that women between the ages of 12 and 40 obtain the approval of a close male relative before being issued a passport. Government officials denied that there was a policy to this effect.”
[2b] (p14)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

INTERNALLY DISPLACED PEOPLE (IDPs)

- 31.01 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, stated that “The total number of displaced persons in Iraq is estimated at 1.3 million persons, nearly five percent of the country’s population, though most of them have moved during a period dating back 26 years. Many of those are in the Kurdish Region and were victims of violent campaigns carried out by the former regime.” [39a] (p13)
- 31.02 The FCO human rights report 2005 mentioned that “Before the April 2003 conflict an estimated 800,000 people were internally displaced throughout northern Iraq and an additional 100,000 – 300,000 people were displaced in the centre and south.” [66j] (p65)
- 31.03 The Dutch country report, December 2004, noted that:
- “In broad terms internally displaced persons can be broken down into three categories. The first category is primarily made up of Marsh Arabs, who were driven out of their original homes in the south of Iraq in the nineties by the previous regime, and the Arabs and Kurds who had to leave their areas under the arabisation policy. ... The group is found mainly in the south of Iraq (Basra, Maysan and Dhi’Qar) and in the KRG areas. The second category primarily consists of Arabs from central Iraq (especially Diyala and Salah Al-Din). They were forced to settle elsewhere under the arabisation policy and are now being forced to leave these areas. ... The third category of internally displaced persons is made up of families fleeing temporary violent conflagrations.... These people generally return home as soon as the situation so permits.” [71c] (p70)
- 31.04 The ongoing insecurity and violence have led many Iraqis to move to safer parts of the country or to leave to the Iraq altogether. (UNAMI, 1 July–31 August 2006) [39c] (p13) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p3)
- 31.05 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, noted that “A spokesman for the ministry estimated that every day 1,000 Iraqi’s were being forced to flee their homes.” [63a] (p23) The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, added that “The Human Rights Office has received reports that unscrupulous brokers are enticing some families to leave their original homes and that the same homes are subsequently allocated – for a fee – to newly displaced persons. Other reports implicate militias in the allocation of recently vacated homes.” [39a] (p13)
- 31.06 The UNAMI report, dated 1 July–31 August 2006, noted that “According to the UN High Commissioner for Refugees (UNHCR) and the International Organization of Migration (IOM), as of 29 August, there are approximately 300,000 displaced persons in Iraq following the destruction of Al-Askari shrine in Samarra in February 2006.” [39c] (p2)
- 31.07 According to UNHCR and IOM, there were approximately 300,000 displaced individuals in Iraq following the destruction of Al-Askari shrine in Samarra on 22 February 2006. The attack on the shrine unleashed a wave of sectarian violence in the country which contributed to the increase in displacement (UNAMI, 1 July–31 August 2006) [39c] (p2 and 13) The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006 added that “The main reasons for such displacement are

direct or indirect threats received by individuals, or following attacks to family members or the community in the neighbourhood of origin.” [39a] (p13)

- 31.08 Many Shi'ites fled the Sunni dominated al-Anbar province to Baghdad. In turn, Sunni families reportedly relocated from Baghdad to Fallujah. It is also believed that a number of Shi'ite families fled Baghdad and central Iraq and settled in Najaf. In the predominantly Sunni city of Fallujah only a small number of Shi'ite families remained. (CSIS, 19 June 2006) [63a] (p23)
- 31.09 The UNAMI report, dated 1 July–31 August 2006, noted that “Tracing movements of displaced persons reveals that all Governorates of Iraq have been affected, although to varying degrees, by inflows and outflows of persons in search of greater security.” [39c] (p13)
- 31.10 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, added that:
- “The highest number of newly displaced can be found in Baghdad, Anbar, Karbala, Salah Al-Din, Diyala, Najaf, Dhi Qar, Muthanna, Maysan, Wasit and Basra. Most Shi'a Arabs are fleeing Central Governorates (Baghdad, Anbar and Salah Al-Din) towards Southern Governorates (Najaf, Qadissya, Wasit and Karbala) while Sunnis are moving towards Baghdad, Diyala and Anbar. In mixed Governorates, such as Baghdad and Diyala, displacement is also taking place within the Governorate. Approximately 3,140 families, mostly Christian from Ninewa and Baghdad, have moved to Dahuk Governorate or to areas in Ninewa Governorate under *de facto* control of the Dahuk administration, while some 400 families have moved from Ninewa to Erbil Governorates. In Al-Anbar, ongoing military operations are the main reasons for displacement.
- “Many Kurdish families have reportedly left Diyala because of the Sunni-Shi'a tension. In Sulaymaniya, approximately 200 families were said to have fled their shelters after skirmishes, on 1 May, between Iranian troops and Iranian Kurdish elements allegedly operating from the Iraqi territory. It is reported that all families have subsequently returned to their homes.” [39a] (p13)
- 31.11 The Internal Displacement Monitoring Centre (IDMC) report, dated 23 May 2006, stated that “Displacement in and around Kirkuk has had particular political sensitivity as the area contains some of Iraq's biggest oilfields and which ethnic group is in the majority there is a key factor in the political bargaining over the relationship between the primarily Kurdish north and the Arab majority of the rest of Iraq.” [50a] (p2)
- 31.12 The UNAMI report, dated 1 July–31 August 2006, mentioned that:
- “According to the Kurdistan Regional Government, as many as 50,000 individuals from all sectors of society, religions and sects coming from the rest of Iraq may have sought refuge in the Region of Kurdistan, whose government has commendably welcomed their arrival. The majority of the displaced are not in camps but manage to stay with relatives, acquaintances, in mosques or pubic buildings. Displaced persons face increased vulnerability because of their uprooting.” [39c] (p13)
- 31.13 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that “By June 2005, 47 percent of the total number of IDPs in Iraq were concentrated in the three Northern

Governorates.... It is important to note that the IDP population displaced in the North is composed mainly of persons displaced from those same three Northern Governorates.” [40c] (p28)

31.14 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006 noted that “Displaced persons find themselves in a condition of vulnerability, lacking many basic rights and competing for limited services, which increase inter-communal animosity in their points of arrival. In turn, this can generate further displacement.” [39a] (p13)

31.15 The UNAMI report, dated 1 July–31 August 2006, added that “Increasing movements of population in search of security continue to strain the resources and capacity of local and central authorities and magnify vulnerability.” [39c] (p2)

31.16 The report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006 mentioned that:

“UNAMI HRO is also aware of the extreme hardship of the children of internally displaced families, whose numbers are growing every day. The living conditions are substandard, without access to education and health care services, trauma counseling, available support to children with disabilities, to mention a few examples.

“Additional hardship for families and children is caused by the lack of adequate places to socialize, play and learn as would be necessary for their healthy development. Many Iraqis complain of having to keep their children at home for prolonged periods of time.” [39a] (p11)

31.17 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:

“The return and reintegration of Iraqis from abroad is severely hampered by a number of factors, including the destruction of villages and livelihoods, the loss of nationality and documentation, contamination of return areas by mines and unexploded ordnance (UXO) as well as property disputes. The capacity of the Iraqi authorities to provide protection to its people, to devise and implement durable solutions for displaced populations and to address obstacles to return and reintegration has not yet sufficiently developed.” [40c] (p3)

31.18 The report also noted that:

“As a significant number of refugees and IDPs have returned since the fall of the former regime, Iraq now also has to deal with their sustainable reintegration, be it in their places of origin or in the locations they decide to settle. ... While the Iraqi population in general suffers from a lack of security and public services, displaced persons or those returning from displacement are often even more affected by these factors due to their particular vulnerability and lack of social networks.” [40c] (p24)

31.19 The same report mentioned that “In addition, many returnees from abroad ended up in internal displacement, largely because of the lack of absorption capacities, ongoing conflicts and property disputes.” [40c] (p27-28)

31.20 The IDMC stated, on 23 May 2006, that:

"The government, UN and NGOs continue to face great difficulties in assisting IDPs, and at times are unable to access them, or only in an ad hoc manner because of security fears and military-imposed restrictions. The government has set up some camps for the newly displaced, but the UN has advised against the creation of tented camps, recommending that IDPs stay instead with host families." [50a] (p1)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

DE-ARABISATION

- 31.21 As mentioned in the HRW report, August 2004, "Since 1975, the former Iraqi government forcibly displaced hundreds of thousands of Kurds, Turkomans, and Assyrians from their homes, and brought in Arab settlers to replace them, under a policy known as 'Arabization.'" [15q] (p1) The HRW report, August 2004, stated that:

"Kurds and other non-Arabs in Kirkuk faced constant harassment, and were forced to choose between immediate expulsion or joining the Ba`th Party, changing their ethnic identity (commonly referred to as 'nationality correction') to Arab, and 'volunteering' for paramilitary forces such as the Jerusalem Army (Jaysh al-Quds). Families who refused to comply were issued expulsion orders requiring them to leave their homes and were then expelled to the Kurdish-controlled areas. The government of Iraq expelled approximately 120,000 persons from Kirkuk and other areas under Iraqi government control during the 1990s in furtherance of its Arabization policies. Arabs were encouraged to settle in the north through financial incentives and subsidized home prices." [15q] (p2)

- 31.22 The Dutch country report, December 2004, stated that "After the overthrow of Saddam Hussein, returning Kurds started to demand their original homes back from the Arabs now living there. The KRG [Kurdish Regional Government] encouraged Kurds to return to the area around Kirkuk in order to boost the political role of the Kurdish in the area." [71c] (p70) This was also reported in the IRIN news article, dated 23 September 2004. [18e]

- 31.23 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, mentioned that:

"The expulsion of people from their homes along ethnic lines was for [a] long time a state policy (e.g. 'Arabization' campaign). Those attempting to return to places they were ejected from during the Arabization campaign, such as Kurds who have returned to Kirkuk and the Centre after the fall of the former regime, have directly or indirectly caused further displacement among the Arabs who were settled in these areas." [40c] (p27-28)

- 31.24 The USCRI report 2005 noted that:

"Returning Kurds, displaced by the Arabization policies of the former regime, themselves displaced thousands of Arabs who then took refuge in military bases in the hotly contested city of Kirkuk. Kurdish political factions reportedly distributed property titles to Kurds over other ethnic groups to promote Kurdish claims to the oil-rich area. This circumvented the newly-formed Iraqi Property

Claims Commission established in January to resolve claims resulting from the Arabization policies. Coalition forces aggressively searched, detained without charge, and accused newly displaced Arabs in the central towns of Tameem, Ninewa, and Diyala of association with the former regime or terrorists.” [44a] (p2)

31.25 The HRW report, August 2004, explained that:

“While the majority of Arabs who had come north during the Arabization campaign fled their homes without facing direct threats or violence, a significant number who chose to remain in their homes did face direct threats and intimidation from returning Kurds, although Human Rights Watch is not aware of many cases in which such threats materialized into violence or killings. In almost all cases, returning Kurds left pre-Arabization Arab populations alone and focused their threats and intimidation on the Arabs who had come north during the Arabization campaign.” [15q] (p34)

31.26 The Forced Migration Review, January 2005, stated that “While many [Arabs] have returned south to former towns and villages, others – without communities to return to or who fear insecurity in places of origin – remain in makeshift camps in the north, particularly around Mosul.” [49a]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

LAND AND PROPERTY RIGHTS

31.27 UNHCR, in a document dated August 2004, observed that “The Iraq Property Claims Commission (IPCC) is the organization set up to reinstate peoples’ property rights that were taken away by widespread property confiscations by the former Iraqi Government....” [40b] (p13)

31.28 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005 added that:

“The IPCC process is open to all persons or their heirs who have been wrongfully deprived of real property (e.g. house, apartment or land) or an interest in real property (e.g. right to use land) because of actions taken by or attributed to former Iraqi Governments between 17 July 1968 and 9 April 2003. Claims can also be made by people who lost real property or an interest in real property between 18 March 2003 and 30 June 2005 as a result of their ethnicity, religion or sect, or for purposes of ethnic cleansing, or by individuals who had been previously dispossessed of their property as a result of the former regime’s policy of property confiscation. The deadline to file claims was initially 30 June 2005, but it was subsequently extended to 30 June 2007.” [40c] (p128)

31.29 The Commission for Resolution of Real Property Disputes (CRRPD), however, replaced the IPCC in March 2006. (IDMC, 23 May 2006) [50a] (p10)

31.30 By April 2006, 132,607 claims had been received by the CRRPD. Adjudication of claims started in October 2004 and by April 2006 21,730 claims had been decided. (CRRPD, April 2006) [79a]

TREATMENT OF RETURNED IDPs AND REFUGEES

31.31 Article 44 (2) of the Constitution states that “No Iraqi may be exiled, displaced, or deprived from returning to the homeland.” [82a] (p13)

31.32 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:

“By 31 July 2005, UNHCR had facilitated the [voluntary] return of 21,851 Iraqis, mainly from Iran but also from Saudi Arabia, Lebanon, Jordan and countries further afield. Most of the returnees returned to the South – in particular Basrah, Thi-Qar, Missan and Najaf Governorates – and to the Northern Governorates of Sulaymaniyah and Erbil, with almost no returns to Baghdad, the Upper South or the Governorates of Mosul and Kirkuk.” [40c] (p29)

31.33 The same report noted that “By the end of 2004, some 230,000 Iraqis had spontaneously returned to Iraq, exceeding UNHCR facilitated returns by tenfold.” [40c] (p29)

31.34 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, mentioned that:

“UNHCR returnee monitoring confirmed that many refugees end up in internal displacement upon their return to Iraq because of a lack of housing, livelihood or infrastructure, property disputes, the presence of mines and UXO in their return areas and other reasons. Those who are able to return have faced severe problems successfully reintegrating; contributing factors include, inter alia, a lack of employment possibilities, difficulties obtaining documentation and accessing education due to the non-recognition of school certificates earned abroad, a lack of adequate language skills in Arabic or Kurdish, inadequate health care facilities and the high cost of essential medicines.” [40c] (p29)

31.35 The same report also mentioned that:

“With the fall of the former regime in April 2003, Kurds and Turkmen who were displaced in the Northern Governorates of Erbil and Sulaymaniyah started to return spontaneously to their places of origin in the Governorates of Kirkuk, Diyala, Salah Al-Din and Ninewa. A large number of returnees reside in the main cities in their Governorate or district of origin and have not returned to their villages of origin for a lack of shelter and services. The returnees, who in general did not own land or property prior to their displacement, now live in public buildings, most notably schools and police stations, with little or no basic facilities. Those with land have pitched tents and many are believed to be moving between their original villages and their previous places of displacement.” [40c] (p29)

31.36 An IRIN article, dated 7 June 2005, noted that:

“The naval academy compound, situated on the outskirts of the southern city of Basra, shelters more than 250 families, most of whom have returned from neighbouring Iran since May 2003. The compound is considered to be relatively comfortable when compared with living conditions in other abandoned government buildings, many of which are being used to house scores of returnees.”

31.37 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that:

“While many of the returns are voluntary, some have been influenced by political actors. The uncoordinated return of IDPs from the North to areas below the former ‘green line’ has led to the ‘secondary displacement’ of Arab families that had been resettled by the former regime in traditionally Kurdish areas in the Governorates of Kirkuk, Mosul, Diyala and Salah Al-Din. Many Arab families have fled these areas out of fear of harassment or actual harassment by returning Kurds and Turkmen.

“It is estimated that by April 2005 more than 470,000 IDPs had returned to their places of origin, habitual places of residence or places of choice in the Centre and South as well as the Governorates of Kirkuk and Mosul.” [40c] (p29-30)

31.38 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that:

“It is estimated that there are some 350,000 stateless or de facto stateless persons inside Iraq, whereas the scope of the problem in the region (Iraq and neighbouring countries) is estimated to number at up to 2 million persons. ... In Iraq, there are three groups of stateless or de facto stateless persons whose status and specific needs require attention: the Faili Kurds, the Bidouns and children of mixed marriages.” [40c] (p30)

31.39 The same report noted that:

“In the past, the majority of these persons found refuge in neighbouring countries, particularly Iran. Given the de jure reacquisition of Iraqi nationality of those who were subject to Decision No. 666 under the TAL, an unknown number has returned since the fall of the former regime. However, they are facing multiple problems linked to their status as previously stateless persons (e.g. proof of documentation of being an Iraqi national, access to PDS, right to vote). For those who were deprived of Iraqi nationality for other reasons and for whom the TAL stipulates the possibility of reacquiring Iraqi nationality, no reacquisition procedures have yet been put in place.” [40c] (p30)

31.40 The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that:

“In the Shi’ite city of Najaf, an abandoned hotel was turned into a shelter for incoming families, and in Nasiriyah, arriving families began setting up tents on the outskirts of the city. Similarly, an amusement park in the predominately Shi’ite town of al-Kut was converted into a makeshift refugee camp. Iraqi officials worried that this massive relocation would cause food and water shortages. In April, there were reports that dysentery was spreading and conditions were expected to worsen with the coming summer.

“Mr. Hakki said that camps had been established in 14 provinces, with the majority of refugees flooding to those in Samarra, Fallujah, Basra, Najaf and neighborhoods within Baghdad. The Red Crescent, the prime minister’s office, and the ministries of Health, Migration and Displacement, Interior, and Defense were working to alleviate health concerns associated with the displacement and provide clean water, latrines, food and bedding.” [63a] (p24)

REFUGEE CAMPS

- 31.41 An article by IRIN news, on 29 August 2006, stated that “Kurdish officials in Iraq’s northern Kurdistan Region have unveiled plans to build a camp for some 6,000 families who have abandoned their homes in southern and central Iraq to resettle in the north since the fall of Saddam Hussein’s regime in 2003.”
[18a]]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

FOREIGN REFUGEES

- 32.01 Article 21 (2) of the Constitution stipulates that “A law shall regulate the right of political asylum in Iraq. No political refugee shall be surrendered to a foreign entity or returned forcibly to the country from which he fled.” Article 21 (3) states that “Political asylum shall not be granted to a person accused of committing international or terrorist crimes or to any person who inflicted damage on Iraq.” [82a] (p8)
- 32.02 As noted in the USSD report 2005:
- “The law does not provide for the granting of asylum or refugee status in accordance with the 1951 UN Convention relating to the Status of Refugees and its 1967 protocol, and the government has not established a system for providing protection to refugees. In practice the government provided some protection against refoulement, the return of persons to a country where they feared persecution. The government did not grant refugee status or asylum. However, the government recognized a refugee population of an estimated 65 thousand persons.” [2b] (p14)
- 32.03 The USSD report 2005 stated “During the year [2005] refugees were targeted in attacks carried out by insurgents, security forces, and members of the general public. Protection for Palestinian and Syrian refugees continued to deteriorate. There were credible reports that police and individuals pretending to be police targeted Palestinians for arbitrary arrest, detention, and house raids.” [2b] (p14) There were also reports that groups not affiliated with the government threatened Palestinians, Syrian Baathists, and Ahwazi Iranians whom they felt the previous regime favored. (USSD, 2005) [2b] (p14) (USCRI, 2006) [44b] (p1)
- 32.04 Following a bombing incident in Baghdad in May 2005, which media reports attributed to Palestinian refugees, there was increased hostility towards Palestinian refugees. (USSD, 2005) [2b] (p14) (USCRI, 2006) [44b] (p1)
- 32.05 The USCRI report 2006 noted that “U.S.-led coalition forces or Iraqi security forces detained at least 85 refugees during the year. According to UNHCR, police, security forces, Iraqi security forces, coalition forces, and members of the public repeatedly threatened, detained, and abused refugees, particularly Syrians and Palestinians they suspected of terrorism. ... The KRG detained three asylum seekers for illegal entry, but UNHCR had access to the detention facilities and intervened to win their release.” [44b] (p2)
- 32.06 The report added that:
- “Refugees in al-Tash camp received refugee cards from the al-Anbar Provincial Government, and refugees in Kurdish regions received residency permits from the KRG. UNHCR issued all refugees refugee/asylum seeker certificates, which authorities honored. Other refugee groups still held documents from the Hussein regime, many of which had expired, and there was no way to renew them.
- “Syrian, Palestinian, and Iranian Arab refugees reportedly had to renew residency permits every three to six months but authorities required proof of

employment. Many refugees, however, had no employment due to discrimination and insecurity.” [44b] (p2)

- 32.07 The USSD report 2005 stated that “The Government cooperated with UNHCR and other humanitarian organizations in assisting refugees and asylum seekers.” [2b] (p14)

- 32.08 The USCRI report 2006 stated that:

“There was no legal restriction on refugees’ freedom of movement or choice of residence. The general insecurity, as well as harassment, physical attacks, and arbitrary detention restricted the ability of refugees to move freely. The Prime Minister ordered curfews or restricted access to many cities based on the security situation and Fallujah was only accessible to residents with specific identification documents.

“In general, refugees did not have access to international travel documents, but some Palestinians still held Iraqi, Egyptian, or Palestinian travel documents.” [44b] (p2)

- 32.09 The report also stated that “Refugees were able to work legally under permission from the President’s office, but continuing insecurity made this difficult.” [44b] (p2)

- 32.10 The report added that:

“For refugees who had trouble obtaining residence permits, it was difficult to gain access to education and medical services on par with nationals. UNHCR assisted refugees with medical services, education, water and sanitation services, and income-generating projects. Refugees in Kurdish regions had full access to primary and secondary education, and some enrolled in universities there. UNHCR also subsidized the rent of Syrian and Palestinian refugees.” [44b] (p2-3)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

PALESTINIAN REFUGEES

- 32.11 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, stated that “The situation of Palestinians in Iraq continues to be of serious concern.” [39a] (p14) The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that Palestinian refugees have not enjoyed the same protection that they were provided with prior to the fall of the Saddam regime. “Because segments of the Iraqi population feel that Palestinians received favourable treatment from the former regime, they have faced serious repercussions such as evictions, threats and harassment.” [40c] (p25)
- 32.12 There were reportedly an estimated 34,000 Palestinian refugees living in Iraq. (IRIN, 5 March 2006) [18q] (UNAMI, 1 May–30 June 2006) [39a] (p14) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p25) Most of which lived in Baghdad. [15k] (p8) The UNHCR report noted that:

"These refugees reside mainly in urban settings in Baghdad and often have a good level of education; however, the difficult economic situation and loss of the privileges they previously enjoyed has seriously affected their ability to provide for themselves." [40c] (p25)

32.13 The HRW report, September 2006, stated that:

"Militant groups, mostly Shi'a, have targeted this predominantly Sunni minority community, attacking their communal buildings, committing several dozen murders, and threatening harm unless they immediately leave Iraq. Amidst the widespread politically motivated and criminal violence in Iraq, Palestinians have been targeted more than other minorities...." [15k] (p1)

32.14 It is widely reported that Palestinians were subjected to various human rights violations, including arbitrary arrest, detention, harassment and house raids, because they were perceived as supporters of the previous regime or the insurgency. (USSD 2005) [2b] (p20) (UNAMI, 1 May–30 June 2006) [39a] (p14) (HRW, September 2006) [15k] (p1 and 12-32) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p25) The USCRI report 2006 mentioned that "Iraqi troops reportedly detained 27 Palestinian refugees and tortured or extorted money from them before releasing them. One died in custody with signs of torture." [44b] (p2)

32.15 IRIN news also reported, on 5 June 2006, that "Along with physical intimidation, leaflets have been scattered in Palestinian neighbourhoods of Baghdad, warning Palestinians to leave the country in ten days or face death." [18au]

32.16 An IRIN news article, dated 5 March 2006, reported that "The Palestinian Muslims Association (PMA) in Baghdad says it has received more than 270 reports of attacks on Palestinians since September, including crimes such as rape and murder." [18q] The USCRI report 2006 stated that "After the February 2006 bombing of a Shi'a shrine in Samarra, unidentified assailants killed 12 Palestinian refugees in Baghdad and kidnapped several others. More than 100 families received death threats." [44b] (p1)

32.17 The HRW report, September 2006, noted that "The post-Saddam Iraqi governments have done little to protect the Iraqi Palestinians – a community whose members were given the same rights as citizens, minus the actual citizenship and the right to own property – and some elements within government have actively contributed to this community's insecurity." [15k] (p2)

32.18 The same report stated that "The Minister of Displacement and Migration reportedly said that Palestinians were not welcome in Iraq and should leave." [44b] Nevertheless, the UNAMI report, April 2006, noted that:

"UNHCR continued pursuing solutions for Palestinian refugees in Iraq including holding discussions with the Ministry of Interior (MoI) in Baghdad regarding strengthening the protection afforded to these people. One of the most surprising, and hopefully effective, outcomes of this was a request from the MoI to Grand Ayatollah Al-Sistani to issue a fatwa, a religious decree calling for the protection of the Palestinian refugees. A fatwa was subsequently issued on 28th April strongly condemning attacks on Palestinians and calling for their protection." [39d] (p3)

32.19 In spite of this, the UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, noted that:

“The approximately 175 Palestinian refugees who are stranded in no-man’s land, on the border to Syria, recently reported that, on 18 June, Iraqi Security Forces arrived in several vehicles in front of the camp and told a man standing there that the Palestinians were terrorists and threatened to take him back to Iraq with them. The man started shouting and calling a Syrian security officer who happened to be in the camp. The officer called for a Syrian Patrol to assist, but the Iraqi Security Forces left in their vehicles towards Iraq.”

[39a] (p14)

32.20 The HRW report, September 2006, stated that “Following a request from the Palestinian Authority’s foreign minister, Syria allowed these Palestinians into Syria, but again closed its borders to Palestinian refugees immediately afterwards.” [15k] (p3)

32.21 The report also noted that:

“Where previously Palestinian refugees in Iraq had little trouble obtaining and maintaining their residency status, the Ministry of Interior ordered Palestinian refugees to obtain short-term residency permits, treating them as non-resident foreigners instead of as recognized refugees. The residency requirements are onerous, requiring Palestinian refugees to bring all members of their families to Ministry of Interior offices to renew the permits, which can take days or even weeks, and the new permits are only valid for one to two months.” [15k] (p3)

32.22 The UNAMI report, dated April 2006, stated that:

“Despite the challenges in coordinating the logistics and timing of the delivery of food and relief items, UNHCR continued to deliver assistance to Palestinian refugees located at the Iraqi-Jordanian border. An additional 146 refugees arrived bringing the total at the end of April to 237 persons. On 28th April, the Syrian authorities officially confirmed that Syria is prepared to receive this group.” [39d] (p3)

32.23 The USCRI report 2006 noted that “Employers dismissed many Palestinian refugees following the end of the Hussein regime and many were reluctant to hire refugees, especially Palestinians, as they resented the favor the former regime had shown them.” [44b] (p2)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

IRANIAN REFUGEES

32.24 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, mentioned that:

“At this stage, the information available suggests that there are 7,000 Iranian Kurdish refugees in Iraq.

“The Iranian Kurds reside either in the Al-Tash Camp near Ramadi in Central Iraq or in urban settings in Northern Iraq. The Iranian Kurds in the Al-Tash Camp in the Governorate of Al-Anbar (originally 12,000 persons) were

seriously affected by the insecurity prevailing in the area during and after the 2003 conflict.” [40c] (p25-26)

- 32.25 The USSD report 2005 added that “Iranian Kurds in the Al Tash Camp near Ramadi in Al-Anbar and Turkish Kurds in the Makhmour Camp in Ninewah became increasingly vulnerable due to the deteriorating infrastructure and security in both locations. Groups not affiliated with the government harassed, threatened, and abused residents of both camps.” [2b] (p14)

- 32.26 The USCRI report 2006 noted that:

“More than 100 Iranian Kurdish refugees from al-Tash camp attempted to leave the area as fighting escalated in nearby Fallujah in February. After they made it to the Iraq-Jordan border, the Government of Jordan denied them entry. They were attempting to join a further 660 Iranian Kurdish refugees who had been living in a no-man’s-land camp on the other side of the border. Many other Iranian Kurdish refugees left Iraq for Europe, traveling irregularly through Turkey.” [44b] (p1)

- 32.27 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that “Others are reported to have returned to Iran. Recently, the 650 Iranian Kurdish refugees in the No Man’s Land camp were moved to the Ruweished Camp inside Jordan.

“Those refugees who have remained in the Al-Tash Camp have become increasingly vulnerable to deteriorating living conditions and are faced with a chronic lack of electricity, water supplies, medical care and educational activities. In addition, the local population is increasingly growing hostile towards the refugees and insurgent groups may be seeking to recruit dissatisfied and desperate camp inhabitants. UNHCR is aware of the arrest of 18 Iranian Kurds from Al-Tash by the MNF since November 2004. The chronic insecurity in this part of Iraq has also meant that UNHCR, its partners and the government authorities have been limited in their ability to respond to the refugees’ needs.” [40c] (p25-26)

- 32.28 The UNAMI report, dated April 2006, stated that:

“UNHCR delivered 12 tents to a group of Iranian Kurdish refugees at the Iraqi-Jordanian border to replace tents damaged in violent sand storms. The refugees recently sent a fax to UNHCR outlining their concerns and demanding that UNHCR facilitate a solution for them; primarily a resettlement to a third country.” [39d] (p3)

- 32.29 The USCRI report 2006 noted that:

“In November [2005], UNHCR signed an agreement with the Kurdistan Regional Government (KRG) in Iraq to allow the construction of semi-permanent housing in Kawa, south of the Kurdish city of Erbil, for 2,000 Iranian Kurdish refugees from the al-Tash camp. In March 2006, UNHCR urged the Iranian Kurdish refugees on the Iraqi side of the Iraq-Jordan border to join the others in Kawa.” [44b] (p1)

- 32.30 An IRIN news article reported, on 11 April 2006, that “Hundreds of Kurdish refugees, who lived in the al-Tash camp in central Iraq for more than 20 years, were transferred to Kawa, near the northern city of Erbil, in November 2005.

They are currently receiving assistance from the UNHCR and the Kurdish regional government (KRG).” [18ap]

32.31 The article added that “There were originally some 12,000 Iranian Kurds in al-Tash, most having fled Iran during the Baghdad-Tehran war in the 1980s. But clashes between multi-national forces and insurgents following the US-led invasion in 2003 have since caused most to flee. According to the UNHCR, only 267 refugees currently remain in al-Tash.” [18ap]

32.32 The UNAMI report added that:

“UNHCR is cooperating closely with the Kurdistan Regional Government (KRG) in an effort to convince these refugees to relocate to a settlement in Erbil Governorate. One initiative will be the screening of a video to show conditions at the Erbil settlement which UNHCR prepared in March. A second initiative is the possibility of the KRG authorities accompanying UNHCR to the Iraqi-Jordanian border to demonstrate their support and commitment to helping the refugees to relocate.” [39d] (p3)

32.33 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that there were some 878 Iranian Kurdish asylum seekers registered with UNHCR in Erbil. [40c] (p27)

32.34 The same report stated that:

“It is estimated that there are some 2,500 Iranian refugees of Arab ethnicity (Ahwazis) in Iraq. ... They are predominantly of rural background, and live in local settlements in Southern Iraq near the Dujailah area 45 kilometres west of Al-Kut. Prior to the 2003 conflict, the former Iraqi regime provided them with assistance such as land, houses and farms because of their political opposition to Iran. However, this preferential treatment led to local Iraqis perceiving Ahwazis as collaborators with the former regime and now has resulted in much harassment. Because of this treatment some 80 Ahwazi families relocated to a UNHCR transit centre in the outskirts of Basrah. They were later evacuated by the Iraqi authorities and ever since have been scattered throughout the Southern Governorates. Many attempted to return to Iran, but came back to Iraq due to alleged harassment by the Iranian authorities and difficulties reintegrating following years in exile. UNHCR is aware that the Ahwazis now face problems obtaining new residency permits, which has been an obstacle to obtaining public services such as education. UNHCR is in the process of conducting an in-depth survey to register them and acquire necessary data. Many Ahwazi refugees face severe problems as regards adequate housing and access to public services such as education and health. The 104 Ahwazi refugees in the Baghdad area face similar problems to those faced by Syrian and Palestinian refugees.” [40c] (p26)

32.35 The UNAMI report, dated 1 May–30 June 2006, noted that “Representatives of the Iranian Ahwazi refugee community – Iranian Arabs – expressed concerns regarding their vulnerability to UNAMI HRO. Five members of the Ahwazi community were reportedly assassinated since the fall of the past regime allegedly because they support separation of the Ahwazi from Iran.” [39a] (p12)

32.36 The UNAMI report, dated April 2006, stated that:

“UNHCR received reports that Iranian Arab refugees in southern Iraq are facing serious security threats, including direct attacks and verbal threats. With access to this group significantly limited by ongoing insecurity, UNHCR is exploring means to continue assistance to these refugees. In an effort to enhance their protection, the 143 refugee families previously registered in 2005 will be issued with official UNHCR Refugee ID Cards in June.” [39d] (p3)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

AFGHAN REFUGEES

- 32.37 The USCRI report 2005 stated that “In October [2004], the Iraqi National Guard arrested 73 Afghans, many of whom were women and children, for illegal entry.” [44a] (p1)

SYRIAN REFUGEES

- 32.38 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:

“... after the fall of the former regime, Syrian refugees faced repercussions at the hands of segments of the Iraqi population that perceived them as having received special privileges from the former regime. Similar to the Palestinian refugees, they suffer from frequent harassment and arbitrary arrests by the MNF/ISF as they are suspected of being involved in terrorist activities. They are also facing problems obtaining new residency permits. Currently, 489 Syrian refugees are registered with UNHCR.” [40c] (p25)

- 32.39 The same report mentioned that “Some 666 Syrian Kurdish asylum-seekers are hosted in Moquble Camp in Dohuk District and another 11 in the Governorate of Erbil.” [40c] (p27)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

TURKISH REFUGEES

- 32.40 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that the majority of Turkish refugees were supporters or sympathisers of the Kurdistan Workers' Party (PKK). [40c] (p26) The same report mentioned that:

“More than 9,600 are hosted in the Makhmour Camp; another 4,500 live in rural or semi-urban settlements in the Governorates of Dohuk and Erbil. While the refugees' basic needs are being met in the Makhmour camp, there are some concerns about the maintenance of the civilian character of asylum of the camp. Targeted assistance programmes aim at addressing poor family planning (which is responsible for high birth rates), child labour, illiteracy (mainly among women) and poor community participation. In addition, reports have been received by UNHCR about the poor health status of the 4,000 refugees in Dohuk Governorate. An agreement between UNHCR, the Government of Turkey and the Iraqi authorities that would allow for the voluntary return of these refugees to Turkey has not yet been finalized.” [40c] (p26-27)

- 32.41 The same report mentioned that there were 218 Turkish asylum seekers registered with UNHCR in Dohuk. [40c] (p27)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

CITIZENSHIP AND NATIONALITY

- 33.01 Article 18 (2) of the constitution stipulates that "Anyone who is born to an Iraqi father or to an Iraqi mother shall be considered an Iraqi." Article 18 (3) states that "A: An Iraqi citizen by birth may not have his citizenship withdrawn for any reason. Any person who had his citizenship withdrawn shall have the right to demand its reinstatement. This shall be regulated by a law." And "B: Iraqi citizenship shall be withdrawn from naturalized citizens in cases regulated by law." The Constitution also provides for the right to multiple citizenship. [82a] (p6)
- 33.02 There are an estimated 350,000 stateless persons in Iraq. (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p24) The report added that "In Iraq, there are three groups of stateless or de facto stateless persons whose status and specific needs require attention: the Faili Kurds, the Bidouns and children of mixed marriages." [40c] (p30) It also stated that "... they are facing multiple problems linked to their status as previously stateless persons (e.g. proof of documentation of being an Iraqi national, access to PDS, right to vote). For those who were deprived of Iraqi nationality for other reasons and for whom the TAL stipulates the possibility of reacquiring Iraqi nationality, no reacquisition procedures have yet been put in place." [40c] (p30)
- 33.03 The report further noted that:
- "Stateless persons originating from the three Northern Governorates have to provide documents showing their first degree relatives' Iraqi nationality in order to recover their nationality. As it is well known that Faili Kurds have often been stripped of all documentation and may therefore not be able to present the requested documents, local authorities have established mechanisms to review such cases. In the PUK-area, a committee comprised of representatives of the Governor's Office, the Ministry of Interior and prominent Faili Kurds has been established, while in the KDP-administered areas an interview at the Ministry of Interior will be conducted. Based on these interviews, a stateless person will be reinstated with his/her nationality if Iraqi origin can be confirmed." [40c] (p138)
- 33.04 An article by IRIN news, dated 12 December 2005, reported that "Ever since the enactment of new regulations after the fall of Saddam Hussein, the children of Iraqi women married to foreign nationals are no longer entitled to the same rights and services offered by the government to those of full Iraqi parentage." [18w]
- 33.05 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, mentioned that:
- "Persons that would de jure recover their nationality because of the retroactive cancelling of Decision No. 666 have, at this stage only received Interim Civil Status Identity Cards from the Civil Status Offices after having provided proof of their former Iraqi nationality (e.g. through the presentation of old Iraqi IDs, birth registration certificates or after the authorities' checking of the nationality registries in coordination with the Nationality Directorate within the Ministry of Interior). Furthermore, because the central authorities have not been providing sufficient blank certificates to the different governorates, the issuance of these documents is delayed. Iraqis whose Iraqi nationality was withdrawn for political, religious, racial or sectarian reasons and who have, according to

Article 11(d) TAL the right to reclaim their nationality, are currently not able to do so due to the lack of any procedures in this regard.” [40c] (p138)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

EMPLOYMENT RIGHTS

- 34.01 The Iraqi constitution provides for the right to form and join unions freely. [82a] However, the International Confederation of Free Trade Unions (ICFTU) stated, on 24 February 2005 that Iraq is an increasingly dangerous place for trade unionists. [47a] The report added that "Following the assassination [on 4 January 2005] of Hadi Saleh, International Secretary of the Iraqi Federation of Trade Unions (IFTU), the torture and murder of labour leaders in Iraq has become a troubling trend in a country where trade unionists still operate under anti-union legislation which dates back to the Saddam-era." [47a]
- 34.02 On 27 April 2006, Thabet Hussein Ali, head of the General Trade Union for Health Sector Workers in Iraq, was brutally tortured and murdered by an alleged terrorist group. [95a]
- 34.03 The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated:
- "There is widespread unemployment in Iraq. According to the ILCS, the overall unemployment rate is 18.4 percent, and is at its highest among young men at 33.4 percent. ... Unemployment varies by region. It is highest in the Baghdad region and lower in the Northern and Central regions, while the South is close to the national average. The Governorate of Muthanna has the highest unemployment rate and the Governorate of Erbil has the lowest. ... Other sources, including the Iraqi authorities, put the actual unemployment rate higher. There are concerns that unemployed young men in particular are being recruited by insurgents who are known to pay for attacks against the MNF/ISF and kidnappings." [40c] (p109)
- 34.04 The report added that:
- "The lagging economy, the dismissal of the former Iraqi security forces and the removal of senior members of the former Ba'ath Party from all branches of government are all major factors contributing to Iraq's high unemployment rate. Today, only 11 percent of those who were in the army under the previous regime are employed. The prevailing insecurity is hampering women's access to employment as their freedom of movement is severely restricted." [40c] (p109)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Annex A: Chronology of major events

- 1958 14 July:** The monarchy is overthrown. The new Government consists of military and civilian members under Brigadier Abd Al-Karim Qassem.
- 1963 February:** Qassem is ousted in a coup organised by nationalist and Ba'athist officers, who then seized power under Abd Al-Salam Aref.
- 1968 17 July:** A group of Ba'athist officers led by Ahmad Hasan Al-Bakr organise another coup.
- 30 July:** Ahmad Hasan Al-Bakr made President, and Saddam Hussein is appointed Deputy President.
- 1970 March:** A peace agreement is reached between Barzani (leader of the KDP) and the Revolution Command Council (RCC).
- 1974 Spring:** Ba'ath Party promises regarding a Kurdish autonomy are not fulfilled which results in a major conflict between the Kurds and the regime.
- 1975 March:** Iran and Iraq sign the Algiers agreement, ending their border disputes.
- 1979 16 July:** Ahmad Hasan Al-Bakr resigns as President in favour of Saddam Hussein. At this time, real power moves away from the Ba'ath Party and almost exclusively to Saddam Hussein.
- 1980 September:** Saddam Hussein orders Iraqi forces into western Iran, which starts the Iran/Iraq war (also at the time, called the 'Gulf War'). Around this time, Saddam also expels many Iraqis of possible Iranian extraction, mainly Shi'a, from Iraq. They are taken to the Iranian border and left. Many remain there, although some travel to other countries and claim asylum.
- 17 September:** Iraq abrogates the 1975 treaty with Iran. [4i]
- 23 September:** Iran bombs Iraqi military and economic targets. [4i]
- 1981 7 June:** Israel attacks an Iraqi nuclear research centre at Tuwaythah near Baghdad. [4i]
- 1987 June:** The United Nations pass Resolution No.598, which calls for a cease-fire of the Iran/Iraq war.
- 1988 16 March:** Saddam launches the Anfal Campaign. This involves chemical bombing against the Kurds residing in the north of Iraq. Many thousands of Kurds are killed or disappear during this campaign. Halabja is the most publicised town; as many as 5,000 people were poisoned there by chemical gases. This campaign is initially set up to resettle Kurds to where they are more easily controlled.
- 20 August:** A ceasefire comes into effect to be monitored by the UN Iran-Iraq Military Observer Group (UNIIMOG).

- 1990** **2 August:** Iraq invades Kuwait and is condemned by United Nations Security Council (UNSC) Resolution 660 which calls for full withdrawal. [4i]
- 6 August:** UNSC Resolution 661 imposes economic sanctions on Iraq. [4i]
- 29 November:** UNSC Resolution 678 authorises the states co-operating with Kuwait to use 'all necessary means' to uphold UNSC Resolution 660. [4i]
- 1991** **16-17 January:** The Gulf War commences, in which Iraq is opposed by the UN with coalition forces including troops from 40 countries (including Egypt, Syria, Saudi Arabia, Kuwait). ('Operation Desert Storm'). [4i]
- 24 February:** The start of a ground operation results in the liberation of Kuwait on 24 February. On 3 March Iraq accepts the terms of a cease-fire. [4i]
- March:** Iraq accepts the terms of a cease-fire. [4i] There is a spontaneous uprising in the north of Iraq in the town of Ranya, which spreads across Kurdistan.
- April:** The Iraqi army recaptures Sulaimaniya (northern Iraq). About 1.5 million Kurds flee to the mountains and this eventually leads to setting-up of the 'Safe Haven' in the north of Iraq. On 10 April the USA orders Iraq to end all military activity in this area. [4i]
- October:** The Iraqi Government withdraws its armed forces from the north, together with police units and pro-Ba'ath employees from the governorates of Irbil, Suliamaniya and the Dohuk areas which it had occupied.
- 1992** **26 August:** A no-fly zone, which Iraqi planes are not allowed to enter, is set up in southern Iraq, south of latitude 32 degrees north. [4i]
- 1993** **27 June:** US forces launch a cruise missile attack on Iraqi intelligence headquarters in Al Mansur district, Baghdad in retaliation for the attempted assassination of US President, George Bush, in Kuwait in April. [4i]
- 1994** **29 May:** Saddam Hussein becomes Prime Minister. [4i]
- October:** An attempted coup is uncovered resulting in the execution of senior army officers.
- 10 November:** The Iraqi National Assembly recognises Kuwait's borders and its independence. [4i]
- 1995** **14 April:** UNSC Resolution 986 allows the partial resumption of Iraq's oil exports to buy food and medicine ('oil-for-food programme'). Iraq does not accept it until May 1996 and it is not implemented until December 1996. [4i]
- 15 October:** Saddam Hussein wins a referendum allowing him to remain President for another seven years. [4i]
- 1996** **February:** Two of Saddam's son-in-laws, Hussein Kamel and Saddam Kamel, are executed after returning to Iraq following their earlier defection to Jordan. [4i]

31 August: KDP forces with Iraqi Government troops, first shelled and recaptured the city of Erbil in northern Iraq. Disturbances continue in September until government authorities are forced to leave the 'Safe Haven'.

3 September: The US extends the northern limit of the southern no-fly zone to latitude 33 degrees north, just south of Baghdad. [4i]

23 October: A cease-fire between the KDP and PUK ends the fighting for the rest of 1996.

12 December: Saddam Hussein's elder son, Uday, is seriously wounded in an assassination attempt in Baghdad's Al-Mansur district. [4i]

1998 17 January: President Saddam threatens to halt all co-operation with UNSCOM if sanctions are not lifted.

February: Kofi Annan, the Secretary-General of the United Nations, agrees a deal with the Iraqi Government, and averts a military attack. An agreement for Iraq to double its oil output is also accepted by the UN.

23 February: UN Secretary-General Kofi Annan brokered a memorandum of understanding allowing UNSCOM to inspect eight 'presidential sites'.

April and June: Two Shi'a clerics are murdered.

11-15 June: UNSCOM head Richard Butler and Iraqi Deputy Prime Minister Tariq Aziz reach agreement on 'road map' for verification of Iraqi disarmament and the eventual lifting of UN sanctions.

27 July: The International Atomic Energy Agency (IAEA) reports that there is evidence that Iraq was concealing nuclear weapons.

August: The Iraqi National Assembly votes to temporarily suspend UNSCOM inspections.

20 August: UN Security Council decide to maintain sanctions against Iraq.

October: The Iraqi National Assembly ceases all co-operation with UNSCOM.

5 November: Amidst a fresh build-up of US and UK forces in the Gulf, the UN Security Council adopts Resolution 1205 demanding that Iraq rescind immediately and unconditionally the October 31 decision, but makes no mention of military threat.

17 November: UNSCOM inspectors return to Iraq.

24 November: UN Security Council approves the renewal of the 'oil-for-food' deal which allows Iraq to sell US\$5,200 million worth of oil over the next six months for the purchase of humanitarian goods.

16-20 December: 'Operation Desert Fox' - The US and UK launch air strikes on Iraq to destroy Iraq's nuclear, chemical and biological weapons programmes. [1a] (p488 - 489) [1b] (p2185)

1999 January and February: Iraq's repeated violation of the northern and southern no-fly zones and threats against UK and US aircraft causes the latter to respond in self-defence. [1a] (p489)

19 February: Disturbances in southern Iraq following the assassination of Grand Ayatollah Mohammed Sadeq al-Sadr, spiritual leader of the Shi'a sect, and his sons. Later followers of al-Sadr are arrested and executed. There are also demonstrations by Kurds in northern Iraq against the capture by the Turkish authorities of the Turkish PKK leader Abdullah Ocalan. [4i]

June: The Iraq Revolutionary Council issued Decree 101 which bans the detention of women accused of manslaughter during the investigation and trial stages until a decision or sentence is issued in the case. The Iraq Revolutionary Council also issues Decree 110 amending the constitution regarding Iraqi nationals who illegally left the country.

December: The UN Security Council adopts Resolution 1284 (1999) which creates a new weapons inspection body for Iraq, the United Nations Monitoring, Verification and Inspection Commission (UNMOVIC) to replace UNSCOM. The new body is established to operate a reinforced system on ongoing monitoring and verification to eliminate Iraq's nuclear, chemical and biological weapons arsenal. [1a] (p490) Iraq rejects the resolution.

2000 August: Re-opening of Baghdad airport, followed by a stream of international flights organised by countries and organisations to campaign against sanctions. The flights are labelled humanitarian missions to comply with UN sanctions.

November: Deputy Prime Minister Tariz Aziz rejects new weapons inspection proposals.

1 December: Iraq temporarily halts oil exports after the UN rejects a request for a surcharge to be paid into an Iraqi bank account not controlled by the UN.

2001 Free-trade zone agreements set up with neighbouring countries. Rail link with Turkey re-opened in May for first time since 1981.

February: Britain and United States carry out bombing raids in an attempt to disable Iraq's air defence network. [4i]

May: Saddam Hussein's son Qusay elected to the leadership of the ruling Ba'ath party. [4i]

2002 May: UN SC members agree to revise sanction regime to ease humanitarian impact.

September: Prime Minister Tony Blair publishes a dossier on Iraq's military capability. [4i]

1 October: The United Nations and Iraq end two days of talks in Vienna on practical arrangements needed to facilitate the return of UN weapons inspectors to Iraq.

George Bush tells a UN General Assembly session to confront “the grave and gathering danger” of Iraq, or stand by as the US acts. [4i]

October: The British government publishes its dossier on Iraq’s weapons of mass destruction.

4 October: PUK and KDP reconvene parliament in northern Iraq.

16 October: Saddam Hussein wins 100 per cent vote in a referendum ensuring him another seven years as President.

20 October: Reported that Saddam Hussein announced a general amnesty for Iraqi prisoners.

27 November: UN weapons inspectors resume inspections within Iraq after a four-year absence. They are backed by a UN resolution which threatens serious consequences if Iraq is in “material breach” of its terms. [4i] [1b] (p2188)

2003 March: Chief weapons inspector Hans Blix reports that Iraq has accelerated its co-operation with the UN but says inspectors need more time to verify Iraq’s compliance. [4i]

20 March: American missiles hit targets in Baghdad, marking the start of a US-led campaign to topple Saddam Hussein. In the following days US and British ground troops enter Iraq from the south. [4i]

9 April: US forces advance into central Baghdad. Saddam Hussein’s grip on the city is broken. In the following days Kurdish fighters and US forces take control of the northern cities of Kirkuk and Mosul. There is widespread looting in the capital and other cities. [4i] [1b] (p2189)

10 April: Senior Shi’a Cleric, Abdul Majid al-Khoei is murdered in Najaf. [4f]

April: US lists 55 most-wanted members of former regime in the form of a deck of cards. Former deputy prime minister Tariq Aziz is taken into custody. [4i]

1 May: President Bush officially declares an end to ‘major combat operations’. [1b] (p2189)

May: UN Security Council approves resolution backing US-led administration in Iraq and lifting of economic sanctions. US administrator abolishes Ba’ath Party and institutions of former regime. [4i]

July: Interim Governing Council (IGC) meets for first time. Commander of US forces says his troops face low-intensity guerrilla-style war. Saddam’s sons Uday and Qusay are killed in gun battle in Mosul. [4i]

August: Bomb attack at Jordanian embassy in Baghdad kills 11; attack at UN HQ in Baghdad kills over 20 including UN’s chief envoy. Saddam’s cousin Ali Hassan al-Majid, or Chemical Ali, captured. Car bomb in Najaf kills 125 including Shi’a leader Ayatollah Mohammed Baqr al-Hakim. [4i]

October: UN Security Council approves amended US resolution on Iraq giving new legitimacy to US-led administration but stressing early transfer of power to Iraqis. [4i]

October: Dozens are killed in Baghdad bombings, including attack on Red Cross office. [4i]

November: Security situation continues to deteriorate. By early November – six months after President Bush declared the war over – more US soldiers have been killed in Iraq than died during the war to oust Saddam. In the course of the month, 105 coalition troops are killed – the highest monthly death toll since the war began. [4i]

15 November: Governing Council unveils accelerated timetable for transferring country to Iraqi control. [1b] (p2189)

13 December: Saddam Hussein is captured. [1b] (p2190)

2004 1 February: More than 100 people are killed in Erbil in a double suicide attack on the offices of PUK and KDP. [21c] [4i] [6s] (p14)

March: US-backed Governing Council agrees an interim constitution after marathon negotiations and sharp differences over role of Islam and Kurdish autonomy demands. [1b] (p2190)

2 March: A series of bombs exploded during the Shi'a festival of Ashoura killing more than 180 people. [1b] (p2190)

4 April: Demonstrations by supporters of Moqtada Sadr descend into riots in the Sadr city area of Baghdad, as well as in Najaf, Nasiriyah and Amara. Nine coalition troops and more than 50 Iraqis are killed in the clashes, which are described as the worst unrest since Saddam Hussein fell. [6s] (p9-10)

April: US forces surround and blockade Fallujah. 100 Iraqis are reportedly killed in five days of fighting. Two members of the interim cabinet resign in protest. [1b] (p2190) Coalition forces fight Shi'a gunman and Sunni insurgents on several fronts. Local militia take control of Najaf and Kut [6s] (p7-9)

21 April: Five suicide bombings near police stations and police academy in southern city of Basra kill 74 people and wound 160 others. [65a]

29 April: Photos released of US human rights abuses in Abu Ghraib. Many of the pictures were taken in Autumn 2003 but not released until April. [18m] (p1) [6s] (p7)

17 May: Ezzedine Salim, then head of the Iraqi Interim Governing Council is assassinated. [62a] (p1)

28 May: The 25 members of Iraq's US-appointed governing council choose Ayad Allawi, a former Ba'athist turned CIA supporter, to serve as the country's interim prime minister after the June 30 handover. [6s] (p5)

12 June: Deputy Foreign Minister Bassam Qubba is killed. [62a] (p1) [6s] (p4)

17 June: A sport utility vehicle packed with artillery shells slams into a crowd waiting to volunteer for the Iraqi military, killing 35 people and wounding 138. [65a]

21 June: Members of Iran's Revolutionary Guard detain eight United Kingdom servicemen for allegedly straying into the Iranian side of the Shatt al-Arab waterway. The men are shown blindfolded on Iranian television, but are released on 24 June 2004. [62a] (p7)

24 June: Coordinated attacks in north and central Iraq leave 89 people dead, including three US soldiers; at least 318 are wounded. [65a]

28 June: Iraq's US-led administration transfers sovereignty to the interim Iraqi government in a surprise move two days ahead of the scheduled handover. Paul Bremmer, the outgoing US governor, signs over control of the country and responsibility for dealing with its escalating security troubles to the interim Prime Minister, Ayad Allawi, in Baghdad. [6s] (p3)

1 July: Saddam Hussein is shown in court. [6s] (p3)

28 July: A car bomb explodes outside a police station used as a recruiting centre in Baqouba, killing at least 68 people and wounding more than 50. [65a] [6s] (p3)

1 August: A series of co-ordinated explosions on churches across Baghdad and Mosul. Twelve people are killed and 40 others wounded. [3a] (p46177)

August: Ferocious fighting erupts in Najaf breaking a cease-fire agreement. [6s] (p1)

Salem Chalabi, the man organising the trial of Saddam Hussein, is left facing a murder charge after an Iraqi judge issues a warrant for his arrest. [6d]

Clashes also break out in Baghdad's Sadr City slum, and in the southern towns of Kut and Amara, while demonstrators in Nassiriya torch prime minister Ayad Allawi's political party office. [67a] (p1)

11 August: Ahmed Chalabi, a former US ally, has returned to Iraq where he faces arrest on money counterfeiting charges. [4y] (p1) These charges were later (28 September 2004) dropped. [46a] (p2)

27 August: The 22-day stand-off in Najaf ends with a deal brokered by Ayatollah Sistani, Iraq's most influential Shi'a leader. Iraqi Shi'a militants are instructed to lay down their arms and leave the Imam Ali shrine – Shi'a Islam's holiest. [4c]

8 November: The US and Iraqi forces began their offensive against the Sunni rebel city of Fallujah. [20a]

30 January: The multi-party national elections were held in Iraq. [6v] The Shi'a United Iraqi Alliance (UIA) wins with 48 per cent of the votes cast and 140 seats in the 275-seat National Assembly. [4n] [17c] The Kurdistan Alliance List, led by Jalal Talabani, obtains 26 per cent of the vote and 75 seats in the National Assembly, while the Al-Qaimah al-Iraqiyah (Iraqi List), led by the

interim Prime Minister Ayad Allawi, gains third place with 14 per cent and 40 seats. [4r] [6t]

2005 28 February: More than 130 are killed by a massive car bomb in Hilla, south of Baghdad, in the worst single such incident since the US-led invasion. [4i] (p6) [6j] (p8)

April: Parliament selects Kurdish leader Jalal Talabani as president; Ibrahim Jaafari, a Shi'a, is named as prime minister. The formation of a new government comes amid escalating violence. [4i] A new Council of Ministers is approved by the TNA on 28 April 2005. [1c] (The Government) [6j] (p6) [38b] (p2)

May: The Iraqi government announces a huge counter-insurgency operation in Baghdad, with 40,000 troops being deployed on the streets over the next week to stop the attacks that have killed more than 650 people in the past month. [6j] (p3)

June: Massoud Barzani is sworn in as regional president of Iraqi Kurdistan. [4i]

July: Study compiled by the UK based non-governmental Iraq Body Count organisation estimates almost 25,000 civilians have been killed in Iraq since the start of the war (between 20 March 2003 and 19 March 2005). [4i] [17e]

August: Draft constitution is endorsed by Shi'a and Kurdish negotiators, but not by Sunni representatives. [4i]

August: As many as 1,000 people are feared dead following a stampede during a Shi'a religious ceremony in Baghdad. [4i]

September: US and Iraqi forces launch an offensive in the northern city of Talafar, causing over 10,000 families to flee the city. A week later the number of displaced from Talafar has risen from an estimated 10,000 to 20,000. [18i] (p3)

14 September: Al-Zarqawi declares all-out war on the majority Shi'ite community. [18i] (p3)

15 October: Voters approve a new constitution, which aims to create an Islamic federal democracy although its commitment to federalism was diluted by last-minute amendments that were aimed at winning the support of the mostly hostile Sunni community. [4i] [18i] (p4)

19 October: Saddam Hussein goes on trial on charges of crimes against humanity; his supporters in the Sunni community demonstrate in the streets, demanding that US-led forces be put in the dock instead. [4i] [18i] (p4)

8 November: Security Council resolution 1637 extends the term of multinational forces in Iraq "until the end of next year," allowing for "a review of that mandate at any time, no later than mid-June 2006, or for its termination, at the request of the Iraqi Government." The decision is badly received by Iraqis who accuse the government of being under the thumb of the US. [18i] (p4)

20 November: Thousands of families from the town of Talafar, some 80 km east of the northern city of Mosul, begin receiving monetary damages for losses incurred during US-led military operations in September. [18i] (p4)

15 December: Iraqis vote for the first, full-term government and parliament since the US-led invasion; they had a choice of 228 registered coalitions and political entities, including the full participation of the Sunni parties. [4i] [18i] (p4) The Independent Electoral Commission of Iraq (IECI) announces a 70 percent turnout for the elections, but says 200 reported cases of fraud could delay final results. Violations in 18 polling stations countrywide are reported by IECI officials who launch an investigation. [18i] (p5)

20 December: Sunni Arab parties claim the results of the parliamentary contests are inaccurate after initial results show nearly 59 per cent of the vote going to the Shi'ite United Iraqi Alliance. Sunnis represent about 20 per cent of the Iraqi population, while Shi'ites are generally recognised as comprising about 60 per cent. [18i] (p5)

2006 20 January: Preliminary results show that the Shia-led United Iraqi Alliance emerge as the winner of December's parliamentary elections, but fail to gain an absolute majority. [4i]

22 February: A bomb attack on an important Shia shrine in Samarra unleashes a wave of sectarian violence in which hundreds of people are killed. [4i]

15 March: Saddam Hussein testifies for the first time in his lengthy trial. He is charged with ordering the killing of 148 villagers in Dujail in 1982. [94a]

21 March: Over a two-week period, nearly 200 bodies are found in Baghdad. Most of the victims had been executed or tortured. [94a]

4 April: Iraqi court charges Saddam Hussein and six other defendants with genocide in attempting to eradicate Iraq's Kurdish population in 1988. More than 50,000 people were killed in the military campaign that destroyed about 2,000 villages. [94a]

22 April: Nouri Kamel al-Maliki (also known as Jawad al-Maliki) is approved as prime minister ending four months of political deadlock. [18a]

10 May: President Jalal Talabani announces that more than 1,000 people were killed in Baghdad during April. [94a]

15 May: Saddam Hussein is charged with crimes against humanity. Ruling is part of his trial that focuses on the execution about nearly 150 Shiites in Dujail in 1982. [94a]

8 June: Parliament elects the final three key security posts to complete the government of national unity. [38g] (p2)

14 June 2006: Government launches a security plan for Baghdad. [38g] (p2)

25 June: Al-Maliki unveils the National Reconciliation Plan. [38g] (p2)

18 July: An average of over 100 civilians were killed in Iraq each day, according to the UN. [4i] [94a]

1 September: U.S. forces hand over responsibilities for security in the city of Kirkuk to the Iraqi army. [22r]

7 September: The US military formally transfer command of the Iraqi armed forces to the Iraqi government. [22s]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Annex B: Political organisations

Bet-Nahrain Democratic Party (BNDP) www.bndp.net

Founded 1976 [1c] (Political Organisations) Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) stated that the BNDP sought the establishment of an autonomous state for Assyrians in Bet-Nahrain (Iraq). Its Secretary-General was Shimon Khamo. [1c] (Political Organisations)

Constitutional Monarchy Movement (CMM)/Royal Constitutionality of al-Sharif Ali bin al-Hussain www.iraqcmm.org

Founded 1993. [1c] (Political Organisations) The CMM supported the claim to the Iraqi throne of Sharif Ali bin al-Hussain, cousin to the late King Faisal II, as constitutional monarch with an elected government. [1c] (Political Organisations)

Democratic Assyrian Movement (Zowaa) www.zowaa.org

Founded 1979. [1c] (Political Organisations) Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) noted that the Democratic Assyrian Movement recognised the Assyrian rights within framework of democratic national government. Its Secretary-General was Younamad Yousuf Kana.

Free Officers and Civilians Movement

Formed 1996. [1c] (Political Organisations) Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) stated that it was formerly known as the Free Officers' Movement. Its founder and Leader was Brigadier-General Nagib as-Salihi. [1c] (Political Organisations)

Hizb ad-Da'wa al-Islamiya (Voice of Islam Party) www.daawaparty.com

Founded 1958; banned 1980; re-established in Baghdad 2003. [1c] (Political Organisations) The BBC report, dated 31 January 2005, observed that the Hizb ad-Da'wa al-Islamiya is the oldest Shi'a political group. [4q] It was based in Iran and London during the Saddam Hussein's regime. [1c] (Political Organisations) [4q] (p3-4) [11p] One of its leaders, Dr Ibrahim al-Ja'fari, was appointed as Iraq's interim Prime Minister on 7 April 2005. [1c] (Political Organisations) [6o] Other leaders included, 'Abd al-Karim al-'Anzi, Muhammad Bakr an-Nasri, Dr Haydar Abbas (London), Abu Bilal al-Adib (Tehran). [1c] (Political Organisations)

Independent Democratic Movement (IDM) (Democratic Centrist Tendency)

Founded 2003. [1c] (Political Organisations) Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) Noted that it sought a secular and democratic government of Iraq. Its founder Adnan Pachachi returned from exile in the United Arab Emirates in 2003. [1c] (Political Organisations)

Independent National Elites and Cadres

According to Europa World Online (accessed 31 August 2005) the Independent National Elites and Cadres were apparently linked to Shi'ite cleric Muqtada as-Sadr. Its leader was Fatah esh-Sheik. [1c] (Political Organisations)

Iraqi Communist Party www.iraqcp.org

Founded 1934. [1c] (Political Organisations) Europa World Online (accessed 31 August 2005) stated that it became legally recognised in July 1973 on formation of National Progressive Front. It left National Progressive Front in March 1979 and contested elections of January 2005 on People's Union list. Its first Secretary was Hamid Majid Moussa. [1c] (Political Organisations)

Iraqi Islamic Party (IIP) (al-Hizb al-Islami al-'Iraqi)

Founded 1960. [1c] (Political Organisations) The IWPR stated, on 14 February 2005 that the IIP, a Sunni party, had affiliations with the wider Muslim Brotherhood in the Middle East. [4q] (p6-7) The IIP boycotted elections of January 2005. [1c] (Political Organisations) Although the Iraqi Islamic Party branded the elections illegitimate and refused to participate in the transitional administration, the party had been in negotiations with the veteran Sunni politician Adnan Pachachi, who wanted Sunni groups to take part in shaping the new constitution. [4q] (p6-7) Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) noted that its Secretary-General was Tareq al-Hashimi. [1c] (Political Organisations)

Iraqi List (Al-Qaimah al-Iraqiyah)

Formed prior to the January 2005 elections. [1c] (Political Organisations) The IWPR report (accessed on 27 January 2005) observed that "The Iraqi List, or Al-Qaimah al-Iraqiyah, is a bloc led by [former] Prime Minister Ayad Allawi, and put together by his National Accord Party." [11p] Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) stated that the Iraqi List consists of a number of political organisations, including the INA. [1c] (Political Organisations) *The Guardian* report on 27 January 2005, stated that the Iraqi List included a mixture of Sunnis and Shi'as, although most of its leading figures were Shi'as. [6p]

Iraqi National Accord (INA) www.wifaq.com

Founded 1990. [1c] (Political Organisations) Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) noted that the former interim Prime Minister, General Dr Ayad Allawi, was the founder and Secretary-General. [1c] (Political Organisations) The US Congressional Research Report stated in January 2004, that "He is a secular Shi'a Muslim, but most of the members of the INA are Sunni Muslims." [33b] (p11-12) The same report noted that "Like the INC, the INA does not appear to have a mass following in Iraq, but it has close ties to the U.S. government and does have a constituency among pro-Western Iraqis." [33b] (p11-12)

Iraqi National Alliance (INA) (at-Tahaluf al-Watani al-Iraqi)

Founded 1992. [1c] (Political Organisations) Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) stated that the Iraqi National Alliance was formerly based in Syria. [1c] (Political Organisations) It was opposed to sanctions and US-led invasion of Iraq and supported a constitutional multi-party government. Its leader was Abd al-Jabbar al-Qubaysi. [1c] (Political Organisations)

Iraqi National Congress (INC) www.inc.org.uk

Founded 1992 in London. [1c] (Political Organisations) Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) noted that the INC was a multi-party coalition. In November 1999 some 300 delegates elected a 65-member central council and a new, seven-member collegiate leadership. Its leaders included, the former interim Prime Minister, Dr Ayad Allawi (INA), Riyadh al-Yawar (Ind.), Sharif Ali bin al-Hussain (Constitutional Monarchy Movement), Ahmad Chalabi (Ind.), Sheikh Muhammad Muhammad Ali (Ind.), Dr Latif Rashid (PUK), Hoshiyar az-Zibari (KDP). [1c] (Political Organisations)

Europa added that "Following the removal of the regime of Saddam Hussain, many members of the INC returned to Iraq from exile." [1c] (Political Organisations)

Iraqis (Al-Iraqiyun)

The IWPR report observed that "Al-Iraqiyun (The Iraqis) is a bloc formed by [former] President [Sheikh] Ghazi al-Yawar and drawing support from tribes and some of the smaller political parties. Like many other blocs, Al-Iraqiyun has made a conscious attempt to draw support from across ethnic and religious divides." [11p] Europa World

Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) noted that it was a moderate bloc that included both Sunnis and Shi'ites. [1c] (Political Organisations)

Iraqi Turkmen Front <http://www.turkmenfront.org/>

Founded 1995. [1c] (Political Organisations) The Iraqi Turkmen Front is a coalition of 26 Turkmen groups led by Faruk Abdullah Abd ar-Rahman. It sought autonomy for Turkmen areas in Iraq, recognition of Turkmen as one of the main ethnic groups in Iraq and supported the establishment of a democratic multi-party system in Iraq. [1c] (Political Organisations)

Iraqi Women's Organisation

Led by Sondul Chapouk. [1a] (p531)

Islamic Action Organization (Munazzamat al-Amal al-Islami)

Founded 1961. [1c] (Political Organisations) Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) noted that the Islamic Action Organisation was a member of SCIRI and aligned with Hizb ad-Da'wa al-Islamiya. Its leaders were Sheikh Muhammad Taqi al-Mudarrisi, Hassan Shirazi, Muhammad Hussain Shirazi. [1c] (Political Organisations)

Islamic Group of Kurdistan (Komaleh Islami)

Founded in 2001 as splinter group of the Islamic Movement of Iraqi Kurdistan (IMIK), described by Europa as moderate Islamist aligned with the PUK. [1a] (p531) Its founder and leader was Mullah Ali Bapir. [1c] (Political Organisations)

Islamic Movement in Iraq

Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) stated that the Islamic Movement in Iraq was a Shi'ite party and also a member of SCIRI. Its leader was Sheikh Muhammad Mahdi al-Kalisi. [1c] (Political Organisations)

Islamic Movement of Iraqi Kurdistan (IMIK)

Founded 1987. [1c] (Political Organisations) Its founder and leader was Sheikh Uthman Abd al-Aziz. [1c] (Political Organisations)

Jamaat as-Sadr ath-Thani (Sadr II Movement)

Founded 2003. [1c] (Political Organisations) Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) noted that it was a Shi'ite group that opposed the presence of US-led coalition in Iraq. Its leader was Hojatoleslam Muqtada as-Sadr. [1c] (Political Organisations) According to the HRW report, January 2005, Muqtada al-Sadr's had an armed group called the Mahdi Army (Jaysh al-Mahdi). [15g] (p11)

Jund al-Imam (Soldiers of the [Twelfth] Imam)

Founded 1969. [1c] (Political Organisations) Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) stated that Jund al-Imam was a Shi'ite group and a member of SCIRI. Its leader was Sa'd Jawad Qandil. [1c] (Political Organisations)

Kurdish Hezbollah (Party of God)

Founded 1985. [1c] (Political Organisations) Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) noted that it was a splinter group of the KDP and a member of SCIRI. Its leader was Sheikh Muhammad Khaled Barzani. [1c] (Political Organisations)

Kurdish Socialist Party

Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) observed that the Kurdish Socialist Party was a splinter group of the PUK. Its founder was Mahmoud Osman. [1c] (Political Organisations)

Kurdistan Alliance List

Founded 2004. [1c] (Political Organisations) Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) stated that the Kurdistan Alliance List was a coalition of 11 parties, including the PUK, the KDP, the Kurdistan Communist Party, Kurdistan Islamic Union and Kurdistan Toilers Party. [1c] (Political Organisations) Wikipedia (last updated on 30 August 2005) added that the coalition also included the Kurdistan Socialist Democratic Party, Democratic Baith-Nahrain Party, Assyrian Patriotic Party or Assyrian National Party and the Chaldean Democratisation Union. [7b]

Kurdistan Communist Party www.kurdistanpcp.org

Founded 1993. [1c] (Political Organisations) Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) noted that the Kurdish Communist Party was a branch of the Iraqi Communist Party. Its leader was Kamal Shakir. [1c] (Political Organisations)

Kurdistan Democratic List

Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) stated that the Kurdistan Democratic List was a coalition list of seven parties formed to contest the elections to the Iraqi Kurdistan National Assembly in January 2005. It included the KDP, the BNDP and the Assyrian Patriotic Party. [1c] (Political Organisations)

Kurdistan Democratic Party (KDP) www.kdp.pp.se

Founded 1946. [1c] (Political Organisations) Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) noted that the KDP "seeks to protect Kurdish rights and promote Kurdish culture and interests through regional political and legislative autonomy, as part of a federative republic." [1c] (Political Organisations) Europa World Online (accessed on 6 September 2005) noted that Ali Abdullah was the vice President of the KDP. [1c] (Political Organisations)

Kurdistan Islamic Union www.kurdiu.org

Founded 1991. [1c] (Political Organisations) Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) stated that the Kurdistan Islamic Union seeks establishment of an Islamic state in Iraq which recognises the rights of Kurds. It was also a branch of the Muslim Brotherhood. Its Secretary-General was Salaheddin Bahaeddin. [1c] (Political Organisations)

Kurdistan Socialist Democratic Party (KSDP)

Founded 1994. [1c] (Political Organisations)

Kurdistan Toilers Party (Hizbi Zahmatkeshani Kurdistan) www.ktp.nu

Founded 1985 [1c] (Political Organisations) The Kurdistan Toilers Party advocated a federal Iraq and was closely associated with the Kurdistan Socialist Democratic Party (KSDP). [1c] (Political Organisations) Its leader was Qadir Aziz. [1c] (Political Organisations)

National Democratic Alliance

Its leader was Abed Faisal Ahmad. [1c] (Political Organisations)

National Democratic Party (al-Hizb al-Watani ad-Dimuqrati)

Founded 1946. [1c] (Political Organisations) Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) stated that its leaders were Nasir Kamal al-Chaderchi, Hudayb al-Hajj Mahmoud. [1c] (Political Organisations)

National Foundation Congress

Founded 2004. [1c] (Political Organisations) Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) noted that the National Foundation Congress was a multi-party coalition that included Nasserites, pre-Saddam Hussein era Ba'athists, Kurds, Christians, Sunnis and Shi'ites. It sought secular government of national unity and peacefully opposed the presence of the US-led coalition in Iraq. It is led by 25-member secretariat. [1c] (Political Organisations)

National Progressive Front

Founded July 1973. [1c] (Political Organisations) Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) stated that the National Progressive Front was the former ruling coalition. It was removed from power in 2004. Its Secretary-General was Naim Haddad (Baath). [1c] (Political Organisations)

National Rafidain List (Al-Rafidayn)

Founded 2004. [1c] (Political Organisations) Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) noted that the National Rafidain List was an Assyrian-Christian list headed by the Assyrian Democratic Movement. Its leader was Younadam Kana. [1c] (Political Organisations)

Patriotic Union of Kurdistan (PUK) www.puk.org

Founded 1975. [1c] (Political Organisations) Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) explained that the PUK "seeks to protect and promote Kurdish rights and interests through self-determination." [1c] (Political Organisations) The BBC also noted, on 6 April 2005 that:

"The party has traditionally drawn its support from among the urban population and radical elements in Kurdish society. The PUK stronghold is Sulaymaniya and the south-eastern part of Iraqi Kurdistan – with the rival Kurdistan Democratic Party, KDP, to the north and west. It commanded a militia force of more than 20,000 peshmerga fighters – making it a key military asset for its US allies."

People's Union

Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) stated that the People's Union was a largely secular independent list formed prior to the January 2005 elections. The Iraqi Communist Party contested elections under this name. [1c] (Political Organisations)

Socialist Nasserite Party

Founded 2003. [1c] (Political Organisations) Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) mentioned that it was a merger of Iraqi Socialist Party, Vanguard Socialist Nasserite Party, Unity Socialist Party and one other party. Its leader was Mubdir al-Wayyis. [1c] (Political Organisations)

Supreme Council for the Islamic Revolution in Iraq (SCIRI) www.sciri.org

Founded 1982. [1c] (Political Organisations) The BBC report, dated 31 January 2005 and Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) noted that SCIRI is a party that largely believes in clerical rule and seeks government based on the principle of wilayat-e-faqih (guardianship of the jurisprudent). It was based in Iran for much of the Saddam Hussein era. Its leader, Abdul Aziz al-Hakim, heads the United Iraqi Alliance.

[1c] (political Organisations) [4q] (p3) Europa World Online added that the "armed faction, the Badr Organization, assisted coalition forces in Iraq after the removal of Saddam Hussain's regime." [1c] (political Organisations)

An article by the IWPR dated 24 May 2005, stated that the military arm of SCIRI, the Badr Organisation, formerly known as the Badr Brigade, is mainly active in Shi'a-dominated southern Iraq. [11d]

Turkoman People's Party (Turkmen Halk Partisi)

Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) stated that its leader was Irfan Kirkukli. [1c] (Political Organisations)

United Iraqi Alliance (UIA)

Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) stated that the UIA was a list of 22 mainly Shi'ite parties, that included Hizb ad-Da'wa al-Islamiya, SCIRI, the Islamic Action Organization and the INC. [1c] (Political Organisations) The UIA was apparently backed by Iraq's most senior Shi'ite cleric, Ayatollah Ali as-Sistani. Abd al-Aziz Hakim was the leader of the UIA. [1c] (Political Organisations) The BBC report, dated 31 January 2005, observed that "The list is dominated by Shia Muslims, but also includes Christians, Turkomans, Sunnis and Kurds." [4q] (p3)

United Iraqi Scholars' Group

Founded 2004. [1c] (Political Organisations) Europa World Online (accessed on 31 August 2005) mentioned that it was a pan-Iraqi coalition of 35 parties who were opposed to the presence of US-led coalition in Iraq. Its leader was Sheikh Jawad al-Khalisi. [1c] (Political Organisations)

Worker Communist Party of Iraq (WCPI)

Founded in 1993 by Mansoor Hekmat and held its first congress in July 2004. (Political Parties of the World 2005) [56a] (p316) (Dr Rebwar Fatah Associates) [77a] Political Parties of the World 2005 noted that "The WCPI is based in Kurdistan, and although the party considers Kurdish autonomy as regression into non-progressive nationalism it demands a referendum on the issue of Kurdish autonomy so that 'the people of Kurdistan control their own destiny'. ... In 2003 it launched ferocious verbal assaults on and arranged large demonstrations against the US 'annihilation war' against Iraq." [56a] (p316)

The WCPI was an illegal communist party in both the PUK and KDP controlled areas. It was opposed the Saddam regime as well as the PUK and KDP administrations. [77a]

Dr Rebwar Fatah Associates claim in a report, dated 28 November 2005, that members of the WCPI were at risk from persecution in the PUK and KDP controlled areas and as most member of the WCPI were Kurds there was a strong possibility that they were not generally safe in the rest of Iraq. [77a]

The WCPI were very critical of 'honour killings' as well as the Quran. They also publicly condemned Islamic beliefs replacing them with autistic and western ideas, including freedom of gender equality. This angered many Islamists. [77a]

The WCPI publish a news letter called Iraq Weekly. [77a] Its leader was Rebwar Ahmad. (Political Parties of the World 2005) [56a] (p316) (Dr Rebwar Fatah Associates) [77a]

ILLEGAL POLITICAL ORGANISATIONS

Ba'ath Arab Socialist Party (Hizb a-Baath al-Arabi al-Ishtiraki)

The UNHCR guidance note, October 2005, stated that "The Iraqi Ba'ath Party was founded in 1951 and had 500 members three years later. The party came to power on

8 February 1963 in a coup backed by the Army, overthrowing Brigadier Abdel Karim Qasim – who himself had overthrown the British-installed Iraqi monarchy in 1958.”

[40a] (p38) The party was banned in 2003 following the US invasion of Iraq. (Political Parties of the World 2005) [56a] (p312) “Thereafter Ba’ath party members were excluded from participation in political life and national administration by the occupying powers, a position that proved increasingly untenable in the face of the rise of Islamist and other groups previously kept under control by the Ba’ath regime.” [56a] (p312)

The UNHCR guidance note, October 2005, noted that:

“At the lowest level, (Ba’ath Party) study circles (halaqa) and cells (kheliya) held weekly meetings with a dozen or so activists from the same neighbourhood or sector. They talked about current events, or the party version of them, in line with the inclinations of the regime. Basic instructions were issued; any irregularities observed during the week were discussed with the cell leaders and written up in obligatory reports. The party’s divisions (firqa), which included all the cells within a district office or factory, occupied the next highest level, and then the sections (shu’ba) and branches (fara’) which made up urban areas or Governorates (Iraq has 18 Governorates, three of which have Kurdish majorities and are currently autonomous).

“Unlike the cells, the sections and branches enjoyed considerable privileges. They were legally authorized to incarcerate suspects using extra-judicial procedures; they took over many of the traditional functions of police, especially outside Baghdad; and they ran specialized bureaus for cultural, agricultural and other matters. In each Governorate, the organizational command (qiyadat al tanzim) was the supreme authority, alongside the traditional civil service. The Ba’ath Party duplicated, infiltrated, subverted and competed with the state apparatus.

“On top of this structure sat the regional command (qiyadat al qutr) which in theory was made up of directors democratically elected at party conventions; in reality such voting only served to confirm Saddam’s nominees. The regional command’s bureaus served as quasi-ministries responsible for military and cultural affairs. They also oversaw a parallel diplomatic corps, together with vast social groups, including farmers, workers and young people. Party membership was a prerequisite for military personnel, and the army was divided into cells that reported to the Ba’ath Party military bureau and monitored any dissent within the ranks. The Party’s security services guaranteed loyalty and orthodoxy within the party.” [40a]

The FCO on 20 September 2004 categorised the ranks of the Ba’ath party as below, from junior to senior:

“Sadiq (friend)
Mu’ayyid (supporter)
Nasir (partisan)
Nasir Mutaqaddam (Senior Partisan)
Rafiq (Comrade)
Udw Firqa (Division Leader)
Udw Shu’ba (Section Leader)
Udw Fara’ (Branch Leader)” [66b]

The UNHCR guidance note, October 2005, stated that:

"The basic organizational unit of the Ba'ath was the party cell or circle (halaqah). Composed of between three and seven members, cells functioned at the neighbourhood or village level, where members met to discuss and to carry out party directives. A minimum of two and a maximum of seven cells formed a party division (fiqhah). Divisions operated in urban quarters, larger villages, offices, factories, schools and other organizations. Division units were spread throughout the bureaucracy and the military, where they functioned as the eyes and ears of the party. Two to five divisions formed a section (shabah), which operated at the level of a large city quarter, a town or a rural district. Above the section was the branch (fira), which was composed of at least two sections and which operated at the provincial level. There were twenty-one Ba'ath Party branches in Iraq, one in each of the 18 Governorates and three in Baghdad. The union of all the branches formed the party's congress, which elected the Regional Command.

"The Regional Command was both the core of the party leadership and the top decision-making body. It had nine members who were elected for five-year terms at regional congresses of the party. Its Secretary General (also called the regional secretary) was the party's leader, and its Deputy Secretary General was second in rank and power within the party hierarchy. The members of the command were theoretically responsible to the Regional Congress that, as a rule, was to convene annually to debate and approve the party's policies and programmes. In actuality, the members to be 'elected' by the Regional Congress were chosen by Saddam Hussein and the other senior party leaders, a formality seen as essential to the legitimization of party leadership.

"Above the Regional Command was the National Command of the Ba'ath Party, the highest policy-making and coordinating council for the Ba'ath movement throughout the Arab world. The National Command consisted of representatives from all regional commands and was responsible to the National Congress, which convened periodically. It was vested with broad powers to guide, coordinate, and supervise the general direction of the movement, especially with respect to relationships between the regional Ba'ath parties and the outside world. These powers were to be exercised through a National Secretariat that would direct policy-formulating bureaus.

"The Ba'ath Party retained much of the secret compartmentalized structure and the clandestine methods by which it, like many revolutionary parties, ensured its survival. Direction of the Party came from the Regional Command, which represented sixteen provincial units. The members of the Regional command were elected from a network of sections and cells not unlike the local communist party committees in many countries. They functioned everywhere – in the workplace, in neighbourhoods, and in all ranks of the military forces – to reinforce the party's doctrines of traditional Arab unity, nationalism, socialism and spiritual revival. Membership in the party, which numbered approximately half a million in 2002, was required of all regular officers and diplomats.

"Since its emergence from the underground and following a decade of experience in power, the Ba'ath leadership had been able to train a second elite group to operate at all levels of the bureaucracy and the military forces. These were the commissars, and they were often from peasant or lower-class

village backgrounds; few of them had been abroad for university degrees and much of their training had been from the military academy.” [40a] (p38-40)

The party remained banned. [56a] (p312)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Annex C: Prominent people

MEMBERS OF IRAQ'S GOVERNMENT

Jalal Talabani (Kurd) – Kurdistan Alliance/KDP President [4a] [66a]

The BBC stated, on 6 April 2005, that "Jalal Talabani, widely referred to by Kurds as Mam (uncle) Jalal, is one of the longest-serving figures in contemporary Iraqi Kurdish politics." [4r] The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that "Talabani had started as a lawyer, but founded the PUK after breaking with Barzani's KDP. He had created his own guerrilla force to resist Saddam, and his forces clashed with Barzani in 1990, but Talabani had played a nationalist and unifying role after becoming President in the earlier election, and the PUK and KDP agreed on an integrated government in the Kurdish zone in May 2006." [63a] (p14)

The Guardian report (accessed on 31 August 2005) stated that "A leader of Iraq's minority Kurds, he was elected Iraq's new president on April 6 2005. He is the first Kurd to be Iraq's president. Mr Talabani had opposed governments in Baghdad for much of the last 40 years. He leads the Patriotic Union of Kurdistan (PUK), which controls the eastern part of the Kurds' self-rule area. The PUK controls around 25,000 fighters. Mr Talabani wants a federal Iraq with Kurds running their own region." [6x] The BBC article, dated 6 April 2005, added that "A Baghdad University law graduate, he is considered to be a shrewd politician with an ability to switch alliances and influence friends and foes alike." [4r]

Dr Adel Abdul Mahdi (Shi'a) – UIA/SCIRI Vice-President [4a] [6i] [66a]

The BBC noted, on 6 April 2005, that "Adel Abdul Mahdi is a francophone Islamist and free-marketeer who belongs to the Shia-led list that won a majority of seats in the Iraqi parliament. ... He fled Iraq in the 1960s after being condemned to death for his political activities, and has spent time in France, Lebanon and Iran." [4u] The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that "Mahdi was senior leader in SCIRI and would have become prime minister if Sadr had not opposed him. He was widely seen as a competent leader and had been effective as the former finance minister. Mahdi was a French-trained economist who had originally been a Marxist before becoming active in SCIRI and a economic pragmatist." [63a] (p14)

Dr Tariq al-Hashemi (Sunni) – Tawafuq/IIP Vice-President [63a] (p15) [66a]

The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that "Hashemi was new to government, but had been a successful businessman. He was the head of Iraqi Islamist Party, which had emerged as the largest Sunni Arab party in the December 15, 2005 election. He was seen as a Sunni leader who could help bring former supporters of Saddam Hussein back into the political process and split the Sunni insurgency." [63a] (p15)

Nouri Kamel al-Maliki (aka Jawad al-Maliki) (Shi'a) – UIA/Da'awa Prime Minister [63a] (p16) [66a]

The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that "A graduate in Arabic letters and leading figure in Al Dawa. Maliki was a Shi'ite Islamist, and had been an exile for many years and had been sentenced to death by Saddam's courts. He had been a strong advocate of hardline 'debaathification,' but had been a key negotiator in dealing with the Kurds, where he had shown flexibility over issues like Kirkuk, and in offering compromises to the Sunnis and promises to abolish the militias and negotiate with the less extreme Sunni insurgents. He was not an experienced leader or administrator, but had acquired a reputation for frankness, honesty, and a willingness to carry out meaningful negotiations." [63a] (p16)

Dr Baarham Salih (Kurd) – PUK Deputy Prime Minister [4a] [63a] (p16) [66a]

The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that “A former prime minister of the autonomous Kurdish area, closely tied to President Jalal Talabani and the PUK, Salih was given special responsibility for the economy and its reconstruction.” [63a] (p16)

Dr Salaam al Zawba'i (Sunni) – Tawafuq/GCIP Deputy Prime Minister [4a] [63a] (p16) [66a]

The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that “A new figure from the main Sunni party, the Accordance Front, the main Sunni Arab grouping. His background was more tribal than religious. He was given special responsibility for oversight of the security forces.” [63a] (p16)

Jawad Bulani (Shi'a) – UIA nominee [4a] [66a]

The BBC noted, on 22 May 2006, that “Bulani was a member of Iraq's interim Governing Council in 2004. He became a member of the Iraqi parliament in 2005. During the rule of Saddam Hussein he was an air force engineer but left the armed forces in 1999”. [4a]

Bayan Jabr (aka Baqir Jabr al-Zubaydi) (Shi'a) – UIA/SCIRI Finance Minister [63a] (p16) [66a]

The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that “Jabr was a senior leader of the Supreme Council for the Islamic Revolution in Iraq (SCIRI), the strongest component of the Shi'ite alliance. He had previously been Minister of the Interior, but had come to be seen as tolerating police death squads and giving men from the Badr Organization, SCIRI's armed wing, positions in the police. As Minister of the Interior, he had overspent his budget.” [63a] (p16-17)

Dr Hussain al Shahrastani (Shi'a) – UIA Oil Minister [63a] (p17) [66a]

The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that “Shahrastani had a technical background, as a physicist he had been jailed and tortured when he would not work on Saddam Hussein's nuclear weapons program. He had no petroleum background, and no practical background in managing large-scale industrial systems. His political experience was as ex-deputy parliamentary speaker.” [63a] (p17)

Lt General Abdul Qadir Obeidi (Sunni) – Technocrat Defence Minister [4a] [66a]

The BBC noted, on 22 May 2006, that “Lt Gen Obeidi served in the Iraqi army under Saddam Hussein, but was demoted for opposing the 1990 invasion of Kuwait. He says that he was forced to retire in 1992 and detained two years later. He faced a military court which ordered the confiscation of his house and other assets. He insists that he has no links to any Iraqi political faction.” [4a]

Dr Hoshiyar Zebari (Kurd) – KDP Foreign Affairs Minister [4a] [66a]

The BBC noted, on 22 May 2006, that “Mr Zebari was the foreign spokesman for the Kurdistan Democratic Party for more than 10 years. He frequently represented the KDP in meetings with US State Department officials throughout the 1990s. He was born in 1953 in the Kurdish town of Aqrah, but grew up in the mainly Arab city of Mosul. He is a graduate of the University of Essex in the UK. [4a]

Hashim al-Shibli (Sunni) – Iraqiya Justice Minister [4a] [66a]

Previously appointed human rights minister, he rejected the post after being approved by parliament on 8 May, saying he had not been consulted. [4a]

Mrs Fatin Abd al-Rahman Mahmoud (Sunni) – Tawafuq Minister of State for Women's Affairs [4a] [66a]

Sherwan al-Wa'ali (Shi'a) – UIA/Da'awa Tanzim Minister of State for National Security Affairs [4a] [66a]

Dr Sa'd Tahir Abd Khalaf al-Hashimi (Sunni) – UIA Minister of State for Governorate Affairs [4a] [66a]

Dr Rafi'a al-Essawi (Sunni) – Tawafuq/IIP Minister of State for Foreign Affairs [4a] [66a]

Dr Liwa Sumaysim (Shi'a) – UIA/Sadrist Minister of State for Tourism and Archaeology Affairs [4a] [66a]

Adil al-Asadi (Shi'a) – UIA Minister of State for Civil Society Affairs [4a] [66a]

Dr Safa al-Safi (Shi'a) – UIA/Sadrist Minister of State for Council of Representatives Affairs [4a] [66a]

Muhammad Abbas al-Uraybi (Shi'a) – Iraqiya Minister of State without Portfolio [4a] [66a]

Ali Muhammad Ahmed (Kurd) – KIU Minister of State without Portfolio [4a]

Hassan Radi Kazim al-Sari (Shi'a) – UIA/Iraqi Hizbollah Minister of State without Portfolio [4a]

Dr Akram al-Hakim (Shi'a) – UIA/SCIRI National Dialogue Minister [4a] [66a]

Mrs Wijdan Mikha'il (Kurd/Christian) – Iraqiya Human Rights Minister [4a] [66a]

Karim Wahid (Shi'a) – Independent Electricity Minister [4a] [66a]

Fawzi al-Hariri (Kurd/Christian) – KDP Industry Minister [4a] [66a]

Mohammed Tawif Allawi (Shi'a) – Iraqiya Communications Minister [4a] [66a]

Latif Rashid (Kurd) – KA/PUK Water Resources Minister [4a] [66a]

Mrs Narmin Othman (Kurd) – KA/PUK Environment Minister [4a] [66a]

Mrs Bayan Diza'i (Kurd) – KA/PUK Construction and Housing Minister [4a] [66a]

Dr Khudair al-Khuza'i (Shi'a) – Da'awa Tanthim Education Minister [4a] [66a]

Dr Ali al-Shammari (Shi'a) – UIA/Sadrist Health Minister [4a] [66a]

Dr Abd al-Falah al-Sudani (Shi'a) – Da'awa Tanthim Trade Minister [4a] [66a]

Dr Yua'arab Nathim al-Ubaidi (Shi'a) – UIA/Sadrist Agriculture Minister [4a] [66a]

Mahmud Muhammad Jawad al Radi (Shi'a) – UIA/Badr Labour and Social Affairs Minister [4a] [66a]

Dr Karim Mahdi Salih (Shi'a) – UIA/Sadrists Transport Minister [4a] [66a]

As'ad Kamal Muhammad Abdallah al-Hashimi (Kurd) – Tawafuq/GCIP Culture Minister [4a] [66a]

Dr Rahid Fahmi (Sunni) – Iraqiya/Com Party Science and Technology Minister [4a] [66a]

Dr Abd al-Samad Rahman Sultan (Fayli Kurd/Shi'a) – UIA Displacement of Migration Minister [4a] [66a]

Jaim Muhammad Ja'far (Shi'a) – UIA/ITF Youths and Sports Minister [4a] [66a]

Dr Abd Dhiyab al-Ajili (Sunni) – Tawafuq Higher Education and Scientific Research Minister [4a] [66a]

Riyad Ghurayyib (Shi'a) – UIA/Badr Municipalities Minister [4a] [66a]

Ali Baban (Sunni) – Tawafuq Planning and Development Minister [4a] [66a]

Mahmound al-Mashhadni (Sunni) – Tawafuq Speaker [63a] (p15) [66a]

The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that "A Sunni Islamic that Saddam's regime had sentenced to death for secretly joining illegal Sunni Islamist groups, and who was seen as a Sunni sectarian. Selected in part to broaden the inclusion of Sunnis and lay the ground work for compromise with moderate insurgents." [63a] (p15)

Khalid Attiya (Shi'a) – UIA Deputy Speaker [66a]

Aref Taifour (Kurd) – KDP Deputy Speaker [66a]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

PROMINENT PEOPLE IN SADDAM HUSSEIN'S REGIME

(Based on US 'pack of cards')

As documented on the BBC, on 27 February 2005:

Saddam Hussein

Former President of Iraq and commander-in-chief of military. Captured by coalition forces 13 December 2003. War crimes claims against the Iraqi leader include genocide of the Kurds, 'ethnic cleansing' in which tens of thousands of Kurds, Turkmen, Assyrians around the oil-rich city of Kirkuk were expelled as part of an 'Arabisation' programme, mass civilian executions after the Kurdish and Shi'a uprisings in 1991, and religious persecution.

Qusay Hussein

Son of Saddam Hussein. Qusay was in charge of the Special Republican Guard and was Republican Guard commander. Killed 22 July 2003. He is accused of curbing dissident activity in Basra after the failed Shi'a uprising in 1991 with mass executions and torture.

Uday Saddam Hussein

Son of Saddam Hussein. Commander of Saddam's Fedayeen forces and president of the Iraqi National Olympic Committee. Killed 22 July 2003. According to Indict, the committee seeking to prosecute the Iraqi leadership for war crimes, he was personally engaged in acts of torture and ordered torture by forces under his command. He is said to have routinely abducted and raped women.

Abid Hamid al-Tikriti

Former Presidential secretary. Taken into custody 18 June 2003.

Ali Hasan Majid

Presidential adviser, southern region commander. Captured by coalition forces 21 August 2003. Saddam Hussein's cousin, Ali Hasan Majid, was known as 'Chemical Ali' for his alleged role in the use of poison gas against Kurds in 1988.

Izzat Ibrahim al-Douri

Vice-chairman Revolutionary Command Council, Northern regional commander. War crimes charges have been issued against him in Austria.

Aziz Salih al-Numan

Ba'ath Party regional commander, militia commander. Taken into custody 22 May 2003.

Taha Yassin Ramadan

Vice-president. Taken into custody 18 August 2003.

Tariq Aziz

Deputy prime minister. Surrendered 24 April 2003.

Barzan Ibrahim Hasan al-Tikriti

Ba'ath party official and former member of the intelligence service. Taken into custody 16 April 2003.

Watban Ibrahim al-Tikriti

Baath Party official. Former intelligence minister. Taken into custody 13 April 2003.

Muhammad Hazmaq al-Zubaidi

Central Euphrates region commander. Taken into custody 21 April 2003. Former deputy prime minister and member of the Revolutionary Command Council (RCC).

Humam Abd al-Khaliq Abd al-Ghafur

Minister of higher education and scientific research. Taken into custody 21 April 2003.

Jamal Mustafa Abdallah Sultan al-Tikriti

Deputy chief of tribal affairs. Taken into custody 20 April 2003.

Hikmat al-Azzawi

Finance minister. Taken into custody 19 April 2003.

Samir abd al-Aziz al-Najm

Ba'ath Party chairman, Diyala region. Taken into custody 17 April 2003.

Amir Hamudi Hasan al-Saadi

Presidential scientific adviser. Surrendered 12 April 2003.

Hani abd Latif Tilfa al-Tikriti

Special Security Organisation director.

Kamal Mustafa Abdallah Sultan Tikriti

Republican Guard secretary. Surrendered 17 May 2003.

Barzan abd Ghafur Sulayman al-Tikriti

Special Republican Guard commander. Taken into custody 23 July 2003.

Muzahim Sa'b Hassan al-Tikriti

Air defence force commander. Taken into custody 23 April 2003.

Ibrahim Ahmad abd al-Sattar Muhammad al-Tikriti

Armed forces chief-of-staff. Taken into custody 15 May 2003.

Sayf al-Din Fulayyih Hassan Taha al-Rawi

Republican Guard forces commander.

Rafi Abd Latif al-Tilfah

Director of general security.

Tahir Jalil Habbush al-Tikriti

Internal intelligence services director.

Hamid Raja Shalah al-Tikriti

Air force commander. Taken into custody 14 June 2003.

Abd al-Tawab Mullah Huwaysh

Deputy prime minister. Taken into custody 2 May 2003.

Sultan Hashim Ahmad al-Tal

Minister of defence. Surrendered 19 September 2003.

Ayad Futayyih Khalifa al-Rawi

Al-Qud's chief of staff. Taken into custody 5 June 2003.

Zuhayr Talib Abd al-Sattar al-Naqib

Director of military intelligence. Taken into custody 23 April 2003.

Abd al-Baqi abd Karim al-Sadun

Ba'ath Party chairman and Baghdad militia commander.

Muhammad Zimam Abd al-Razzaq al-Sadun

Ba'ath Party chairman, Ta'mim and Ninawa Governorate.

Yahya Abdallah al-Ubaydi

Ba'ath Party chairman, Basra Governorate.

Nayif Shindakh Thamir

Ba'ath Party chairman, Salah al-Din Governorate.

Sayf al-Din al-Mashhadani

Ba'ath Party chairman and militia commander, Muthanna Governorate. Captured 24 May 2003.

Fadil Mahmud Gharib

Ba'ath Party chairman, Babil and Karbala Governorate. Taken into custody 15 May 2003.

Muhsin Khadar al-Khafaji

Ba'ath Party chairman, Qadisiyah Governorate. Taken into custody 7 February 2004.

Rashid Taan Kazim

Ba'ath Party chairman, Anbar Governorate.

Ugla Abid Sighar al-Kubaysi

Ba'ath Party chairman, Maysan Governorate. Taken into custody 20 May 2003.

Ghazi Hamud al-Adib

Ba'ath Party chairman, Wasit Governorate. Taken into custody 7 May 2003.

Adil Abdallah Mahdi al-Duri al-Tikriti

Ba'ath Party chairman, Dhi Qar Governorate. Taken into custody 15 May 2003.

Husayn al-Awawi

Ba'ath Party chairman, Ninawa Governorate. Taken into custody 9 June 2003.

Khamis Sirhan al-Muhammad

Ba'ath Party chairman, Karbala Governorate. Taken into custody 11 January 2004.

Sad Abd al-Majid al-Faysal

Ba'ath Party chairman, Salah al-Din Governorate. Taken into custody 24 May 2003.

Latif Nussayif Jasim al-Dulaymi

Deputy chairman. Ba'ath Party. Taken into custody 9 June 2003.

Rukan Razuki abd al-Ghaful Sulayman al-Tikriti

Chief of tribal affairs.

Mizban Khidir Hadi

Revolutionary Command Council member, regional commander, Euphrates region. Surrendered 9 July 2003.

Taha Muhyl al-Din Maruf

Vice-president and RCC member. Taken into custody 2 May 2003.

Walid Hamid Tawfiq al-Tikriti

Governor of Basra Governorate. Surrendered 29 April 2003.

Mahmud Dhiyab al-Ahmad

Interior minister. Taken into custody 8 August 2003.

Amir Rashid Muhammad al-Ubaydi

Former oil minister. Taken into custody 28 April 2003.

Muhammad Mahdi al-Salih

Minister of trade. Taken into custody 23 April 2003.

Hossam Mohammed Amin

National monitoring director. Taken into custody 27 April 2003.

Sabawi Ibrahim

Ba'ath Party, Saddam Hussein's maternal half brother. Capture announced 27 February 2005.

Huda Salih Mahdi Ammash

Scientist. Taken into custody 5 May 2003.

[4l]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

OTHER PROMINENT PEOPLE

Abdul Aziz al-Hakim

The Guardian report (accessed on 31 August 2005) stated that "Had been considered by some as a contender for prime minister, Mr Hakim leads the powerful Shia party the Supreme Council for Islamic Revolution in Iraq (Sciri). Mr Hakim spent 20 years as an exile in Iran and has support from Ayatollah Sistani. Mr Hakim's brother, the revered Ayatollah Muhammad Baqr al-Hakim, was killed in a car bombing in August 2003 outside the shrine of Imam Ali in Najaf." [6aa] The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, noted that "The leader of SCIRI and a key leader in the Shi'ite Alliance. Hakim had replaced his brother, the Ayatollah Mohammed Baqer al-Hakim, as leader when the latter was killed in a bombing in August 2003. Hakim had been a spokesman for national unity and negotiations with the Shi'ites, but was also closely associated with the Badr Organization. Some felt he had ties to Iran and militia attacks on Sunnis." [63a] (p17)

Abdul Majid al-Khoei

The BBC noted, on 27 August 2004, that al-Khoei was a moderate Shia leader who was killed two days after the fall of Baghdad. An arrest warrant has been issued for Moqtada Sadr for the alleged involvement in the murder. [4f] (p1-2)

Abu Musab Al-Zarqawi

The FCO on 22 October 2004, stated that, "Abu Musab Al-Zarqawi, a Jordanian-born terrorist with links to Al-Qua'eda, claims to have been behind several of the most devastating suicide bomb attacks as well as the beheading of Western hostages." [66c] (p4) Al-Zarqawi was head of Tandhim Qa'idat al-Jihad fi Bilad al-Rafidayn (al-Qa'ida of Jihad Organization in the Land of Two Rivers), was killed during a US-led air raid while attending a meeting on 7 June 2006. [5b]

Ahmed Chalabi

The Guardian report (accessed on 31 August 2005) stated that "The former banker once touted in the US as a successor to Saddam Hussein and founded the Iraqi National Congress (INC) opposition party while in exile for 30 years. The INC is now part of the United Iraqi Alliance. The British educated 57-year-old was convicted of fraud in absentia in Jordan in 1992 and sentenced to 22 years in jail. He denied the charges." [6w]

Dr Ayad Allawi

The Guardian report (accessed on 31 August 2005) mentioned that "A former member of Saddam's ruling Ba'ath party, he became Iraq's interim prime minister in June 2004. Mr Allawi leads the Iraqi List alliance, a secular party which won 40 seats in the January 2005 poll. He failed to keep the prime minister's job and his party is not in Mr Jaafari's cabinet but it has said it will work with the government. In 1976 Mr Allawi formed the opposition Iraq National Accord (INA), which had US backing." [6ab] The BBC stated, on 28 May 2004, that "Religious leaders think he is too secular, the US-led coalition now sees him as a critic, for the anti-Saddam opposition he is an ex-Baathist, while ordinary Iraqis say he is a CIA man." [4ai] The article also mentioned that "He was badly wounded in an assassination attempt while living in the UK in 1978, believed to have been ordered by Saddam Hussein." [4ai]

Grand Ayatollah Ali Sistani

The Guardian report (accessed on 31 August 2005) noted that "Arguably the most powerful man in Iraq. The 73-year-old is the most powerful religious leader in the country as the most senior cleric of Iraq's Shia majority. Since the fall of Saddam he has played a low-profile role, but pressed for the January 2005 elections and had backed Ibrahim al-Jaafari to become prime minister. He is one of only five grand ayatollahs in the world." [6z] The BBC stated, on 27 August 2004, that Sistani is a moderate cleric [4h] (p1-2) The Financial Times stated, on 13 August 2004, that "He has imposed prior truces in Najaf and Kerbala, scuppered US plans for regional caucuses in the constitutional process, forced the June 30 [2004] date for the handover of sovereignty and dictated the abandonment of federalism in the latest United Nations resolution." [67b] (p1-2) The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, noted that "Sistani remained the most senior and revered Shi'ite cleric. He retained vast political influence, and had played a major role in making the Shi'ite alliance compromise to choose Maliki, resist pressures for sectarian conflict, and seek compromises to keep Iraq unified, although he sometimes seemed to support federation." [63a] (p17)

Dr. Ibrahim Jaafari

The Guardian article (accessed on 31 August 2005) mentioned that the former London GP was Iraq's first democratic prime minister since before the Saddam era. "He is a conservative Shia with strong religious beliefs and leads the Islamic Dawa party, which is a major player in the dominant United Iraqi Alliance. ...Some analysts see him as a conciliatory figure." [6y] The BBC article stated, on 7 April 2005 that the former Vice-President went into exile in Iran first and then the UK. [4ac]

Masoud Barzani

The Guardian report (accessed on 31 August 2005) stated that "Leader of the Kurdistan Democratic party (KDP), which rules the western part of the Kurdish self-rule area from the regional capital, Irbil. Represents the more traditional, tribal elements in Kurdish society, and controls a fighting force of up to 35,000." [6h]

Moqtada Al-Sadr

The BBC report, dated 27 August 2004, noted that "Radical Shia cleric Moqtada Sadr has been a turbulent presence in Iraq since the fall of Saddam Hussein. At times he has called for a national rebellion against foreign troops and sent out his militiamen to confront the 'invaders' and Iraqi police." [4f] (p1-2) *The Guardian* report (accessed on 31 August 2005) mentioned that "A Shia cleric from Najaf whose militia army twice revolted against the US-led coalition. He took a deliberately ambiguous line before the January 2005 elections saying he would not vote but gave his blessing to supporters who joined various electoral lists so he would have a voice in the political bargaining."

[6m] The BBC report, dated 27 August 2004, added that “Moqtada Sadr mixes Iraqi nationalism and Shia radicalism, making him a figurehead for many of Iraq’s poor Shia Muslims. His detractors see him as an inexperienced and impatient radical who aims to dominate Iraq’s most revered Shia institutions by force.” [4f] (p1-2)

The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that “Sadr remained the most activist Shi’ite religious leader, although he was still a relatively low ranking cleric. A charismatic preacher, he continued to call for Coalition withdrawal, and advocate a strongly religious Iraqi state. His ‘Mahdi Army’ had made a major recovery from its defeat in two failed revolts in 2004, and his supporter had been given some 30 votes in the new assembly to keep him in the Shi’ite alliance. Several Sadr supporters had been made ministers.” [63a] (p17)

The ICG reported, on 11 July 2006, that:

“In the immediate aftermath of Saddam Hussein’s ouster, Muqtada al-Sadr was known chiefly for his disruptive behaviour. He stirred up his mob-like following against the traditional Shiite leadership, former regime elements, politicians returning from exile, and occupation forces, leading to the deadly 2004 showdown with U.S. troops. Two years later, the young imam has grown into a radically different role. He enjoys quasi-veto power over key political appointments, and his movement won 32 of 275 parliamentary seats in the December 2005 elections. In a political environment largely shaped by communal loyalties and clientelist relationships, the Sadrist phenomenon stands out. Reflecting an authentic social movement, it expresses in political terms the frustrations, aspirations and demands of a sizeable portion of the population that has no other genuine representative.” [25b] (p1)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Annex D: List of abbreviations

AI	Amnesty International
CCCI	Central Criminal Court of Iraq
CEDAW	Committee on the Elimination of All Forms of Discrimination Against Women
CPA	Coalition Provisional Authority
CPJ	Committee to Protect Journalists
EU	European Union
EBRD	European Bank for Reconstruction and Development
FCO	Foreign and Commonwealth Office (UK)
FGM	Female Genital Mutilation
FH	Freedom House
GDP	Gross Domestic Product
HIV/AIDS	Human Immunodeficiency Virus/Acquired Immunodeficiency Syndrome
HRW	Human Rights Watch
IAG	Illegal Armed Group
ICG	International Crisis Group
ICRC	International Committee for Red Cross
IDP	Internally Displaced Person
IECI	Independent Electoral Commission of Iraq
IED	Improvised Explosive Devices
IFRC	International Federation of Red Cross and Red Crescent Societies
IIG	Iraqi Interim Government
IMF	International Monetary Fund
INIS	Iraqi National Intelligence Service
IOM	International Organisation for Migration
ISF	Iraqi Security Forces
IST	Iraqi Special Tribunal
KDP	Kurdistan Democratic Party
KRG	Kurdish Regional Government
MNFI	Multi-National Force in Iraq (also MNF; MNF-I)
MOI	Ministry of the Interior
MSF	Médecins sans Frontières
NA	Northern Alliance
NATO	North Atlantic Treaty Organisation
NGO	Non Governmental Organisation
OCHA	Office for the Coordination of Humanitarian Affairs
ODIHR	Office for Democratic Institutions and Human Rights
ODPR	Office for Displaced Persons and Refugees
OECD	Organisation of Economic Cooperation and Development
OFF	(UN) Oil for Food program
OHCHR	Office of the High Commissioner for Human Rights
OSCE	Organisation for Security and Cooperation in Europe
PUK	Patriotic Union of Kurdistan
RSF	Reporters sans Frontières
SICT	Supreme Iraqi Criminal Tribunal
STD	Sexually Transmitted Disease
STC	Save The Children
TAL	Transitional Administrative Law
TB	Tuberculosis
TI	Transparency International
TNA	Transitional National Administration

UIA	United Iraqi Alliance
UN	United Nations
UNAIDS	Joint United Nations Programme on HIV/AIDS
UNESCO	United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization
UNHCHR	United Nations High Commissioner for Human Rights
UNHCR	United Nations High Commissioner for Refugees
UNICEF	United Nations Children's Fund
UNODC	United Nations Office on Drugs and Crime
UNSCR	United Nations Security Council Resolution
USAID	United States Agency for International Development
USSD	United States State Department
WFP	World Food Programme
WHO	World Health Organization

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Annex E: Current insurgent/militia groups

Ahel Al-Sunnah Al-Munasera (Supporters of the Sunni People in Iraq)

The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, mentioned that:

“This group only recently announced its establishment, stating that it is fighting ‘to defend our people in middle and south Iraq’ against what it calls Shiite aggression and ‘systematic genocide’ of the Sunnis in Iraq. It has claimed responsibility for the abduction and killing of Ali Shakir Eidan, the President of the Iraqi Karate Union, an attack on members of the Badr Brigade on the Baghdad-Basrah highway and a suicide operation targeting a Shiite shrine in southern Baghdad.” [40c] (p73)

Ansar al-Islam (Protectors of Islam)

The AI report, dated 25 July 2005, noted that Ansar al-Islam is an Islamist group reportedly linked to al-Qa’ida. [28c] (p5) An article by RFE/RL, dated 2 April 2005, stated that:

“Ansar Al-Islam is a relatively new organization in Iraq, but has roots in the Islamist movement in Kurdistan. It is an outgrowth of a group called Jund Al-Islam (Soldiers of Islam) that was formed in 2001 by splintered factions from the Islamic Movement of Kurdistan. Jund Al-Islam, later renamed Ansar Al-Islam (Supporters of Islam) initially based its activities in the villages of Biyara and Tawela, along the Iranian border northeast of Halabjah.” [22i] (p1)

The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that “...at present is held responsible for continuing (suicide) attacks in Northern Iraq, mainly directed against senior PUK/KDP political and military officials.” [40c] (p66)

The RFE/RL article noted that Ansar fighters subsequently gave “credible” details about Al-Qaeda training camps in Afghanistan. “Documents obtained by ‘The New York Times’ in Al-Qaeda guesthouse in Afghanistan also pointed to an Al-Qaeda link.

“The PUK claims that dozens of Al-Qaeda fighters joined Ansar Al-Islam in Iraq after the 11 September 2001 terrorist attacks, with as many as 57 ‘Arab Afghan’ fighters entering Kurdistan via Iran that month. Dozens of other Al-Qaeda fighters came later. The PUK has dozens of Ansar fighters in custody in Al-Sulaymaniyah, many of whom admitted the group’s link to Al-Qaeda. Reports indicate, however, that the confessions may have been extracted through the PUK’s torture of detainees.” [22i] (p1)

The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that “In addition, Ansar Al-Islam seems to have affiliated itself with other extremist groups and expanded its field of operation. It claims to have been involved in major attacks in other parts of Iraq, however it is not clear how large a role they play and even whether Ansar Al-Islam still exists as an organization.” [40c] (p67)

Ansar al-Sunna (Protectors of the Sunna Faith)

Ansar al-Sunna (Protectors of the Sunna Faith) was an offshoot of Ansar al-Islam. (See above) (ICG, 15 February 2006) [25c] (p2) (AI, 25 July 2005) [28c] (p5) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p67)

The AI report, dated 25 July 2005, stated that "It was established in Iraqi Kurdistan in September 2001 after the unification of a number of small Islamist groups, including Jund al-Islam (Soldiers of Islam) which had taken root in the mountains along the Iranian border." [28c] (p5)

The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:

"... the group Jaish Ansar Al-Sunna, is made up of foreign and indigenous militants and has been very active against the MNF. It has claimed responsibility for major attacks against both the MNF/ISF and Iraqi civilians, ... This group has also asserted responsibility for the kidnapping and murder of a number of foreigners, including those from countries with no connection to the Iraq war. ... Furthermore, Jaish Ansar Al-Sunna kidnapped and killed numbers of Iraqis considered to be collaborators with the occupying forces and warned Iraqis against taking part in the elections." [40c] (p67)

The HRW report, dated 3 October 2005, noted that "Various armed groups, notably Ansar al-Sunna, al-Qaeda in Iraq and the Islamic Army in Iraq, have repeatedly claimed credit in videos and written statements for assassinations, executions and bomb attacks that unlawfully killed civilians." [15j] (p30)

The AI report, dated 25 July 2005, stated that:

"On 29 March 2003 US forces, together with PUK forces, attacked the town of Khurmali, near the Iranian border, where members of Ansar al-Islam were based, killing or scattering hundreds of fighters. Many of the fighters reportedly escaped to Iran, but later came back to northern Iraq and are based in Mosul. On 20 September 2003 Ansar al-Sunna officially declared its existence in an internet statement. The group is said to include Kurds, foreign al-Qa'ida supporters and Iraqi Sunni Arabs. Between 27 February 2004 and 17 March 2004 alone, Ansar al-Sunna claimed responsibility for 15 attacks in or around Mosul, most involving assassinations of Iraqi 'collaborators'." [28c] (p5)

The USSD country reports on terrorism, dated 27 April 2005, noted that "In February 2004, Ansar al-Sunna claimed responsibility for bomb attacks on the offices of two Kurdish political parties in Irbil, which killed 109 Iraqi civilians." [2d] (p2)

The ICG report stated, on 15 February 2006, that:

"Jaysh Ansar al-Sunna claims to have some sixteen brigades, and it too releases daily communiqués, ran a website until it was shut down in November 2005, and publishes a monthly compilation of its military wing's communiqués, Hasad al-Mujahidin (the Mujahidin's Harvest), as well as al-Ansar, its political branch's magazine. It is a profoundly salafi group, despite a simultaneous emphasis on patriotic themes, and is said to be at least as radical as Tandhim al-Qa'ida." [25c] (p2)

The UNHCR COI report 2005 noted that "On 12 July 2005, Jaish Ansar Al-Sunna announced that Al-Miqdad Brigades Group had joined it in order to 'stand in one line against Allah's enemies'. Ansar Al-Islam was officially designated a Foreign Terrorist

Organization by the US Department of State on 22 March 2004. It is also listed for international sanctions by the UN 1267 Sanctions Committee as an entity belonging to or associated with Al-Qaeda.” [40c] (p67)

Jane’s Information Group stated, on 1 August 2006, that “Like other Sunni nationalist-religious groups, this faction is known for its principally Iraqi membership, its strong focus on the sectarian concerns of the Sunni Arabs and its blend of nationalist and radical Islamic themes and objectives. The group has demonstrated advanced terrorist capabilities, both in day-to-day insurgent attacks and devastating suicide bombings.” [14b]

‘Asa’ib Ahl al-’Iraq (the Clans of the People of Iraq) [25c] (p3)

Badr Organisation

The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, mentioned that “The Badr Organization (previously Badr Brigades or Badr Corps) was set up by former SCIRI leader Mohammed Bakr Al-Hakim during his exile in Iran and is made up of mainly Shiite militiamen.” [40c] (p60)

The Christian Science Monitor report, dated 18 July 2005, noted that “SCIRI controls the roughly 7,000-strong Badr militia force, which frequently has been accused by Sunni leaders of torturing and killing innocent Sunni civilians, including clerics.” [34a]

The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:

“Sunni politicians have raised accusations against the Badr Organization – which has restructured itself as a political organization and is represented in the TNA and ITG – of being responsible for the killing of Sunni clerics and the raiding of Sunni mosques. SCIRI and the Badr Organization refute these accusations and US officials say that there is little evidence to indicate that members of the Badr Organization have been implicated in such crimes.” [40c] (p60)

The same report noted that:

“Since the fall of the former regime, the Badr Brigade has been accused of killing numbers of former Ba’ath party officials and members of the former security and intelligence services, making use of hit lists and benefiting from impunity. It has been reported that since the Shiites won the 30 January 2005 elections, increased attacks against former Ba’athists have taken place. At particular risk seem to be Shiites that live in predominantly Shiite or mixed Sunni-Shiite neighbourhoods. According to Misha’an Al-Jibouri, a Sunni member of the TNA, many former Shiite Ba’ath Party members were forced to seek refuge in Sunni-dominated areas in Central Iraq. Hadi Al-Amri, the leader of the Badr Brigade, denied allegations that his organization was behind attacks against former Ba’athists.” [40c] (p61)

The report also noted that “...the Badr Organization’s new political presence has not stopped Badr militiamen from operating openly and playing a role in providing security to Sadr City and Southern cities with provincial councils dominated by SCIRI representatives.” [40c] (p61)

The UNHCR report continued:

“After a number of sectarian killings, tensions between Sunni leaders and the Badr Organization ran high, blaming each other for sponsoring terrorism. After the killing of Sunni Sheikh Hassan Al-Nuaimi, a prominent member of the AMS, in May 2005, AMS leader Harith Al-Dhari publicly stated that ‘the parties that are behind the campaign of killings of preachers and worshippers are ... the Badr Brigade’. The leader of the Badr Brigade, Hadi Al-Amri, denied the charges and blamed Harith Al-Dhari for supporting Abu Musab Al-Zarqawi, whose main victims are Iraq’s Shiites.” [40c] (p62)

The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that “A Shi’ite militia formed in Iran in the early 1980s with the aim of toppling Saddam Hussein from exile. Thought to number up to 20,000 trained individuals, it fought on the side of Iran during the Iran-Iraq war. It was once led by Abdul Aziz al-Hakim, who came to head the Supreme Council for the Islamic Revolution in Iraq (SCIR), one of the main parties in Iraq’s ruling Shi’ite coalition. Badr changed its name to the Badr Organization after Saddam’s overthrow to shift its image away from its military roots.” [63a] (p58)

Defenders of Khadamiya

The CFR report, dated 9 June 2005, noted that “This group is comprised of roughly 120 loyalists to Hussein al-Sadr, a distant relative of Muqtada al-Sadr and a Shiite cleric who ran on former Prime Minister Ayad Allawi’s ticket in the January 30 elections. The brigade was formed to guard a shrine in northern Baghdad popular among Shiites, and is one of a number of similar local forces that have emerged.” [8a] (p2)

Iman Al-Hassan Al-Basri Brigades

The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:

“This group has claimed responsibility for several attacks in Basrah in recent months, targeting mainly Iraqi police patrols and British intelligence. It has also claimed responsibility for the killing of Abdul Hussein Khazal, a journalist from the US-funded Al-Hurrah TV channel in Basrah. In a message posted on an Islamist website, the group said it had ‘liquidated the apostate agent Abdul Hussein Khazal’ and accused him ‘of being a member of the Badr Brigade’ and an ‘Iranian agent’.” [40c] (p71)

Harakat al Muqawama al-Islamiya fil-Iraq (the Islamic Resistance’s Movement in Iraq)

The ICG reported, on 15 February 2006, that “...at some stage has been joined by Kata’ib Thawrat ‘Ashrin (the 1920 Revolution Brigades), now its military wing.” [25c] (p3)

Al-Jabha al-Islamiya al-Iraqiya al-Muqawima (the Islamic Front of the Iraqi Resistance)

The ICG report, dated 15 February 2006, stated that it was “... known by its initials as Jami’ (mosque or gathering).” [25c] (p2) The same report noted that “According to a credible source, it could be more akin to a ‘public relations organ’ shared between different armed groups, rather than an armed group in itself. It issues weekly updates of claimed attacks, has a comprehensive website and publishes a lengthy, monthly magazine, Jami’. Deeply nationalistic, but with a salafi taint, its discourse counts among the more sophisticated of the groups.” [25c] (p2-3)

Jama'at Jund Al-Sahaba (Army Squad of the Companions of the Prophet Muhammad)

The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that “Jama'at Jund Al-Sahaba has only recently emerged as insurgency group. In its first communiqué issued on 14 March 2005, it explained that its mission is ‘to defend and protect our religion [Sunni] and stop the rising storm coming from the Shiites and invading the land of the Muslims’. The group’s leader is Sheikh Abu Abbas Al-Omari, and it has claimed responsibility for a number of attacks against Iraq’s Shiite Muslims”

Al-Jaysh al-Islami fi al-'Iraq (the Islamic Army in Iraq)

The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:

“This group has been actively organizing and carrying out attacks on foreign military and civilian targets. It has initiated a brutally violent campaign against foreigners in Iraq, specifically anyone believed to be cooperating with the US-led Coalition. It was responsible for the killing of a number of foreign hostages ... The Islamic Army in Iraq does not limit its attacks to non-Iraqis however; the group has frequently targeted Iraqis who join Iraq’s police and military services or who are involved in the political process. Ahead of the elections of 30 January 2005, this group, Ansar Al-Sunna and the Army of the Mujahedeen, threatened to strike at anyone taking part in the elections which they consider ‘un-Islamic’.” [40c] (p70)

The ICG report, dated 15 February 2006, stated that “Thirteen brigades have claimed allegiance to this group, which also issues daily statements, runs a website (shut down in November 2005 and subsequently reactivated), and publishes al-Fursan, a monthly magazine of up to 50 pages. Again, a highly salafi discourse blends with a vigorously patriotic tone. It is widely seen in both Iraq and the West as one of the more nationalistic of the armed groups” [25c] (p2)

The UNHCR COI report 2005 stated that “After reports of possible negotiations between Iraqi/US officials and several insurgent groups including the Islamic Army, the group issued a joint statement with the Army of the Mujahedeen denying their participation in any such talks.” [40c] (p70)

Jaysh al-Mahdi (Imam Mahdi Army)

The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that “A relatively new group is the Imam Mehdi Army [established in 2003] led by Muqtada Al-Sadr, a radical Shiite cleric, who became known for his fierce criticism of the US-led ‘occupation’ and staged two major military confrontations with the MNF in April/June and August 2004.” [40c] (p60)

The same report noted that:

“The Imam Mehdi Army is the armed wing of the movement of radical Shiite cleric Muqtada Al-Sadr. ... His supporters are largely young, unemployed and often impoverished men from the Shiite urban areas and slums in Baghdad and the southern Shiite cities. The Imam Mehdi Army operates mainly in an area stretching from Basrah to Sadr City in Baghdad. Some activity has also been noted in Baqouba and Kirkuk, where Shia minorities exist among the Turkmen and the Arab populations.” [40c] (p62)

The CFR report, dated 9 June 2005, noted that:

“Loyal to the young, anti-U.S. cleric, Muqtada al-Sadr, this group of thousands of armed loyalists fought U.S. forces for much of last year before agreeing to an October 2004 ceasefire. Recent news reports suggest the militia, which controls much of Sadr City, a Baghdad slum of some 2.5 million Shiites, may be regrouping and rearming itself. Muqtada al-Sadr has refused to participate directly in the Iraqi government, though some of his followers were elected to seats on the Iraqi National Assembly.” [8a] (p2)

The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, mentioned that “It is believed that the Imam Mehdi Army consists of several thousands combatants, but exact figures are presently unavailable.” [40c] (p62)

It also mentioned that “Supporters of Muqtada Al-Sadr are driven mostly by nationalist and ultra-conservative religious tendencies and demand the withdrawal of all foreign forces from Iraq. Their stated goal is to establish an Islamic state in Iraq under Islamic law.” [40c] (p62)

The same UNHCR report stated that:

“In March 2004, the CPA closed down Al-Sadr’s daily newspaper Al-Hawza on the grounds that it was inciting anti-American violence, arrested his senior aide Mustafa Al-Yacoubi and issued an arrest warrant against Al-Sadr in connection with Al-Khoei’s assassination in April 2004. These acts resulted in thousands turning out to protest and riot and soon escalated into organized armed attacks by the Imam Mehdi Army against the MNF in Najaf, Kufa, Al-Kut, Sadr City, Kerbala, Al-Amarah and Basrah. A fragile truce was agreed to after mediation by Grand Ayatollah Ali Al-Sistani in early June 2004. Fresh clashes again erupted in Najaf in early August 2004, this time focussed on control of the holy Imam Ali shrine. These incidents left hundreds dead, thousands displaced and parts of Najaf’s old city destroyed. Three weeks of fighting finally ended in a truce brokered by Grand Ayatollah Ali Al-Sistani, who returned to Iraq from the UK where he had been receiving medical treatment. The Mehdi Army was obliged to disarm and leave Najaf. In turn, US troops had to withdraw from the city, leaving the ISF to take control. The IIG ensured that Al-Sadr’s supporters could join the political process and that Al-Sadr himself would not be arrested. The agreement to end the Najaf crisis did not cover other areas in which Sadr militants were holding control and fighting continued in Baghdad’s Sadr city suburb. In October 2004, the Mehdi Army agreed to take part in a cash-for-weapons scheme sponsored by the Iraqi Government. Under this programme, they received cash payments for handing in their heavy and medium-sized weaponry, but were allowed to keep their Kalashnikov rifles and small arms. In addition, the Iraqi Government promised to rebuild Sadr city, pledging more than US \$500 million to the task.” [40c] (p63)

The ICG report, dated 11 July 2006, stated that “His newspaper regularly published lists of so-called collaborators, tacitly enjoining its readers to kill them.” [25b] (p10)

The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, mentioned that “The MNF has refrained from arresting Muqtada Al-Sadr and has not challenged his militia’s de facto control over a number of areas in Southern Iraq. It remains to be seen whether Muqtada Al-Sadr will

continue to pursue his efforts using solely political means. Muqtada Al-Sadr and the Imam Mehdi Army remain a powerful force and it is feared that they could disrupt Shiite Southern Iraq and Sadr City again.” [40c] (p64)

The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that “Formed after Saddam’s overthrow in April 2003, it is loyal to Moqtada al-Sadr, who led two rebellions against US and British forces in 2004, and in 2006 threw its political weight in to al-Dawa party behind Shi’ite Prime Minister al-Jafari. The Mahdi Army is estimated to number around 10,000 core fighters, but has thousands more supporters that could be called on to fight.” [63a] (p58)

The ICG report, dated 11 July 2006, noted that “...the Sadrist movement remained a paramilitary organisation, holding military parades and hinting it could resume fighting. Unlike other militias, *Jaysh al-Mahdi* was highly visible, erecting checkpoints in Baghdad, enforcing social mores, patrolling neighbourhoods and engaging in social work. Armed attacks continued to be sure: the Sadrist militia killed alleged Baathists and Wahhabis, while conducting raids against coalition forces, albeit without claiming responsibility.” [25b] (p13)

The report added that “An in-house police ensures that militants adhere to a stricter code of conduct; for example, those guilty of corruption have had their heads shaved or been assigned to street cleaning.” [25b] (p13-14)

The report also noted that “... Muqtada engaged in the political process, participating in the 2005 elections, and, in that context, allying with some Shiite rivals. ... in January 2005, Sadrists won 23 out of 275 parliamentary seats and performed well in local elections in Baghdad, Maysan and Basra. In December, they increased their representation to 32 seats, giving them quasi veto power within the dominant Shiite bloc over designation of the next government.” [25b] (p14)

It stated that “Thus, although he has significantly moderated his rhetoric, he has held to his core principles, namely rejection of the occupation, foreign meddling, and Iraq’s partition.” [25b] (p14)

The report mentioned that “Shiites intent on undermining Muqtada’s credibility refer to Muqtada-ists (*Muqtada’iyyin*), not Sadrists. More broadly, they describe his power base as a mob-like gang of extremists, dubbing *Jaysh al-Mahdi* either *Jaysh al-wardi* (in reference to the cheap drug popular among poor Iraqis) or *Jaysh Umm Raydi* (in reference to a Sadr City market that is known as the ‘thieves’ souk’).” [25b] (p17)

Jaysh Mohammed (the Army of Mohammed)/Armed Vanguard of Mohammed’s 2nd Army

The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:

“This organization is made up mostly of Sunni Muslims whose main aim is to liberate Iraq from foreign occupation. US Government sources report that former members of Saddam Hussein’s security forces are incorporated into the organization’s leadership, although it is reported to operate under the guise of an Islamist organization. In November 2004, the (then) Prime Minister Iyad Allawi announced the capture of this group’s leader (Mu’ayyed Ahmed Yassin, also known as Abu Ahmad) and other members of Mohammed’s Army in Fallujah. The group was reportedly responsible for some beheadings and was known to have cooperated with Al-Qaeda in Iraq. However, in an

interview with IWPR, an alleged spokesperson of the group denied any connection with Al-Qaeda and denounced killings of Muslims by Muslims. It also rejected the idea that a significant number of foreign fighters are among its ranks and stated that most members are Iraqi farmers.” [44f]

The HRW report, dated 3 October 2005, mentioned that:

“Jyash Muhammad condemned attacks on ‘innocent Muslims’. ‘A Muslim must not kill a Muslim, no matter what,’ a spokesman said in an interview, as he denounced the bombings at Shi’a shrines and attacks on police. At the same time, he accepted kidnapping those who ‘cooperate with the occupation.’ ‘Kidnapping is an obligation,’ he said. ‘It is not prohibited by religion, if it is done to foreigners who cooperate with the occupation.’” [15j] (p30)

The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that:

“In early 2005 Raad Al-Doury, the new leader of Jaish Mohammed, was arrested just days after he took over from the previous chief who had been detained two months earlier in Fallujah. Members of Mohammed’s Army and a possibly related organization, the Armed Vanguard of Mohammed’s 2nd Army, have taken responsibility for videotaped attacks that aired on Arabic television networks. The latter group also claims responsibility for the bombing of the UN Headquarters on 19 August 2003. Jaish Mohammed warned Iraqis against aiding the MNF, saying that such persons would be attacked with the same fury that is directed against the US military. Jaish Mohammed is said to have participated in talks with US officials in June 2005.” [40c] (p68-69)

The ICG report, dated 15 February 2006, noted that Jaysh Mohammed “...issues periodic communiqués and videos focusing on IED17 attacks in the Anbar governorate.” [25c] (p3)

Jaysh al-Mujahedeen (Army of the Mujahedeen)

The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that “Little is know[n] about this group. It appears to work closely with Ansar Al-Sunna and the Islamic Army as they have jointly claimed a number of attacks and issued statements warning Sunnis against participating in the political process. The Army of the Mujahedeen has also issued a statement denying any contacts with Iraqi/US officials.” [40c] (p71)

The ICG report, dated 15 February 2006, stated that “This group, too, puts out weekly updates and operates a website, which was briefly shut down in December 2005.” [25c] (p3)

Jaysh al-Ta’ifa al-Mansoura (Victorious Army Group)

The UNHCR COI report 2005 mentioned that:

“This previously unknown group appeared in May 2004 when it claimed responsibility for the kidnapping of two Russian electrical workers and called for the withdrawal of foreign citizens from Iraq. The group issued a number of communiqués in July 2005 claiming responsibility for the killing of Saleh Mahdy Al-Ameri, a leader in the Badr Organization, and various attacks on US military convoys.” [40c] (p72)

The ICG report, dated 15 February 2006, noted that "At least three brigades are known to have pledged alliance to this group, which also issues weekly updates." [25c] (p3)

Jaysh al-Rashidin (The First Four Caliphs Army)

The ICG report, dated 15 February 2006, noted that "As many as six brigades reportedly operate under its banner. The group issues regular updates on its activities and recently set up a website." [25c] (p3)

Jund al-Islam (See Ansar al-Islam)

Kurdistan Workers' Party (aka: PKK; KADEK; Kurdistan People's Congress (KHK); People's Congress of Kurdistan; KONGRA-GEL)

The USSD country reports on terrorism, dated 27 April 2005, noted that "The Kurdistan Workers Party (Kongra-Gel/PKK) is a Marxist-Leninist group with roots in Turkey seeking a pan-national Kurdish state carved out of majority Kurdish populated areas. The existence of Kongra-Gel/PKK operatives in northern Iraq continued to be a source of friction between Turkey and Iraq. [2g] (p131)

According to an AFP report on Kurdish Media on 13 January 2004, "The names were added to the US terrorism blacklist. [21b] The PKK is a proscribed group under the British Terrorism Act 2000. [30a] (p3)

al-Muqawama al-'Iraqiya al-Wataniya al-Islamiya – Fayaliq Thawrat 1920 (the Iraqi National Islamic Resistance – the 1920 Revolution Brigades)

The AI report, dated 25 July 2005, noted that:

"This group reportedly operates in West Baghdad and in al-Anbar, Diyala and Ninawa governorates. It has distributed statements claiming responsibility for specific attacks on US targets outside mosques after Friday prayers. For example, in a statement on 19 August 2004 the group said that between 27 July and 7 August 2004 it had conducted an average of 10 operations a day which resulted in deaths of US soldiers and the destruction of military vehicles." [28c] (p5)

Munazzamat Al-Alam Al-Aswad (Black Banner Organization of the Islamic Army)

The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that:

"This radical Sunni organization is believed to be composed of mainly non-Iraqi fighters and is led by Iraqi Omar Al-Hadid. Said to have links to Al-Qaeda, this organisation was one of a number of different groups that had control over Fallujah until the US military operation there in October 2004. They are said to have imposed strict Islamic law in Fallujah, including a ban on everything from tobacco to popular music cassettes. The organization has also claimed responsibility for a number of kidnappings, including three Indians, two Kenyans and an Egyptian truck driver working for a Kuwaiti company. ... Together with two other militant groups, the Mujahedeen Army and the Mutassim Bellah Brigade, it also claimed responsibility for the kidnapping of 10 Iraqis working for a US security and reconstruction company in Iraq." [40c] (p69)

Peshmerga ('those who face death')

The CSIS report, dated 22 June 2006, noted that:

"The two major Kurdish parties, the Kurdish Democratic Party (KDP) headed by Masoud Barzani and the Patriotic Union of Kurdistan, headed by Jalal Talibani, retain powerful militias, known collectively as the Peshmerga. Their current strength is difficult to estimate, and some elements are either operating in Iraqi forces or have been trained by US advisors. The Iraqi Kurds could probably assemble a force in excess of 10,000 fighters – albeit of very different levels of training and equipment." [63b] (p278)

The CFR report, dated 9 June 2005, stated that "They are a Kurdish liberation army whose name translates literally to 'those who face death.' Elements of the force, whose roots stretch back to the 1920s, fought against Saddam Hussein during the Iran-Iraq war and provided military backup during the U.S.-led coalition's ousting of Saddam Hussein in 2003. The peshmerga is now believed to comprise some 100,000 troops...." [8a] (p1)

The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that "In the North, the Kurdish Peshmerga continues to control the three Northern Governorates of Erbil, Dohuk and Sulaymaniyah; since the fall of the former regime it has also expanded its area of influence south into Kirkuk, Mosul and Diyala Governorates." [40c] (p59) The peshmerga serve as the primary security force for the KRG in the northern Iraq. (CFR, 9 June 2005) [8a] (p1) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p61) (CSIS, 22 June 2006) [63b] (p278)

The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that "Unlike the other militias, the Peshmerga were not prohibited from existing under the TAL." [40c] (p61) The same report noted that "In June 2005, the Kurdish parties agreed to assign about 30,000 Peshmerga fighters to the National Government while the rest will come under the control of a planned unified Peshmerga Ministry in the KRG." [40c] (p61)

The CSIS report, dated 19 June 2006, stated that "A Kurdish word meaning 'those ready to die,' the Peshmerga were created in 1946 to fight for an independent Kurdish state. The forces number up to 140,000 with loyalties divided between the two main Kurdish political parties: the Kurdish Democratic Party, and the Patriotic Union of Kurdistan. About 20,000 Peshmerga had been integrated into Iraq's army by the spring of 2006, but were still largely based in the Kurdish provinces to the north." [63a] (p58)

Qatta'ab Al-Imam Al-Hussein (Imam Al-Hussein Brigades)

The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, stated that:

"This group claimed responsibility for a number of attacks in Baghdad and in the South directed against the 'occupation forces' and those persons, including Iraqi civilians, suspected of supporting them. Furthermore, it claims the assassination of a Ministry of Commerce official and member of the Badr Brigades. ...Given the group's name, which refers to one of the most venerated Shiite imams, it is assumed that this insurgency group (unlike most others) is Shiite." [40c] (p72-73)

Saraya Al-Ghadhab Al-Islami (the Islamic Anger Brigades) [25c] (p3)

Saraya Usud Al-Tawhid (the Lions of Unification Brigades) [25c] (p3)

Saraya Suyuf al-Haqq (the Swords of Justice Brigades)

The ICG report, dated 15 February 2006, noted that "Previously unknown, this group took responsibility for the November 2005 kidnapping of four peace activists from the Christian Peacemaking Team. Its origins and affiliation remain murky, although it claims to operate under the banner of Jaysh al-Sunna wal-Jama'a, a recent offshoot of Jaysh Ansar al-Sunna." [25c] (p3)

Shura Council of Mujahedeen (SCMI)

The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, noted that "This group appeared as an umbrella organisation of Iraqi resistance fighters in Fallujah prior to the US military's assault on the city in November 2004. The US-led Coalition has posted a reward of US \$50,000 for information leading to the capture of Sheik Abdullah Al-Janabi, the Iraqi Sunni cleric who heads the Shura Council of Mujahedeen." [40c] (p72)

Jane's Information Group noted, on 1 August 2006, that:

"On 15 January 2006, the Mujahideen Shura Council of the Mujahideen in Iraq (SCMI) announced its establishment, stating that it represented an umbrella movement of Salafist groups that sought to confront the 'Crusaders and their Rafidi (Shiite) and secularist followers who have seized Baghdad.' The movement brought together six Salafist groups: Tanzim Qaedat Al-Jihad fi Bilad Al-Rafidayn; the Jaysh al-Taifa al-Mansura; Ansar al-Tawhid; Al-Ghuraba; Al-Jihad al-Islami; and Al-Ahwal. Utilising both foreigners and Iraqis, these groups have carried out a range of suicide bombings and assassinations inside Iraq. Despite a steady loss of mid-level leaders in the last year, the network continues to maintain a high operational tempo. Recruits are either streamed to suicide operations, or undertake other forms of attacks. This latter set of operatives include recruits (known as 'executors'), who earn the status of 'commanders' after carrying out ten executions by slashed throat or beheading." [14b]

Tandhim Qa'idat al-Jihad fi Bilad al-Rafidayn (al-Qa'ida of Jihad Organization in the Land of Two Rivers)

As stated in the AI report, dated 25 July 2005, Tandhim Qa'idat al-Jihad fi Bilad al-Rafidayn (al-Qa'ida of Jihad Organization in the Land of Two Rivers) was reportedly influenced by or linked to al-Qa'ida. [28c] (p5) The report noted that it was allegedly set up by Abu Mus'ab al-Zarqawi, a Jordanian Islamist who was sentenced to death in absentia in Jordan on 6 April 2004. [28c] (p5) The FCO stated, on 22 October 2004, that Abu Mus'ab al-Zarqawi was based in Fallujah. [66c] (p4) The AI report, dated 25 July 2005, added that "The date of Abu Mus'ab al-Zarqawi's arrival in Iraq is not known." [28c] (p5)

The same AI report mentioned that "This group was initially called al-Tawhid wal-Jihad (Unity and Holy War) but in October 2004 Abu Mus'ab al-Zarqawi reportedly issued a statement through the internet stating that he was changing the name to Tandhim Qa'idat al-Jihad fi Bilad al-Rafidayn." [28c] (p5)

The ICG report, dated 15 February 2006, stated that:

"It claims to have fifteen brigades or battalions (Katiba, plural Kata'ib) operating under its banner, including two 'martyrs' brigades, of which one allegedly comprises exclusively Iraqi volunteers. Tandhim al-Qa'ida releases

daily communiqués, runs two official websites (both of which were shut down as of December 2005), and publishes a short monthly magazine, *Siyar A'lam Al-Shuhada'* (Biographies of Great Martyrs), as well as one that appears more erratically, *Sawt al-Jihad* (Voice of Jihad).” [25c] (p1-2)

The same report noted that “Known for its uncompromising and generally extreme positions, Tandhim al-Qa’ida sought throughout 2005 to remodel and ‘Iraqify’ its image. How central it is to the overall insurgency is unclear; ... As far as Crisis Group can conclude, based on a study of its communiqués, Tandhim al-Qa’ida appears to be surprisingly well-structured; it should neither be blown up into a Leviathan nor ignored as a mirage, but rather considered as one among a handful of particularly powerful groups.” [25c] (p2)

The AI report, dated 25 July 2005, stated that:

“In November 2004 Abu Mus’ab al-Zarqawi and his supporters were among the targets of US military attacks on Falluja. The Iraqi interim government and the US military argued that they wanted to retake Falluja because it was being controlled by insurgents, including foreigners. It turned out that of the 1,000 men reportedly arrested during the assault, only 15 were confirmed as foreign, according to General George W. Casey, Jr., the top US ground commander in Iraq. US military officials stated that many of the fighters had escaped Falluja to other predominantly Sunni Arab cities, including Mosul, before the assault.” [28c] (p5)

The group claimed responsibility for a number of attacks, often carried out by suicide bombers, against civilians as well as the ISF and MNF. (USSD, 27 April 2005) [2d] (p1 (AI, 25 July 2005) [28c] (p8-9, 12, 14)) (UNHCR COI, October 2005) [40c] (p68)

The USSD report, dated 27 April 2005, noted that:

“Zarqawi’s group claimed credit for a number of attacks targeting Coalition and Iraqi forces, as well as civilians, including the October massacre of 49 unarmed, out-of-uniform Iraqi National Guard recruits. Attacks that killed civilians include the March 2004 bombing of the Mount Lebanon Hotel, killing seven and injuring over 30, and a December 24 suicide bombing using a fuel tanker that killed nine and wounded 19 in the al-Mansur district of Baghdad.” [2d] (p1)

The UNHCR COI report, October 2005, mentioned that “Those considered part of the ‘foreign occupation’ – such as the MNF, foreign civilians and humanitarian organizations – have been targeted by JTJ/Al-Qaeda in Iraq in the past, but their focus has now shifted to Iraqis aiming to pacify and rebuilding the country, such as the emerging ISF and those involved in the political process.” [40c] (p68)

The same report added that “Most recently, the group has claimed responsibility for the killing of several high-ranking foreign diplomats in a move to undermine the ITG’s efforts to improve its ties with other governments.” [40c] (p68)

The report also noted that “On 15 October 2004, the US State Department added Zarqawi and the JTJ to its list of Foreign Terrorist Organizations and ordered a freeze on any assets that the group might have in the US. Furthermore, Abu Musab Al-Zarqawi and JTJ have been designated and listed for international sanctions by the UN 1267 Committee for their ties to Al-Qaeda.” [40c] (p68)

Jane's Information Group stated in a report, dated 1 August 2006, that "Its raison d'être is jihad, quite literally the struggle against infidels and apostate Muslims, focusing on means not ends." [14b] (p3)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

OTHER MILITIA/INSURGENT GROUPS

A US congressional research report in January 2004 said that the resistance was operating under a number of different names, which included:

Al Awda (the Return), believed to be one of the largest and most active resistance groups;

al-Jabha al-Wataniya litahri al-'Iraq (the National Front for the Liberation of Iraq);

Jaysh Tahrir al-'Iraq (the Iraqi Liberation Army);

Iraq's Revolutionaries – Al Anbar's Armed Brigades;

Salafist Jihad Group (Salafi is a Sunni extremist Islamic movement);

Armed Islamic Movement for Al Qaeda - Falluja Branch

Actual linkages to Al Qaeda, if any, are not known;

Nasirite Organization. [28c] (p5) [33b]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Annex F: Past insurgent/militia groups

This information relates to the situation prior to the fall of the Saddam regime. It should be considered in that context.

Fedayeen Saddam

The paramilitary unit responsible for security duties was also used for specific propaganda objectives. Over the years the Fedayeen Saddam became better equipped and earned a healthy wage under Iraqi standards. There were also some elite units. The Fedayeen Saddam was made up of both Sunnis and Shiites. There were several brigades of the Fedayeen Saddam in the southern towns of Najaf, Kerbala, Amara, Nasiriyah and Basra who had partially taken over the duties of the local police. [30b] (p9)

Recruitment was not performed according to the same, rigid procedures each time. In view of the fact that there were enough young men who wanted to join the unit, it seemed very unlikely that new recruits had to be forced to join the Fedayeen. An unconfirmed press report noted that they were allowed to perform summary executions. [71a] (p72)

Many young people were recruited through teachers and lecturers at schools and universities affiliated to the Ba'ath party. This occasionally involved forced recruitment, but it was possible for them to be put under pressure, for example, by a leader of their own tribe, or if they have shown that they possessed special (physical and other) capabilities. If they refused to join, they would quite possibly run the risk of being picked up and tortured. Young people sometimes fled or went into hiding to evade the Fedayeen Saddam. Early resignation from the Fedayeen Saddam was not accepted and could have attracted problems, such as arrest, intimidation or physical violence. The gravity of the problems encountered depended on the specific circumstances. Young girls and young women could join the Fedayeen Saddam; it couldn't be completely ruled out that they may have also been forced to join. [71a] (p72)

Al Quds

Initially this army unit was known as the 'Volunteer Forces of Jerusalem Day'. This army, was, according to the Ba'ath authorities, supposed to be made up of volunteers, and was used for the liberation of the Palestinian areas. It was used in particular for propaganda purposes and had little military power. The name of the army was changed in February 2001 to 'Jerusalem Liberation Army/Al Quds Army'. Although the term 'voluntary' no longer featured in the name, the authorities still considered it to be a volunteer army, which is why no formal legislation had been issued making it an offence to refuse to serve in the army. Officially no charges were brought against people who refused to join. This would have run counter to the alleged voluntary nature of the army. Nothing was recorded in Iraqi criminal law about the 'Jerusalem Liberation Army'. [71a] (p75)

Although a volunteer army in principle, in practice it appeared that people were urgently sought to enlist. In general, 'volunteers' (men aged from approximately 18 to 50) were being recruited during house calls by representatives of the Ba'ath party. Men who refused to join (and were unable to bribe the recruitment officer) might have been punished, although the lack of legislation meant that the punishment was not clearly defined. It could have included food ration restrictions, problems at work, or forced termination of studies. Those who refused also found themselves registered as disloyal to the Ba'ath government in the security service files. This could possibly have led to

(serious) problems for the relevant 'volunteer' and the members of his family at a later stage. As a result few probably refused. If you were already recorded as being disloyal, prior to the recruitment (because you came from a 'tainted' family, for example), refusal to serve in the 'Jerusalem Liberation Army' could have been considered a political act. Detention and maltreatment could have then be used. This was a rare category, however. [71a] (p75-76)

It was relatively simple to bribe the relevant recruitment officer. You were then released from the 'obligation' to put yourself forward as a 'volunteer'. Apparently Iraqis living abroad could have bought themselves free for USD 1,000 (€ 988). They would have had to pay this sum at the Iraqi embassy in the country where they were living and once they had paid, they were issued with a written declaration which could have been presented to the (military) authorities should they have entered Iraq. They were then no longer called up for Al Quds. Although the above amount was high in Iraqi terms, settlement has shown that the Iraqi authorities were accommodating towards people who did not want to serve as volunteers in this army. [71a] (p76)

Jash

Kurdish militias who were allied to Saddam Hussein's regime and operated as mercenaries outside the regular army (popularly derided as 'Jash' or 'Jahsh') were located in central Iraq, especially in and around Mosul. After the intifada in 1991, large groups of Jash deserted to the Kurdish resistance. The KDP and the PUK gave the militias a 'general pardon'. The Jash were incorporated in the existing military structures there or surrendered their weapons. As far as it is known, there was little if any meting out of retribution or settling of scores. The former members of the Jash generally experienced no problems in KAZ because they came from strong tribes, who could defend themselves (if required) in the area. [71a] (p73-74)

Initially the Jash were responsible for espionage, ensuring that no anti-Government opinions were voiced and no anti-Government activities were attempted by the local Kurdish population in the north of Central Iraq. These activities also included contacts with the KDP or the PUK. They were responsible, in conjunction with the Central Iraqi security troops, for maintaining order in the district where they were serving. [71a] (p74)

Because of the military nature of the Jash-militias and the authoritarian culture in the Ba'ath regime of central Iraq, some of these militias regularly abused their power and employed (excessive) violence. There were reports of intimidation, threats and extortion employed against the local Kurdish population. However, there were also Jash-militias who adopted a more accommodating attitude towards the local population. According to reports, the militias were no longer created purely on the basis of clan and tribal relations, unlike in the past, and members also joined on an individual basis. Privileges and financial reward could have been considered the most important motives for joining. [71a] (p74)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Annex G: Election results

NATIONAL ELECTION RESULTS – JANUARY 2005

Party	Valid votes	Percentage of votes	Seats
United Iraqi Alliance	4,075,295	48.19	140
Kurdistan Alliance List	2,107,551	25.73	75
(Al-Qaimah al-Iraqiyah) The Iraqi List	1,168,943	13.82	40
(Al-Iraqiyun) Iraqis	150,680	1.78	5
Iraqi Turkomen Front	93,480	1.05	3
National Independent Elites and Cadres Party	69,938	0.83	3
People's Union	69,920	0.83	2
Islamic Group of Kurdistan	60,592	0.72	2
Islamic Action Organization in Iraq	43,205	0.51	2
National Democratic Alliance	36,795	0.46	1
(Al-Rafidayn) National Rafidain List	36,255	0.43	1
Liberation and Reconciliation Gathering	30,796	0.36	1
Total			275

[1c] (Transitional National Assembly) [41a]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

IRAQI KURDISTAN ELECTION RESULTS – JANUARY 2005

Party	Votes	Per centage of votes	Seats
Kurdistan Democratic List	1,570,663	89.5	104
Kurdistan Islamic Group in Iraq	85,237	4.9	6
Kurdistan Toilers Party	20,585	1.2	1
Others	77,434	4.4	-

[37c]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

REFERENDUM RESULTS – OCTOBER 2005

Full Results by Province		
	Yes (%)	No (%)
Anbar	3.04	96.90
Babil	94.56	5.44
Baghdad	77.70	22.3
Basra	96.02	3.98
Dahuk	99.13	0.87
Dhiqar	97.15	2.85
Diyala	51.27	48.73
Irbil	99.36	0.64
Kerbala	96.58	3.42
Kirkuk	62.91	37.09
Maysan	97.79	2.21
Muthanna	98.65	1.35
Najaf	95.82	4.18
Nineveh	44.92	55.08*
Qadisiya	96.74	3.32
Salahuddin	18.25	81.75
Sulaimaniya	98.96	1.04

Wasit	95.70	4.30
National Total	78.59	21.41

*Two-thirds majority required to reject the charter
[4ag]

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

NATIONAL ELECTION RESULTS – DECEMBER 2005

The Psephos report, accessed on 2 February 2006, stated that the Iraqi Council of Representatives consists of 275 members, of which:

- 230 are elected by proportional representation from the Governorates.
- Additional seats are then allocated to any parties which have attained a nationwide quota of 1/275 of the national vote, but have not won any Governorate seats. In this case, there was only one such seat (Al-Rafidayn).
- The remaining seats (in this case, 44) are allocated to the parties on a national proportional basis. [37d] (p1)

Party	Votes	Percentage of votes	Seats
United Iraqi Alliance (Shi'ite)	5,021,137	41.2	128
Kurdistan Coalition	2,642,172	21.7	53
Iraqi Accordance Front (Sunni)	1,840,216	15.1	44
Iraqi National List (Secular)	977,325	8.1	25
National Dialogue Front (Sunni)	499,963	4.1	11
Kurdistan Islamic Union	157,688	1.3	5
National Reconciliation and Liberation Bloc (Sunni)	129,847	1.1	3
Risaliyun / Progressives (Shi'ite, Sadr) movement)	145,028	1.02	2
Al-Rafidayn (Mesopotamia) Party (Christian)	47,263	0.4	1
Iraqi Turkoman Front	87,993	0.7	1
Iraqi Nation List (Mathal al-Alusi) (Sunni)	32,245	0.3	1
Yazidi Movement / El-Ezediah Movement	21,908	0.2	1
Others *	588,348	4.8	0
Total			275

* Unrepresented parties polling less than one per cent of the vote are aggregated as Others. [22j] (p2) [37d] (p1)

[Return to Contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Annex I: References to source material

The Home Office is not responsible for the content of external websites.

Numbering of source documents is not always consecutive because some older sources have been removed in the course of updating this document.

[1] Europa Publications

- a The Middle East and North Africa 2005, (51st Edition)
Date accessed 25 January 2005
- b The Europa World Yearbook 2004, May 2004
- c Europa World Online: Iraq
http://www.europaworld.com/entry?id=iq&go_country=GO
Date accessed 31 August 2005

[2] United States Department of State <http://www.state.gov>

- a Trafficking in Persons Report: Iraq, June 2006
<http://www.state.gov/documents/organization/66086.pdf>
Date accessed 8 October 2006
- b Country Report on Human Rights Practices 2005, 8 March 2006
<http://www.state.gov/g/drl/rls/hrrpt/2005/61689.htm>
Date accessed 8 March 2006
- c Background Note: Iraq, August 2005
<http://www.state.gov/r/pa/ei/bgn/6804.htm>
Date accessed 16 March 2006
- d Country Reports on Terrorism: Iraq, 27 April 2005
<http://www.state.gov/s/ct/rls/45392.htm>
Date accessed 13 September 2005
- f International Religious Freedom Report 2006, released on 15 September 2006
<http://www.state.gov/g/drl/rls/irf/2006/71422.htm>
Date accessed 25 October 2006
- g Country Reports of Terrorism 2005: Iraq, 30 April 2006
<http://www.state.gov/documents/organization/65472.pdf>
Date accessed 13 October 2006

[3] Keesings Record of World Events

- a Iraq, 2004 p. 45826 – 46178

[4] BBC <http://www.bbc.co.uk/>

- a Who's who in Iraq's new cabinet, 22 May 2006
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/5000750.stm
Date accessed 12 October 2006
- b Baghdad curfew after Zarqawi raid, 9 June 2006
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/5062688.stm
Date accessed 9 June 2006
- c Iraq rebels told to leave shrine, 27 August 2004
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/3603730.stm
Date accessed 27 August 2004
- d Zarqawi killed in Iraq air raid, 8 June 2006
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/5058304.stm
Date accessed 9 June 2006
- e War takes toll on Iraq mental health, 12 August 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/4620279.stm
Date accessed 2 September 2005

- f Who's who in Iraq: Moqtada Sadr, 27 August 2004
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/3131330.stm
Date accessed 17 September 2005
- g Iraqi Kurdistan leader sworn in, 14 June 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/4092926.stm
Date accessed 6 September 2005
- h Who's who in Iraq: Ayatollah Sistani, 26 August 2004
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/3033306.stm
Date accessed 31 August 2005
- i Timeline: Iraq, 4 September 2006
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/737483.stm
Date accessed 11 October 2006
- j Key Iraqi ministers get approval, 8 June 2006
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/5060686.stm
Date accessed 9 June 2006
- k Iraqi Kurdistan a world away from war, 12 August 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/4145110.stm
Date accessed 15 August 2005
- l Iraq's most wanted, 27 February 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/2939125.stm
Date accessed 7 April 2005
- m Text: Iraqi Interim Constitution, 8 March 2004
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/3543237.stm
Date accessed 24 February 2005
- n Shia parties triumph in Iraq poll, 14 February 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/4261035.stm
Date accessed 16 February 2005
- o Iraq Shias move to form coalition, 14 February 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/middle_east/4263087.stm
Date accessed 16 February 2005
- p Q&A: Iraq election, 13 February 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/3971635.stm
Date accessed 17 February 2005
- q Iraq election: Who ran?, 31 January 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/4051977.stm
Date accessed 17 February 2005
- r Shia majority for Iraq parliament, 17 February 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/4273931.stm
Date accessed 17 February 2005
- s Who are the Iraqi Shia?, 17 February 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/2931903.stm
Date accessed 20 March 2005
- t Blasts target Iraq's Shia Muslims, 18 February 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/4276367.stm
Date accessed 20 March 2005
- u Who's who in Iraq: Vice-presidents, 6 April 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/4416873.stm
Date accessed 22 September 2005
- v Maliki endorsed as new Iraqi PM, 22 April 2006
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/4933026.stm
Date accessed 9 June 2006
- w Iraqi death squads 'not police', 12 April 2006
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/4901786.stm
Date accessed 14 August 2006
- x Iraq hangs 13 for insurgency role, 9 March 2006
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/4790990.stm
Date accessed 10 March 2006

- y Ahmed Chalabi returns to Baghdad, 11 August 2004
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/3556128.stm
Date accessed 12 August 2004
- z Iraq detainees 'found starving', 15 November 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/4440134.stm
Date accessed 15 November 2005
- aa Bodies found near Baghdad School, 1 August 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/4735123.stm
Date accessed 2 August 2005
- ab Iraq chaos threatens ancient faith, 20 September 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/4260170.stm
Date accessed 7 October 2005
- ac Profile: Ibrahim Jaafari, 7 April 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/4268143.stm
Date accessed 4 August 2005
- ad Iraq curfew aims to curb violence, 24 February 2006
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/4745520.stm
Date accessed 24 February 2006
- ae New 'torture jail' found in Iraq, 12 December 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/4520714.stm
Date accessed 13 December 2005
- af 'High turnout' in Iraq election, 15 December 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/4531904.stm
Date accessed 1 February 2006
- ag Iraq voters back new constitution, 25 November 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/middle_east/4374822.stm#startcontent
Date accessed 6 March 2006
- ah Iraqi police accused of torture, 27 July 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/middle_east/4718999.stm
Date accessed 16 August 2005
- ai Who's who in Iraq: Iyad Allawi, 28 May 2004
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/3757923.stm
Date accessed 22 September 2005
- aj Iraq's uncertain marshland revival, 27 June 2006
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/5120574.stm
Date accessed 27 June 2006

[5] **The Times** <http://www.timesonline.co.uk/>

- a Breakthrough as Iraq appoints key ministers, 8 June 2006
<http://www.timesonline.co.uk/article/0,,7374-2216796,00.html>
Date accessed 9 June 2006
- b Death of a terrorist, 9 June 2006
<http://www.timesonline.co.uk/printFriendly/0,,1-2-2218027-6047,00.html>
Date accessed 9 June 2006
- c Iraqi insurgents now outnumber coalition forces, 4 January 2005
<http://www.timesonline.co.uk/article/0,,7374-1425022,00.html>
Date accessed 15 February 2005
- d The mystery heir to al-Zarqawi, 13 June 2006
<http://www.timesonline.co.uk/article/0,,3-2222426,00.html>
Date accessed 15 June 2006
- e Iraq orders probe into secret torture prison, 16 November 2005
<http://www.timesonline.co.uk/article/0,,7374-1874817,00.html>
Date accessed 16 November 2005

- [6] **The Guardian** <http://www.guardian.co.uk/>
- a 'The US is behaving as if every Sunni is a terrorist', 26 January 2005
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/Iraq/Story/0,2763,1398636,00.html>
Date accessed 4 March 2005
 - b 173 prisoners found beaten and starved in Iraq government bunker, 16 November 2005
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/Iraq/Story/0,2763,1643563,00.html>
Date accessed 18 November 2005
 - c Hopes fade for deal on Iraqi constitution, 26 August 2005
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/print/0,3858,5271204-103681,00.html>
Date accessed 19 September 2005
 - d Mosul deputy police chief assassinated, 25 February 2004
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/Iraq/Story/0,2763,1155940,00.html>
Date accessed 3 November 2004
 - e Official US agency paints dire picture of 'out-of-control' Iraq, 18 January 2006
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/Iraq/Story/0,,1688730,00.html>
Date accessed 1 February 2006
 - f US helps Iraq prepare for war crimes trials, 8 March 2004
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/international/story/0,3604,1164209,00.html>
Date accessed 3 November 2004
 - g Shia majority cut in Iraqi poll as negotiations begin for new PM, 21 January 2006
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/print/0,3858,5380323-103681,00.html>
Date accessed 1 February 2006
 - h af Key people in post-conflict Iraq: Masoud Barzani
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/gallery/image/0,8543,-11704645647,00.html>
Date accessed 31 August 2005
 - i Talabani elected as Iraqi president, 6 April 2005
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/Iraq/Story/0,2763,1453415,00.html>
Date accessed 10 May 2005
 - j Iraq timeline: January 1 2005 – present
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/Iraq/page/0,12438,1394573,00.html>
Date accessed 6 September 2005
 - k 2004 was deadliest year for media, 19 January 2005
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/international/story/0,3604,1393270,00.html>
Date accessed 18 March 2005
 - l Fifteen dead in Tikrit car bomb, 24 February 2005
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/Iraq/Story/0,,1424214,00.html>
Date accessed 16 March 2005
 - m Key people in post-conflict Iraq: Moqtada al-Sadr
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/gallery/image/0,8543,-11504645647,00.html>
Date accessed 31 August 2005
 - n Bomber in uniform kills 12 Iraqi police, 25 February 2005
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/Iraq/Story/0,2763,1424866,00.html>
Date accessed 16 March 2005
 - o Talabani elected as Iraqi president, 6 April 2005
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/Iraq/Story/0,2763,1453415,00.html>
Date accessed 10 May 2005
 - p Iraqi elections: the key parties, 27 January 2005
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/Iraq/Story/0,2763,1399971,00.html>
Date accessed 27 January 2005
 - q Balance of parties means new constitution will be a product of compromise, 14 February 2005
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/Iraq/Story/0,2763,1412336,00.html>
Date accessed 16 February 2005

- r Allawi attempts to restore rule of law, 9 August 2004
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/print/0,3858,4988962-103550,00.html>
Date accessed 9 August 2004
- s Iraq Timeline February 1 2004 to December 31 2004, 29 December 2004
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/Iraq/page/0,12438,1151021,00.html>
Date accessed 11 April 2005
- t Sunnis admit poll boycott blunder and ask to share power, 15 February 2005
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/Iraq/Story/0,2763,1414818,00.html>
Date accessed 16 February 2005
- u Iraq election results fail to stem violence, 14 February 2005
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/international/story/0,3604,1414572,00.html>
Date accessed 16 February 2005
- v Iraq's Shias in landmark poll victory, 14 February 2005
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/Iraq/Story/0,2763,1412317,00.html>
Date accessed 16 February 2005
- w Key people in post-conflict Iraq: Ahmad Chalabi
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/gallery/image/0,8543,-11404645647,00.html>
Date accessed 31 August 2005
- x Key people for post-conflict Iraq: Jahal Talabani
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/gallery/image/0,8543,-10704645647,00.html>
Date accessed 31 August 2005
- y Key people for post-conflict Iraq: Ibrahim al-Jaafari
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/gallery/image/0,8543,-10404645647,00.html>
Date accessed 31 August 2005
- z Key people for post-conflict Iraq: Grand Ayatollah Ali al-Sistani
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/gallery/image/0,8543,-10304645647,00.html>
Date accessed 31 August 2005
- aa Key people for post-conflict Iraq: Abdul Aziz al-Hakim
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/gallery/image/0,8543,-11304645647,00.html>
Date accessed 31 August 2005
- ab Key people for post-conflict Iraq: Ayad Allawi
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/gallery/image/0,8543,-11204645647,00.html>
Date accessed 31 August 2005
- ac After a three-year hunt, US kills Iraq target number one, 9 June 2006
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/print/0,,329500589-103550,00.html>
Date accessed 9 June 2006

- [7] **Reuters** <http://today.reuters.co.uk/news/default.aspx?src=googleSEM>
- a Iraqi group fears revival of 'devil worship' tag, (via Kurdish Media), 18 August 2005
<http://www.kurdmedia.com/news.asp?id=7531>
Date accessed 20 August 2005
 - b Zarqawi successor named, 13 June 2006
http://today.reuters.co.uk/news/newsArticle.aspx?type=topNews&storyID=2006-06-12T143806Z_01_L12372526_RTRUKOC_0_UK-IRAQ.xml
Date accessed 15 June 2006
 - c Fleeing violence, Iraq's Arabs flock to Kurdistan, 31 August 2006
<http://www.alertnet.org/thenews/newsdesk/MAC846966.htm>
Date accessed 15 October 2006

- [8] **Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), USA**
- a Iraq: Militia Groups, 9 June 2005
<http://www.cfr.org/publication.html?id=8175>
Date accessed 2 September 2005
 - b Iraq : Debaathification, 7 April 2005
<http://www.cfr.org/publication.html?id=7853>
Date accessed 5 September 2005

- c Iraq: The Role of Tribes, 14 November 2003
<http://www.cfr.org/publication/7681/iraq.html>
Date accessed 5 September 2005
- d Iraq: Saddam's Trial, 30 August 2005
<http://www.cfr.org/publication/8750/iraq.html>
Date accessed 30 August 2005
- e The New Face of Iraq's Government, 22 April 2006
http://www.cfr.org/publication/10515/new_face_of_iraq_government.html
Date accessed 6 June 2006
- f Profile: Abu Musab al-Zarqawi, 8 June 2006
<http://www.cfr.org/publication/9866/profile.html?breadcrumb=default>
Date accessed 14 June 2006

[9] **Substance Abuse and Mental Health Services Administration (SAMHSA)**

- a Across Borders: Rebuilding Iraq, January / February 2005, Volume 13, Number 1
http://alt.samhsa.gov/samhsa_news/VolumeXIII_1/article6.htm
Date accessed 11 August 2005
- b In Transition: Al-Rashad Mental Hospital, May / June 2005, Volume 13, Number 3
http://alt.samhsa.gov/SAMHSA_News/VolumeXIII_3/index3.htm
Date accessed 11 August 2005

[10] **Medact** <http://www.medact.org/>

- a Iraq health update, Summer 2005, (via ReliefWeb), 26 July 2005
<http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWB.NSF/db900SID/RMOI-6EP9GR?OpenDocument>
Date accessed 10 August 2005

[11] **Institute for War and Peace Reporting (IWPR)**

- http://www.iwpr.net/home_index_new.html
- a Mobile Schools Set up for Marsh Arabs, 20 October 2004
http://www.iwpr.net/index.pl?archive/irq/irq_85_3_eng.txt
Date accessed 22 March 2005
- b Arabs encounter prejudice in Kurdistan, 10 August 2004
http://www.iwpr.net/index.pl?archive/irq/irq_78_4_eng.txt
Date accessed 13 August 2004
- c Kurdish Christians Complain of Discrimination, 28 June 2005
http://www.iwpr.net/index.pl?archive/irq/irq_130_5_eng.txt
Date accessed 15 September 2005
- d Shia Militia Takes on the Insurgents, 24 May 2005
http://www.iwpr.net/index.pl?archive/irq/irq_126_1_eng.txt
Date accessed 7 September 2005
- e Stressed-Out Men Beating Their Wives, 19 July 2005
http://www.iwpr.net/index.pl?archive/irq/irq_133_4_eng.txt
Date accessed 30 August 2005
- f Iraqi Journalists Demand Protection, 2 March 2006
http://www.iwpr.net/?p=icr&s=f&o=259972&apc_state=henh
Date accessed 3 March 2006
- g Arab Lecturers Go North, (via Tharwa Project), 24 February 2005
http://www.tharwaproject.com/index.php?option=com_keywords&task=view&id=566&Itemid=0
Date accessed 31 March 2005
- h Cautious Optimism for New Iraqi Government, 26 January 2006
http://www.iwpr.net/?p=icr&s=f&o=259164&apc_state=henh
Date accessed 1 February 2006

- i Police, Civil Servants Punished for Not Voting, 15 November 2005
http://www.iwpr.net/index.php?apc_state=hen&s=o&o=archive/irq/irq_152_3_eng.txt
 Date accessed 6 March 2006
- j Summary of Iraqi Transitional Administrative Law, 22 March 2004
http://www.iwpr.net/index.pl?iraq_ta_law_032004.html
 Date accessed 22 March 2004
- k Ethnic Tensions Rising in Kirkuk, 1 February 2006
http://www.iwpr.net/?p=icr&s=f&o=259239&apc_state=henh
 Date accessed 6 February 2006
- l Children held for ransom, 8 January 2004
http://www.iwpr.net/index.pl?archive/irq/irq_43_3_eng.txt
 Date accessed 15 January 2004
- m Insurgents Impose Curbs on Women, 5 July 2005
http://www.iwpr.net/index.pl?archive/irq/irq_131_1_eng.txt
 Date accessed 15 August 2005
- n Insurgents Target Doctors, 12 July 2005
http://www.iwpr.net/index.pl?archive/irq/irq_132_2_eng.txt
 Date accessed 15 August 2005
- o Sex Trade Blights the North, 27 July 2005
http://www.iwpr.net/index.pl?archive/irq/irq_134_6_eng.txt
 Date accessed 15 August 2005
- p Main Players
http://www.iwpr.net/index.pl?iraq_elect_players.html
 Date accessed 27 January 2005
- q What are Iraqis Voting for?
http://www.iwpr.net/index.pl?iraq_elect_voting.html
 Date accessed 18 February 2005
- r After the Sunni Boycott, 14 February 2005
http://www.iwpr.net/index.pl?archive/irq/irq_112_2_eng.txt
 Date accessed 17 February 2005
- s Iraqi Election: Winners Rejoice, but Talk to Losers, 14 February 2005
http://www.iwpr.net/index.pl?archive/irq/irq_112_1_eng.txt
 Date accessed 17 February 2005
- t Rape Victims Suffer in Silence, 3 August 2005
http://www.iwpr.net/index.pl?archive/irq/irq_135_2_eng.txt
 Date accessed 15 August 2005
- u Blood thicker than water, 20 October 2003
http://www.iwpr.net/index.pl?archive/irq/irq_32_2_eng.txt
 Date accessed 28 October 2003
- v The Road of Death, 30 June 2006
http://www.iwpr.net/?p=icr&s=f&o=321909&apc_state=heniicr200606
 Date accessed 25 August 2006

[12] Dahr Jamail's Iraq Dispatches <http://dahrijamailiraq.com/index.php>

- a Iraqi Hospitals Ailing Under Occupation, June 2005
<http://dahrijamailiraq.com/reports/HealthcareUnderOccupationDahrJamail.pdf>
 Date accessed 10 August 2005

[13] Knight Ridder Newspapers, USA

- a Revenge killings of members of Saddam's former regime rise, 25 February 2005
<http://www.realcities.com/mld/kirwashington/10994419.htm?template=contentModules/printstory.jsp>
 Date accessed 29 July 2005

- b Sunnis claim Shiite militia carries out campaign of threats, murder, 8 June 2005
<http://www.realcities.com/mld/krrashington/11846777.htm?template=contentModules/printstory.jsp>
Date accessed 16 September 2005
- c Iraq swears in new government, (via LexisNexis), 20 May 2006
Date accessed 6 June 2006

[14] Jane's Information Group <http://jir.Jane's.com/>

- a Northern Iraq faces increased instability in 2005, February 2005,
Date accessed 27 July 2005
- b Iraq: Security, 1 August 2006
<http://www8.Jane's.com/Search/documentView.do?docId=/content1/Jane's data/sent/gulfsu/gulfa000.htm@current&pageSelected=allJane's&keyword=iraq%2C%20sunni&backPath=http://search.Jane's.com/Search&Prod Name=GULFS&#toclink-j1091129561028141>
Date accessed 15 August 2006

[15] Human Rights Watch <http://www.hrw.org/>

- a Torture Continues at Hands of New Government, 25 January 2005
<http://hrw.org/english/docs/2005/01/26/iraq10053.htm>
Date accessed 15 March 2005
- b Getting Away with Torture? Command Responsibility for the U.S. Abuses of Detainees, April 2005, Vol.17, No 1(G)
<http://www.hrw.org/reports/2005/us0405/us0405.pdf>
Date accessed 29 July 2005
- c Iraqi Election 2005, 1 February 2005
<http://hrw.org/campaigns/iraq/elections/index.htm>
Date accessed 17 February 2005
- d Sidelined: Human rights in postwar Iraq, January 2004
<http://hrw.org/wr2k4/6.htm>
Date accessed 27 January 2004
- e US: Soldiers Tell of Detainee Abuse in Iraq, 23 July 2006
<http://hrw.org/english/docs/2006/07/19/usint13767.htm>
Date accessed 25 July 2006
- f "No Blood, No Foul" Soldiers' Accounts of Detainee Abuse in Iraq, July 2006, Volume 18, No 3(G)
<http://hrw.org/reports/2006/us0706/us0706webwcover.pdf>
Date accessed 24 July 2006
- g The New Iraq? Torture and ill-treatment of detainees in Iraq custody, January 2005
<http://hrw.org/reports/2005/iraq0105/iraq0105.pdf>
Date accessed 31 January 2005
- h The Iraqi High Tribunal and Representation of the Accused, February 2006
<http://hrw.org/backgrounders/mena/iraq0206/iraq0206.pdf>
Date accessed 16 March 2006
- i World Report 2006: Iraq
<http://www.hrw.org/english/docs/2006/01/18/iraq12215.htm>
Date accessed 7 February 2006
- j A Face and a Name, 3 October 2005
<http://hrw.org/reports/2005/iraq1005/iraq1005.pdf>
Date accessed 28 February 2006
- k Nowhere to Flee: The Perilous Situation of Palestinians in Iraq, September 2006, Volume 18, No 4(E)
<http://hrw.org/reports/2006/iraq0706/iraq0706sumandrecs.pdf>
Date accessed 10 October 2006

- [16] **The Washington Post** <http://www.washingtonpost.com/>
- a Iraq's Baath Party is abolished, 12 May 2003
<http://www.washingtonpost.com/ac2/wp-dyn?pagename=article&contentId=A42950-2003May11¬Found=true>
Date accessed 12 May 2003
 - b Uniformed Killers Difficult to Identify, 15 May 2006
<http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2006/05/14/AR2006051400944.html>
Date accessed 20 July 2006
 - c Political Violence Surges in Iraq, 26 August 2005
<http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/08/25/AR2005082500294.html>
Date accessed 2 September 2005
 - d 'My Hands Are Not Stained with Blood', 3 February 2005
<http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/articles/A59279-2005Feb3.html>
Date accessed 23 March 2005
 - e US Prisons in Iraq Nearly Full with Rise in Insurgent Arrests, 21 January 2005
<http://www.washingtonpost.com/ac2/wp-dyn/A24875-2005Jan20?language=printer>
Date accessed 15 March 2005
 - f Militias Wresting Control Across Iraq's North and South, 20 August 2005
<http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/08/20/AR2005082000940.html>
Date accessed 25 August 2005
 - g Kurdish Officials Sanction Abductions in Kirkuk; US Memo Says Arabs, Turkmens Secretly Sent to the North, (via LexisNexis), 15 June 2005
Date accessed 15 March 2006
 - h Iraq Begins to Rein in Paramilitary Force; Out of Control Guard Unit Established by US in Death Squad-Style Executions, (via LexisNexis), 14 May 2006
Date accessed 20 July 2006
 - i Date Floated For Baghdad Security Shift, 28 May 2006
<http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2006/05/27/AR2006052700859.html>
Date accessed 19 July 2006
- [17] **CNN.com** <http://edition.cnn.com/WORLD/>
- a Iraq leaders praise group accused of killings, 8 June 2005
<http://cgi.cnn.com/2005/WORLD/meast/06/08/iraq.badr/>
Date accessed 2 September 2005
 - b Sources say hundreds of Iraq attacks planned, 20 January 2005
<http://www.cnn.com/2005/WORLD/meast/01/20/iraq.main/>
Date accessed 21 March 2005
 - c Shiite alliance wins plurality in Iraq, 14 February 2005
<http://www.cnn.com/2005/WORLD/meast/02/13/iraq.main/>
Date accessed 16 February 2005
 - d Curfew ordered after al-Zarqawi killed, 9 June 2006
<http://www.cnn.com/2006/WORLD/meast/06/08/iraq.main/index.html>
Date accessed 9 June 2006
 - e Survey: 25,000 civilians killed in Iraq war, 19 July 2005
<http://www.cnn.com/2005/WORLD/meast/07/19/iraq.bodycount/>
Date accessed 9 August 2005

- [18] **IRIN** <http://www.irinnews.org/>
- a After months of squabbling, government appointments raise hopes for calm, 23 April 2006
<http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=52924>
Date accessed 5 June 2006
 - b Focus on progress made in marshlands, 22 August 2005
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=48679&SelectRegion=Middle East>
Date accessed 26 August 2005
 - c Ongoing insecurity hampers landmine clearance, 6 June 2005
<http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=47482>
Date accessed 5 September 2005
 - d Briefing paper on Education, 20 May 2005
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=41159&SelectRegion=Middle East>
Date accessed 6 September 2005
 - e Focus of displacement in Kirkuk, 23 September 2004
<http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=43319>
Date accessed 22 March 2005
 - f NGO warns of rising rates of child labour, 15 June 2006
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=53955&SelectRegion=Middle East&SelectCountry=IRAQ>
Date accessed 20 June 2006
 - g Religious and ethnic minorities want rights enshrined in new constitution, 20 April 2005
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=46725&SelectRegion=Middle East&SelectCountry=IRAQ>
Date accessed 25 August 2005
 - h Survey suggests widespread female circumcision in Germain region, 7 January 2005
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=44944&SelectRegion=Middle East&SelectCountry=IRAQ>
Date accessed 22 March 2005
 - i IRAQ: Year in Brief 2005 – Chronology of humanitarian events, 9 January 2006. <http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=50986#Aug>
Date accessed 24 April 2006
 - j Tougher regulations for visas announced, 22 December 2005
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=50848&SelectRegion=Middle East>
Date accessed 5 January 2006
 - k Focus on boys trapped in commercial sex trade, 8 August 2005
<http://www.plusnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=48485&SelectRegion=Middle East>
Date accessed 11 August 2005
 - l Evidence of insurgents using child soldiers, 15 March 2005
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=46117&SelectRegion=Middle East&SelectCountry=IRAQ>
Date accessed 15 February 2006
 - m Interview with senior advisor to Ministry of Justice, 22 October 2004
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=43801&SelectRegion=Iraq Crisis&SelectCountry=IRAQ>
Date accessed 7 February 2005

- n Focus on election outcome, 15 February 2005
http://www.plusnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=45583&SelectRegion=Middle_East
Date accessed 22 February 2005
- o Health system improves in south, 4 February 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=45384&SelectRegion=Middle_East&SelectCountry=IRAQ
Date accessed 24 February 2005
- p Palestinian refugees still waiting to be moved, 21 June 2004
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=41786&SelectRegion=Iraq_Crisis&SelectCountry=IRAQ
Date accessed 2 July 2004
- q Palestinians targeted – UNHCR, 5 March 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=52017&SelectRegion=Middle_East
Date accessed 6 March 2006
- r Activists call on army, police to respect women's rights, 8 February 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51607&SelectRegion=Middle_East
Date accessed 6 March 2006
- s New prison in Basra eases overcrowding, 6 July 2004
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=42027&SelectRegion=Iraq_Crisis&SelectCountry=IRAQ
Date accessed 16 February 2005
- t Government defends use of curfew despite disruptions, 27 February 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51919&SelectRegion=Middle_East
Date accessed 6 March 2006
- u Salaries increased to improve education, 22 June 2005
http://www.plusnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47758&SelectRegion=Middle_East&SelectCountry=IRAQ
Date accessed 11 August 2005
- v Street children face hunger and abuse, 26 December 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=50850&SelectRegion=Middle_East
Date accessed 6 March 2006
- w Children of mixed marriages protest official discrimination, 12 December 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=50618&SelectRegion=Middle_East
Date accessed 6 March 2006
- x Insecurity threatens to leave students with late start, 10 August 2005
http://www.plusnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=48529&SelectRegion=Middle_East&SelectCountry=IRAQ
Date accessed 11 August 2005
- y Focus on shortage of medicine for HIV/AIDS patients, 7 April 2005
http://www.plusnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=46501&SelectRegion=Middle_East&SelectCountry=IRAQ
Date accessed 11 August 2005
- z Increased protection for children following attacks, 5 March 2006
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=52018>
Date accessed 6 March 2006
- aa Preventive measures taken on Syrian border against HIV, 20 July 2005
http://www.plusnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=48203&SelectRegion=Middle_East&SelectCountry=IRAQ
Date accessed 11 August 2005

- ab Despite government scepticism, negotiations with insurgents continue, 31 January 2006
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51443&SelectRegion=MiddleEast>
Date accessed 6 February 2006
- ac Activists call for protection of academics, 15 January 2006
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51116&SelectRegion=MiddleEast&SelectCountry=IRAQ>
Date accessed 6 March 2006
- ad Rise in numbers living with HIV/AIDS, says health ministry, 19 January 2006
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51212&SelectRegion=MiddleEast&SelectCountry=IRAQ>
Date accessed 6 March 2006
- ae Insurgent attacks rose in 2005, says US military report, 24 January 2006
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51304&SelectRegion=MiddleEast&SelectCountry=IRAQ>
Date accessed 6 March 2006
- af Violence and threats hamper freedom of expression, 25 January 2006
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51326&SelectRegion=MiddleEast&SelectCountry=IRAQ>
Date accessed 6 March 2006
- ag Local NGO documents prisoner abuse, 20 February 2006
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51801&SelectRegion=MiddleEast&SelectCountry=IRAQ>
Date accessed 6 March 2006
- ah Male homosexuality still a taboo, 5 February 2006
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51540&SelectRegion=MiddleEast>
Date accessed 6 March 2006
- ai Sectarian tensions on the rise, 30 January 2006
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51414&SelectRegion=MiddleEast&SelectCountry=IRAQ>
Date accessed 6 March 2006
- aj Kurdish government to build camp for IDPs, 29 August 2006
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55322&SelectRegion=MiddleEast&SelectCountry=IRAQ>
Date accessed 15 October 2006
- ak Local NGO warns of rising cases of sexual abuse, 14 June 2006
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=53936&SelectRegion=MiddleEast&SelectCountry=IRAQ>
Date accessed 8 October 2006
- al Women were more respected under Saddam, say women's groups, 13 April 2006
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=52776&SelectRegion=MiddleEast&SelectCountry=IRAQ>
Date accessed 8 October 2006
- am Child prisoners left without support, 30 July 2006
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=54888&SelectRegion=MiddleEast&SelectCountry=IRAQ>
Date accessed 5 October 2006
- an Concern over reports of child trafficking, 29 June 2006
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=54295&SelectRegion=MiddleEast&SelectCountry=IRAQ>
Date accessed 5 October 2006

- ao For quality of life, Baghdad ranked last in world, survey finds, 11 April 2006
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=52733&SelectRegion=MiddleEast&SelectCountry=IRAQ>
 Date accessed 3 October 2006
- ap Refugees enjoy improved conditions in new camp, says UNHCR, 11 April 2006
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=52726>
 Date accessed 3 October 2006
- aq Threatened teachers fleeing the country, 24 August 2006
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55261&SelectRegion=MiddleEast&SelectCountry=IRAQ>
 Date accessed 3 October 2006
- ar Aid workers threatened by sectarian violence, 16 August 2006
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55137&SelectRegion=MiddleEast&SelectCountry=IRAQ>
 Date accessed 3 October 2006
- as HIV-positive couple murdered, 9 August 2006
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55053&SelectRegion=MiddleEast>
 Date accessed 3 October 2006
- at Shi'ite and sunnis shelter each other, 3 August 2006
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=54963&SelectRegion=MiddleEast&SelectCountry=IRAQ>
 Date accessed 3 October 2006
- au Palestians flee to borders amid intimidation, 5 June 2006
<http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=53730>
 Date accessed 5 June 2006
- av Mixed marriages confront sectarian violence, 6 April 2006
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=52644&SelectRegion=MiddleEast&SelectCountry=IRAQ>
 Date accessed 10 October 2006

[19] The Economist <http://www.economist.com/countries/Iraq/index.cfm>

- a Iraqi's Shias go from exclusion to dominance, 17 February 2005
http://www.economist.com/agenda/displayStory.cfm?story_id=3663599
 Date accessed 31 August 2005
- b Political Structure, 10 December 2004
<http://www.economist.com/countries/Iraq/profile.cfm?folder=Profile%2DPolitical%20Structure>
 Date accessed 7 February 2005
- c Iraqi Kurdistan's two governments become one, (via LexisNexis), 13 May 2006
 Date accessed 14 October 2006

[20] Reporters sans Frontières (RSF) <http://www.rsf.org/>

- a "Unacceptable" allegations against Al-Jazeera by defence minister, 25 November 2004
http://www.rsf.org/article.php3?id_article=11938
 Date accessed 18 March 2005
- b Press Freedom – War on Iraq
http://www.rsf.org/special_iraq_en.php3
 Date accessed 28 September 2006
- c Iraq: 2005 annual report, 3 May 2005
http://www.rsf.org/article.php3?id_article=13307
 Date accessed 25 July 2005

- d Iraq: 2006 annual report
http://www.rsf.org/article.php3?id_article=13307
Date accessed 28 September 2006
- e Three years of slaughter in Iraq, 20 March 2006
http://www.rsf.org/article.php3?id_article=16793
Date accessed 28 September 2006
- f Slaughter in Iraq, March 2006
http://www.rsf.org/IMG/pdf/Survey_RSf_Iraq_06.pdf
Date accessed 28 September 2006

[21] **Agence France-Presse (AFP)** <http://www.afp.com/>

- a Baghdad under curfew in fear of Zarqawi successors, 9 June 2006
<http://www.afp.com/english/news/stories/060609115701.2o2zx7hg.html>
Date accessed 9 June 2006
- b US makes good on pledge to blacklist PKK under new name, 13 January 2004 <http://www.kurdmedia.com/news.asp?id=4617>
Date accessed 6 February 2004
- c Kurdish paper says Al Qaeda-linked suspects in Arbil blast were Iraqis, (via the Kurdistan Observer), 11 February 2004
<http://home.cogeco.ca/~kurdistan1/12-2-04-arbil-bombers-irqi.htm>
Date accessed 12 February 2004
- d Iraqi interior minister admits 'death squads' exist, 12 April 2006 (via LexisNexis)
Date accessed 18 July 2006

[22] **Radio Free Europe/Radio Liberty (RFE/RL)** <http://www.rferl.org/>

- a Iraq: Writing Of Draft Constitution Ends Amid Disputes, 29 August 2005
<http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2005/08/11bb58f4-888a-4a99-9d80-1aa231333bd5.html>
Date accessed 30 August 2005
- b Iraq: Judges Say Improving Rule Of Law Depends On Security, 15 September 2004
<http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2004/09/c727eb91-42a7-4039-b4ea-d26500b15f05.html>
Date accessed 28 February 2005
- c Study says Female Genital Mutilation Widespread in North, 21 January 2005
<http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2005/01/5c740d58-641a-4f32-b375-5c731a811634.html>
Date accessed 22 March 2005
- d Iraq: New NGO Helps Street Children in Baghdad, 21 June 2004
<http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2004/06/f0d81bca-e15d-4d87-80de-f2610a393da0.html>
Date accessed 23 March 2005
- e Al-Qaeda Leader In Iraq Reported Dead, 8 June 2006
<http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2006/6/9E0D9512-7EFA-40A4-8F29-D81EC9EF0C9D.html>
Date accessed 9 June 2006
- f Full-Term Iraqi Government Finally Approved, 20 May 2006
<http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2006/05/8cc1e98c-a270-4fca-81a0-e6dde1fa204d.html>
Date accessed 31 May 2006
- g Iraq: Sectarian Violence On The Rise, 24 May 2005
<http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2005/05/3111e849-611e-4da7-b29c-51e352fb84f3.html>
Date accessed 24 August 2005

- h Iraq: Christians Face Threats From All Sides, 3 July 2005
<http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2005/07/4362a76d-1036-45fd-9ef6-04aa53a1d805.html>
 Date accessed 25 July 2005
- i Iraq: Alleged Terrorist Leader To Be Deported From Norway, 2 April 2005
<http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2005/04/d36876fc-0a66-4594-ab86-2f5a2b95ee5a.html>
 Date accessed 12 September 2005
- j Election Commission Releases Final Vote Results, 20 January 2006
<http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2006/01/531913d7-7dd8-4b5c-ad48-c7ade9c045c7.html>
 Date accessed 23 January 2006
- k Election Commission Releases Final Vote Results, 20 January 2006
<http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2006/01/531913d7-7dd8-4b5c-ad48-c7ade9c045c7.html>
 Date accessed 23 January 2006
- l Iraq Wants U.S. To Transfer Control Of Iraqi Prisoners, 16 February 2006
<http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2006/2/4286B094-3CB7-47B7-9A03-E2836B81BD18.html>
 Date accessed 17 February 2006
- m On the brink of Civil War?, 22 February 2006
<http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2006/02/88CEE1C1-0D2E-4936-B9AF-6E3503E728CA.html>
 Date accessed 23 February 2006
- n Fears Of Sectarian Violence Bring Daytime Curfew In Baghdad, 24 February 2006
<http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2006/02/17438304-92bc-4a8b-bc5e-9e8338d6304b.html>
 Date accessed 25 February 2006
- o Hussein Trial Postponed After New Chief Judge Appointed, 24 January 2006
<http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2006/01/2749fdc0-32df-4765-8815-e2630bcd47d6.html>
 Date accessed 16 March 2006
- p Iraq's New Government Meets for First Time, 21 May 2006
<http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2006/05/2D088392-D8D4-4F71-B5DA-757FC145E482.html>
 Date accessed 31 May 2006
- q Parliament Approves New Iraqi Government, 20 May 2006
<http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2006/5/E94A849B-4059-4578-AA62-FA49745A1ABF.html>
 Date accessed 31 May 2006
- r Iraqi Army Takes over Security in Kirkuk, 1 September 2006
<http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2006/9/B009B92C-C0D1-412A-919E-7CF935C0F791.html>
 Date accessed 10 October 2006
- s Iraq Takes Control Of Its Armed Forces, 7 September 2006
<http://www.rferl.org/featuresarticle/2006/9/0868B219-87C5-40AC-8ED1-349FDA58092F.html>
 Date accessed 10 October 2006

[23] World Health Organisation (WHO) <http://www.who.int/en/>

- a WHO calls for more investment in health in Iraq, (via ReliefWeb), 18 July 2005
<http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWB.NSF/db900SID/HMYT-6EEKMK?OpenDocument>
 Date accessed 11 August 2005

- b Health Systems Profile: Iraq, June 2005
<http://www.emro.who.int/iraq/pdf/HealthSystemsProfile.pdf>
 Date accessed 10 August 2005
 - c WHO in Iraq: Weekly Bulletin 215, 31 July 2005
<http://unjobs.org/news/1123155855.98>
 Date accessed 11 August 2005
- [24] **The New York Times** <http://www.nytimes.com/>
- a Kurds Vow to Retain Militia as Guardians of Autonomy, 23 February 2005
<http://www.nytimes.com/2005/02/27/international/middleeast/27militia.html/?ex=1125028800&en=38849835522763da&ei=5070>
 Date accessed 24 August 2005
 - b Iraqi Arabs See Unlikely Haven With Old Foes, 2 September 2006
<http://www.nytimes.com/2006/09/02/world/middleeast/02arabs.html?ex=1314849600&en=814ef10794d8c4cf&ei=5088&partner=rssnyt&emc=rss>
 Date accessed 15 October 2006
- [25] **International Crisis Group (ICG)** <http://www.crisisweb.org/home/index.cfm>
- a Iraq and the Kurds: The Brewing Battle over Kirkuk, 18 July 2006
<http://www.crisisgroup.org/home/getfile.cfm?id=2447&tid=4267&type=pdf&=1>
 Date accessed 19 July 2006
 - b Iraq's Muqtada al-Sadr: Spoiler or Stabiliser?, 11 July 2006
<http://www.crisisgroup.org/home/getfile.cfm?id=2441&tid=4210&type=pdf&=1>
 Date accessed 19 July 2006
 - c In their own words: Reading the Iraqi insurgency, 15 February 2006
<http://www.crisisgroup.org/home/getfile.cfm?id=2209&tid=3953&type=pdf&=1>
 Date accessed 1 March 2006
 - d The next Iraqi war? Sectarianism and civil conflict. 27 February 2006
<http://www.crisisgroup.org/home/index.cfm?id=3980&l=1>
 Date accessed 4 March 2006
- [26] **Committee to Protect Journalists (CPJ)** <http://www.cpj.org/>
- a Dangerous Assignments: Jailing Iraqi Journalists, 4 October 2005
http://www.cpj.org/Briefings/2005/DA_fall05/comment/comment_DA_fall05.html
 Date accessed 2 March 2006
 - b Attacks on the Press in 2005: Iraq, February 2006
http://www.cpj.org/attacks05/mideast05/iraq_05.html
 Date accessed 2 March 2006
 - c Attacks on the Press in 2005: Introduction, February 2006
<http://www.cpj.org/attacks05/pages05/intro05.html>
 Date accessed 2 March 2006
 - d Special Report 2006: From Iraq to Philippines, Murder is top cause of journalists' deaths in '05, 5 January 2006
http://www.cpj.org/Briefings/2006/killed_05/killed_release_03jan05.html
 Date accessed 2 March 2006
 - e Two Iraqi journalists found murdered, 8 August 2006
<http://www.cpj.org/news/2006/mideast/iraq08aug06na.html>
 Date accessed 25 August 2006

- [27] **United Nations Children's Fund (UNICEF)** <http://www.unicef.org/>
- a Iraq's Schools Suffering From Neglect and War, 15 October 2004
http://www.unicef.org/media/media_23630.htm
Date accessed 14 March 2005
 - b Iraq: Epidemiological fact sheet on HIV and Sexually Transmitted Infections 2004 (Joint report by WHO, UNAIDS and INICEF)
http://www.childinfo.org/eddb/hiv_aids/factsheets/pdfs/Iraq_en.pdf
Date accessed 14 March 2005
 - c At a glance: Iraq
<http://www.unicef.org/infobycountry/iraq.html>
Date accessed 23 March 2005
- [28] **Amnesty International** <http://www.amnesty.org/>
- a Iraq: Human rights protection and promotion vital in the transitional period, 28 June 2004
<http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGMDE140302004?open&of=ENG-IRQ>
Date accessed 31 August 2004
 - b Beyond Abu Ghraib: detention and torture in Iraq, 6 March 2006, AI Index MDE 14/001/2006
<http://web.amnesty.org/library/print/ENGMDE140012006> Date accessed 6 March 2006
 - c Iraq: In cold blood: Abuses by armed groups, AI Index: MDE 14/009/2005, 25 July 2005
<http://web.amnesty.org/library/print/ENGMDE140092005>
Date accessed 27 July 2005
 - d Iraq: One year on the human rights situation remains dire, 18 March 2004
<http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGMDE140062004>
Date accessed 13 March 2004
 - e Iraq: Decades of suffering, Now women deserve better, AI Index: MDE 14/001/2005, 22 February 2005
<http://web.amnesty.org/library/print/ENGMDE140012005>
Date accessed 13 March 2005
 - f Iraq: Annual report 2005, Covering events from January – December 2004
<http://web.amnesty.org/report2005/irq-summary-eng>
Date accessed 28 July 2005
 - g Death penalty news, Iraq: First judicial executions since Saddam Hussein era, 1 January 2006
<http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGA530012006?open&of=ENG-IRQ>
Date accessed 4 March 2006
 - h "Disappearance"/Fear of torture or ill-treatment, 22 February 2006, AI Index: MDE 14/004/2006
<http://web.amnesty.org/library/print/ENGMDE140042006>
Date accessed 4 March 2006
 - i Amnesty International alarmed at rise in executions, 25 September 2006
<http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGMDE140332006?open&of=ENG-IRQ>
Date accessed 28 September 2006
- [29] **Peyamner** <http://www.peyamner.com/index.php?lang=english>
- a 14 February 2005, (via Iraqi Media Monitoring)
<http://www.globalsecurity.org/wmd/library/news/iraq/2005/02/imm-050215-unami.htm>
Date accessed 13 March 2005

- [30] **Home Office**
- a Terrorism Act 2000 (TACT): Terrorist Groups
<http://www.homeoffice.gov.uk/terrorism/threat/groups/index.html>
Date accessed 20 April 2005
 - b Joint British/Danish fact-finding mission to Amman and Ankara regarding Iraqi asylum seekers – 26 May–4 June 2002
 - c Joint British/Danish fact-finding mission to Baghdad and Amman on Conditions in Iraq (1–8 September 2004), October 2004
- [31] **Coalition Provisional Authority Orders** <http://www.cpa-iraq.org/>
- a No 7: Penal Code, 10 June 2003
[http://www.iraqcoalition.org/regulations/20030610_CPAORD_7_Penal_Cod
e.pdf](http://www.iraqcoalition.org/regulations/20030610_CPAORD_7_Penal_Code.pdf)
Date accessed 10 June 2003
- [32] **Iraqi Kurdistan National Assembly (IKNA)** [http://www.kurdistan-
parliament.org/](http://www.kurdistan-parliament.org/)
- a Judicial Authority in the Region
[http://www.kurdistan-parliament.org/www.kurdistan-
parliament.org/justice.htm](http://www.kurdistan-parliament.org/www.kurdistan-
parliament.org/justice.htm)
Date accessed 28 February 2005
- [33] **US Library of Congress** <http://lcweb2.loc.gov/frd/cs/iqtoc.html>
- a Country Profile: Iraq, August 2006
<http://lcweb2.loc.gov/frd/cs/profiles/Iraq.pdf>
Date accessed 29 August 2006
 - b Iraq: US regime change efforts and post-Saddam governance, 7 January 2004
<http://fpc.state.gov/documents/organization/28648.pdf>
Date accessed 7 January 2004
- [34] **The Christian Science Monitor** <http://www.csmonitor.com/>
- a After the attacks, calls for militia grow, 18 July 2005
<http://www.csmonitor.com/2005/0718/p06s01-woiq.html>
Date accessed 2 September 2005
 - b Though battle-hardened, Iraq's Kurdish militia struggles for role, 2 March 2005
<http://www.csmonitor.com/2005/0302/p05s01-woiq.htm>
Date accessed 19 September 2005
- [35] **Voices of the Wilderness** <http://vitw.org/>
- a Bremmer puts Iraqi civil society and international NGO's on probation, 2 January 2004
Date accessed 26 September 2004
- [36] **The Mandaean Society of America**
- a The Sabian Mandeans Face a Critical Moment in their History, March 2005 <http://mandaeenunion.org/HMRG/HR%20report%202005.pdf>
Date accessed 10 March 2006
- [37] **Psephos, Australia** <http://psephos.adam-carr.net/>
- a 2005 legislative election
<http://psephos.adam-carr.net/countries/i/iraq/iraqmapindex.shtml>
Date accessed 17 February 2005

- b Votes by Governorate
<http://psephos.adam-carr.net/countries/i/iraq/iraq20052.txt>
Date accessed 17 February 2005
- c Iraqi Kurdistan Election Results
<http://psephos.adam-carr.net/countries/i/iraq/kurdistan2005.txt>
Date accessed 17 February 2005
- d December 2005 legislative election
<http://psephos.adam-carr.net/countries/i/iraq/iraqdec2005.txt>
Date accessed 2 February 2006

[38] United Nations Security Council (UNSC) <http://www.un.org/Docs/sc/>

- a Report of the Secretary-General pursuant to paragraph 30 of resolution 1546 (2004), 7 March 2005
<http://daccess-ods.un.org/access.nsf/Get?Open&DS=S/2005/141&Lang=E&Area=UNDO C>
Date accessed 26 July 2005
- b Report of the Secretary-General pursuant to paragraph 30 of resolution 1546 (2004), 7 June 2005
<http://daccess-ods.un.org/access.nsf/Get?Open&DS=S/2005/373&Lang=E&Area=UNDO C>
Date accessed 26 July 2005
- c Report of the Secretary-General, 8 December 2004
<http://www.un.org/Docs/sc/sgrep04.html>
Date accessed 27 January 2005
- d Report of the Secretary-General pursuant to paragraph 30 of resolution 1546 (2004), 7 December 2005
<http://daccess-ods.un.org/access.nsf/Get?Open&DS=S/2005/766&Lang=E&Area=UNDO C>
Date accessed 1 February 2006
- e Report of the Secretary-General pursuant to paragraph 30 of resolution 1546 (2004), 3 March 2006
<http://daccess-ods.un.org/access.nsf/Get?Open&DS=S/2006/137&Lang=E&Area=UNDO C>
Date accessed 9 March 2006
- f Report of the Secretary-General pursuant to paragraph 30 of resolution 1546 (2004), 2 June 2006
<http://daccess-ods.un.org/access.nsf/Get?Open&DS=S/2006/360&Lang=E&Area=UNDO C>
Date accessed 6 June 2006
- g Report of the Secretary-General pursuant to paragraph 30 of resolution 1546 (2004), 1 September 2006
<http://daccessdds.un.org/doc/UNDOC/GEN/N06/484/95/PDF/N0648495.pdf?OpenElement>
Date accessed 10 October 2006

[39] UN Assistance Mission for Iraq (UNAMI)

- a Human Rights report, 1 May 2006–30 June 2006
<http://www.uniraq.org/documents/HR%20Report%20May%20Jun%202006%20EN.pdf>
Date accessed 20 July 2006

- b Human Rights report, 1 January–28 February 2006
<http://www.uniraq.org/documents/HR%20Report%20Jan%20Feb%2006%20EN.PDF>
 Date accessed 30 September 2006
 - c Human Rights report, 1 July–31 August 2006
<http://www.uniraq.org/documents/HR%20Report%20July%20August%2006%20EN.pdf>
 Date accessed 30 September 2006
 - d UN-Iraq Humanitarian Update, April 2006
<https://www2582.sslldomain.com/uniraq/documents/UN-Iraq%20Humanitarian%20Update%20on%20Iraq%20April%202006.pdf>
 Date accessed 10 October 2006
- [40] **UNHCR** <http://www.unhcr.ch/cgi-bin/texis/vtx/home>
- a Guidelines Relating to the Eligibility of Iraqi Asylum-Seekers, October 2005
<http://www.unhcr.org/cgi-bin/texis/vtx/home/openssldoc.pdf?tbl=RSDLEGAL&id=4354e3594>
 Date accessed 10 February 2006
 - b Country of Origin Information – Iraq, 8 August 2004
[http://www.unhcr.ch/cgi-bin/texis/vtx/rsd/+gwwBmegYorexxwwwwwwwwwwwwwwwFqwqFqh1DrqGmFqwnFqwhFqwtFqnoGw3rFqwoFqwfqAFqgejh+qFqo-uPPyER0MFmmDFqm7y-dFqt2lygZf3zmzwwwwwwwww1zmwwwwwwwww/rsddocview.pdf](http://www.unhcr.ch/cgi-bin/texis/vtx/rsd/+gwwBmegYorexxwwwwwwwwwwwwFqwqFqh1DrqGmFqwnFqwhFqwtFqnoGw3rFqwoFqwfqAFqgejh+qFqo-uPPyER0MFmmDFqm7y-dFqt2lygZf3zmzwwwwwwwww1zmwwwwwwwww/rsddocview.pdf)
 Date accessed 14 August 2004
 - c Country of Origin Information: Iraq, October 2005
<http://www.unhcr.org/home/RSDCOI/435637914.pdf>
 Date accessed 10 February 2006
 - d Background Information on the situation of Non-Muslim Religious Minorities in Iraq, 1 October 2005
<http://www.unhcr.org/cgi-bin/texis/vtx/home/openssldoc.pdf?tbl=RSDLEGAL&id=4371cf5b4>
 Date accessed 8 February 2006
- [41] **US Agency for International Development (via Electionguide)** <http://www.electionguide.org/>
- a Results Summary: Iraq
http://www.electionguide.org/resultsum/iraq_parl_2005.htm
 Date accessed 17 February 2005
- [42] **Coalition to Stop the Use of Child Soldiers** <http://www.child-soldiers.org/>
- a Child Soldiers global report: Iraq, 17 November 2004
http://www.child-soldiers.org/document_get.php?id=944
 Date accessed 22 March 2005
- [43] **International Committee of the Red Cross (ICRC)** <http://www.icrc.org/eng>
- a What is the ICRC's position on the reported abuses of Iraqi prisoners by US and UK forces?, 6 May 2004
<http://www.icrc.org/web/eng/siteeng0.nsf/iwpList322/40A0CDE4C698440BC1256E8A004B42AA>
 Date accessed 16 February 2005
 - b Iraq: ICRC operations in 2004, 31 December 2004
<http://www.icrc.org/Web/Eng/siteeng0.nsf/html/693L9H?OpenDocument>
 Date accessed 16 February 2005

- [44] **US Committee on Refugees and Immigrants (USCRI)**
a World Refugee Survey 2005: Iraq, (via UNHCR), 20 June 2005
<http://www.unhcr.ch/cgi-bin/texis/vtx/home/openssl.htm?tbl=RSDCOI&page=research&id=42c928902f>
Date accessed 25 July 2005
b World Refugee Survey 2006: Iraq, 14 June 2006
<http://www.refugees.org/countryreports.aspx?subm=&ssm=&cid=1590>
Date accessed 2 October 2006
- [45] **Medicine For Peace (MFP)**
a Civilian Health in Iraq: Assessment of Public Hospitals in Baghdad, 7 February 2005
<http://www.medpeace.org/news/MFPstudy2005.pdf>
Date accessed 15 March 2006
- [46] **Iraqi Press Monitor (published by the IWPR)**
http://www.iwpr.net/index.pl?iraq_ipm_index.html
a No.164, 28 September 2004
http://www.iwpr.net/archive/ipm/ipm_164.html
Date accessed 30 September 2004
- [47] **International Confederation of Free Trade Unions (ICFTU)**
a Iraq – murder of oil trade unionist and wave of kidnappings mark surge in worker intimidation, 24 February 2005
<http://www.icftu.org/displaydocument.asp?Index=991221334&Language=EN>
Date accessed 21 March 2005
- [48] **The Daily Telegraph** <http://www.telegraph.co.uk>
a Iraqi forces desert posts as insurgent posts are stepped up, 25 April 2005
<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/main.jhtml?xml=/news/2005/04/25/wirq25.xml&sSheet=/news/2005/04/25/ixnewstop.html>
Date accessed 1 September 2005
b Shia hardliner on a mission to hold his despairing nation together, (via LexisNexis), 23 May 2006
Date accessed 6 June 2006
c Iraq war led to surge in numbers of mentally ill, 24 January 2006
<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/main.jhtml?xml=/news/2006/01/24/wirq24.xml>
Date accessed 8 March 2006
d Panic as Saddam judge asks to resign, 16 January 2006
<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/main.jhtml?xml=/news/2006/01/16/wirq16.xml>
Date accessed 16 March 2006
e 27 are hanged at Abu Ghraib in first mass execution since Saddam's fall, 8 September 2006
<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/main.jhtml?xml=/news/2006/09/08/wiraq08.xml>
Date accessed 28 September 2006
f Tortured screams ring out as Iraqis take over Abu Ghraib, 10 September 2006
<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/main.jhtml?xml=/news/2006/09/10/wirq10.xml>
Date accessed 28 September 2006

- [49] **Forced Migration Review, Oxford University, UK**
<http://www.fmreview.org/welcome.htm>
 a Displaced Iraqis – caught in the maelstrom, Issue 22, January 2005
<http://www.fmreview.org/FMRpdfs/FMR22/FMR22contents.pdf>
 Date accessed 30 March 2005
- [50] **Internal Displacement Monitoring Centre (IDMC), Norwegian Refugee Council** <http://www.internal-displacement.org/>
 a Iraq: sectarian violence, military operations spark new displacement, as humanitarian access deteriorates
[http://www.internal-displacement.org/8025708F004BE3B1/\(httpInfoFiles\)/5FF5134F8672E698C125717700492CAC/\\$file/Iraq%20Overview%2023%20May%202006.pdf](http://www.internal-displacement.org/8025708F004BE3B1/(httpInfoFiles)/5FF5134F8672E698C125717700492CAC/$file/Iraq%20Overview%2023%20May%202006.pdf)
 Date accessed 10 October 2006
- [51] **Transparency International**
 a A world built on bribes? Corruption in construction bankrupts countries and costs lives, says TI report, 16 March 2006
http://www.transparency.org/pressreleases_archive/2005/2005.03.16.qcr_relaunch.html
 Date accessed 10 March 2006
- [52] **News24, South Africa**
 a Baghdad hospitals taking strain, 20 February 2005
http://www.news24.com/News24/World/Iraq/0,,2-10-1460_1665070.00.html
 Date accessed 24 February 2005
- [53] **The International Lesbian and Gay Association** <http://www.ilga.org/>
 a World Legal Survey: Iraq, last updated 31 July 2000
http://www.ilga.info/Information/Legal_survey/middle%20east/iraq.htm
 Date accessed 31 March 2003
- [54] **United Nations Development Programme – Programme on Governance in the Arab Region (UNDP – POGAR)** <http://www.pogar.org/>
 a Iraq in Brief
<http://www.pogar.org/countries/index.asp?cid=6>
 Date accessed 8 August 2005
- [55] **Currency Converter** <http://www.oanda.com/convert/classic>
 a FXConverter – 164 Currency Converter Results, British pound to Iraqi Dinar, 30 September 2006
 Date accessed 30 September 2006
- [56] **Political Parties of the World**
 a John Harper Publishing (6th Edition), Edited by Bogdan Szajkowski, 2005: Iraq p309-316
- [57] **Le Monde Diplomatique**
 a “Iraq’s Resistance Evolves”, 12 May 2006 (via ICG)
<http://www.crisisgroup.org/home/index.cfm?id=4126>
 Date accessed 17 July 2006

- [58] **Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU), UK** <http://www.eiu.com/index.asp>
a Country Profile 2005: Iraq
http://www.eiu.com/report_dl.asp?issue_id=1919526377&mode=pdf
Date accessed 13 March 2006
b Country report 2005: Iraq
http://www.eiu.com/report_dl.asp?issue_id=739172459&mode=pdf
Date accessed 9 August 2005
- [59] **Department for International Development (DFID)**
http://www.dfid.gov.uk/DFIDAroundWorld/asia/iraq_crisis.htm#Updates
a Iraq Update: Issue 9, July 2005
<http://www.dfid.gov.uk/news/files/iraqupdate/july05.pdf>
Date accessed 30 August 2005
b Iraq Update: Issue 2, October 2004
<http://www.dfid.gov.uk/news/files/iraqupdate/Oct04.pdf>
Date accessed 9 February 2005
c Iraq Update: Issue 6, February 2005
<http://www.dfid.gov.uk/news/files/iraqupdate/feb05.pdf>
Date accessed 16 March 2005
- [60] **Duluth News Tribune** <http://www.duluthsuperior.com/mld/duluthsuperior/>
a Shiites target former Baathists, 26 February 2005
<http://www.stg.duluthsuperior.com/mld/duluthsuperior/2005/02/26/news/10934161.htm>
Date accessed 23 March 2005
b Iraq's Shiites break deadlock, (via LexisNexis), 22 April 2006
Date accessed 6 June 2006
- [61] **UN Cartographic Section**
<http://www.un.org/Depts/Cartographic/english/index.htm>
a Map of Iraq, January 2004
Date accessed 26 January 2005
- [62] **The United Kingdom Parliament** <http://www.parliament.uk/index.cfm>
a Select Committee on Foreign Affairs Seventh Report, 29 July 2004
<http://www.publications.parliament.uk/pa/cm200304/cmselect/cmfaaff/441/44105.htm>
Date accessed 30 July 2004
- [63] **Center for Strategic and International Studies** <http://www.csis.org/>
a Iraqi Force Development in 2006, 19 June 2006
http://www.csis.org/media/isis/pubs/060619_iraq_force_dev.pdf
Date accessed 23 June 2006
b Iraq's Evolving Insurgency and the Risk of Civil War, 22 June 2006
http://www.csis.org/media/isis/pubs/060622_insurgency.pdf
Date accessed 5 September 2006
- [64] **Center for Naval Analysis (CNA)**
a Managing Civil Strife and Avoiding Civil War in Iraq, 2 June 2006
http://www.cna.org/Documents/iraq%20conf%20rpt_final.pdf#search=%22%22Managing%20Civil%20Strife%20and%20Avoiding%20Civil%20War%20in%20Iraq%22%22
Date accessed 30 August 2006

- [65] **Associated Press (AP)** <http://ap.tbo.com/ap/breaking/index.htm>
- a Deadliest attacks in Iraq this year, (via *The Guardian*), 29 July 2004
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/worldlatest/story/0,1280,-4362046,00.html>
Date accessed 29 July 2004
 - b Gunmen seized chairman of Iraq's Olympic committee in brazen daylight attack, (via LexisNexis), 16 July 2006
Date accessed 4 September 2006
 - c Parliament gathers to approve Iraq's new government, despite more violence, (via LexisNexis), 20 May 2006
Date accessed 6 June 2006
 - d Iraq swears in Cabinet after 5 months, (via LexisNexis), 20 May 2006
Date accessed 6 June 2006
 - e Iraqi Parliament Passes Anti-Terror Law, (via LexisNexis), 4 October 2005
Date accessed 15 March 2006
 - f Iraqi Shias win narrow victory, (via *The Independent*), 20 January 2006
http://news.independent.co.uk/world/middle_east/article339953.ece
Date accessed 1 February 2006
 - g Translators dying by the dozens in Iraq, (via *USA Today*), 21 May 2006
http://www.usatoday.com/news/world/iraq/2005-05-21-translator-deaths_x.htm
Date accessed 20 June 2006
- [66] **Foreign and Commonwealth Office (FCO), UK**
<http://www.fco.gov.uk/servlet/Front?pagename=OpenMarket/Xcelerate/ShowPage&c=Page&cid=1007029390554>
- a Iraq government formation, 20 May 2006
<http://www.fco.gov.uk/Files/kfile/Gov%20Formation%20organogram%20-%208%20June.pdf>
Date accessed 29 July 2006
 - b Letter dated 20 September 2004
 - c Letter dated 22 October 2004
 - d Letter dated 25 May 2005
 - e Country Profile: Iraq, last updated 29 June 2006
<http://www.fco.gov.uk/servlet/Front?pagename=OpenMarket/Xcelerate/ShowPage&c=Page&cid=1007029394365&a=KCountryProfile&aid=1020338054604>
Date accessed 16 March 2006
 - f Letter dated 25 January 2005 (Christians in Iraq)
 - g Letter dated 20 January 2005 (Christian Community in Iraq)
 - h Letter dated 12 April 2005
 - i Letter dated 8 March 2006 (Update: Iraq Constitution)
 - j Human Rights Annual report 2005, July 2005
<http://www.fco.gov.uk/Files/kfile/HumanRights2005.pdf>
Date accessed 9 August 2005
 - k Justice,
<http://www.fco.gov.uk/servlet/Front?pagename=OpenMarket/Xcelerate/ShowPage&c=Page&cid=1075299384650>
Date accessed 8 August 2005
 - l Iraqi Referendum on Constitution – 15 October 2005,
<http://www.fco.gov.uk/servlet/Front?pagename=OpenMarket/Xcelerate/ShowPage&c=Page&cid=1130674078910>
Date accessed 21 November 2005
 - m Letter dated 10 October 2005 (Iraq country report – Comments)

- [67] **The Financial Times** <http://news.ft.com/home/uk>
a US troops launch offensive in Najaf, 11 August 2004
<http://news.ft.com/cms/s/16ce4778-eb6d-11d8-82f7-00000e2511c8.html>
Date accessed 12 August 2004
b Beyond the battle, the quiet struggle for Iraq's future, (via LexisNexis) 13 August 2004
Date accessed 13 August 2004
- [68] **Wadi (Germany)** <http://www.wadinet.de/index.php>
a Assistance for women in distress in Iraq and Iraqi Kurdistan,
<http://www.wadinet.de/projekte/newiraq/women/shelters.htm>
Date accessed 22 March 2005
- [69] **Women's News** <http://www.womensenews.org/index.cfm>
a Genital mutilations traditional in Iraqi Kurdistan, (via Wadi), 1 August 2004
<http://www.wadinet.de/projekte/frauen/fgm/attach4.htm>
Date accessed 22 March 2005
- [70] **Freedom House** <http://www.freedomhouse.org/>
a Freedom of the Press: Iraq 2005
<http://www.freedomhouse.org/research/presssurvey/fop05.pdf>
Date accessed 15 August 2005
b Freedom in the World – 2006: Iraq, September 2006
<http://www.freedomhouse.org/template.cfm?page=22&year=2006&country=6983>
Date accessed 27 September 2006
c Freedom of the Press 2006: Iraq
<http://www.rsf.org/IMG/icones/pdf-dist>
Date accessed 28 September 2006
- [71] **Netherlands Ministry of Foreign Affairs**
a Official Country Report Central Iraq, November 2002
b General Official Report on Iraq, translated in and owned by the UK, June 2004
c General Country report Iraq, translated in and owned by the UK, December 2004
Date accessed 14 March 2005
- [72] **365Gay.com**
a Kidnappers Targeting Gay Iraqis, 11 April 2006
<http://365gay.com/Newscon06/04/041006iraq.htm>
Date accessed 3 October 2006
b Iraqi Shia Leader Calls Fatwa Against Gays, 15 March 2006
<http://www.365gay.com/Newscon06/03/031506iraq.htm>
Date accessed 4 October 2006
c Plight Of Iraqi Gays Worsens, 4 September 2006
<http://365gay.com/Newscon06/09/090406iraq.htm>
Date accessed 3 October 2006
- [73] **GlobalSecurity.org** <http://www.globalsecurity.org/index.html>
a Military: Al-Mahdi Army / Active Religious Seminary / Al-Sadr's Group, 6 July 2005
<http://www.globalsecurity.org/military/world/para/al-sadr.htm>
Date accessed 17 September 2005

- [74] **PlanetOut**
 a Family of Iraq hostage hid that he is gay, 27 March 2006
<http://www.planetout.com/news/article-print.html?2006/03/27/4>
 Date accessed 3 October 2006
- [75] **Advocate.com**
 a Death squads targeting gays in Iraq, 25 March 2006
http://www.advocate.com/print_article_ektid28282.asp
 Date accessed 3 October 2006
- [76] **Pinknews.co.uk**
 a Gay Iraqis face death squad, 22 March 2006
<http://www.pinknews.co.uk/news/articles/2005-889.html>
 Date accessed 3 October 2006
- [77] **Dr Rebwar Fatah Associates**
 a Workers Communist Party – Iraq, 28 November 2005
 Date accessed 1 March 2006
 b Sufficiency of protection and internal relocation throughout Iraq, 28 June 2006
 Date accessed 2 July 2006
- [78] **Central Intelligence Agency (CIA), USA**
<http://www.cia.gov/cia/publications/factbook/>
 a The World Factbook: Iraq, last updated 10 January 2006
<http://www.cia.gov/cia/publications/factbook/geos/iz.html>
 Date accessed 16 March 2006
- [79] **Commission for Resolution of Real Property Disputes (CRRPD)**
 a Statistics, March 2004 – April 2006
http://www.ipcciraq.org/09_stats.htm
 Date accessed 10 October 2006
- [80] **International Monetary Fund (IMF)** <http://www.imf.org/external/index.htm>
 a Iraq: 2005 Article IV Consultation—Staff Report; Staff Supplement; Public Information Notice on the Executive Board Discussion; and Statement by the Executive Director for Iraq, August 2005, IMF Country Report No. 05/294
<http://www.imf.org/external/pubs/ft/scr/2005/cr05294.pdf>
 Date accessed 11 October 2005
- [81] **Ministry of Planning and Development Co-operation**
 a Iraq living Conditions Survey 2004, Analytical report, with UNDP, First published 2005
<http://www.iq.undp.org/ILCS/PDF/Analytical%20Report%20-%20English.pdf>
 Date accessed 11 October 2005
- [82] **The Constitution of Iraq**
 a UN/US/UK agreed translation
 Date accessed 8 March 2006

[83] Global Security

- a Iraq maps, last modified 24 February 2006
http://www.globalsecurity.org/military/world/war/images/kurdistan_2002_control1.gif
Date accessed 10 October 2006

[84] Al-Jazeera

- a High turnout for Iraq vote, 15 December 2005
<http://english.aljazeera.net/NR/exeres/7920E78E-3DB6-412C-81FC-E42159BEDB8E.htm> Date accessed 1 February 2006
- b New Saddam judge denounced, 18 January 2006
<http://english.aljazeera.net/NR/exeres/EA5C715-0CE6-4989-8824-3CBFCEA95F55.htm>
Date accessed 16 March 2006
- c Profile: Jawad al Maliki, 22 April 2006
<http://english.aljazeera.net/NR/exeres/1D99F1A8-AA07-4D5C-B2C0-1F4A407640DF.htm>
Date accessed 9 June 2006

[85] The Independent, UK

- a Shiites look to coalition after Sunni gains in Iraqi elections, 21 January 2006
http://news.independent.co.uk/world/middle_east/article340043.ece
Date accessed 1 February 2006
- b 100 Iraqis being killed each day, says UN, 20 July 2006
http://news.independent.co.uk/world/middle_east/article1187007.ece
Date accessed 20 July 2006
- c Al-Zarqawi air raid, 8 June 2006
http://news.independent.co.uk/world/middle_east/article752127.ece
Date accessed 9 June 2006

[86] International Mission for Iraqi Elections (IMIE)

- a IMIE Assessment Team Final Report, 19 January 2006
http://www.imie.ca/pdf/team_report.pdf
Date accessed 1 February 2006

[87] The Observer, UK

- a UK aid funds Iraqi torture units, 3 July 2005
<http://observer.guardian.co.uk/international/story/0,6903,1520186,00.html>
Date accessed 27 February 2006
- b Gays flee Iraq as Shia death squads find a new target: Evidence shows the increase in number of executions as homosexuals plead for asylum in Britain, 6 August 2006 (via LexisNexis)
Date accessed 15 August 2006

[88] The Brookings Institution

- a Iraq Index: Tracking Variables of Reconstruction & Security in Post-Saddam Iraq, 7 March 2006
<http://www.brookings.edu/fp/saban/iraq/index.pdf>
Date accessed 9 March 2006

[93] BBC Monitoring

- a BBC Monitoring weekly roundup of Iraqi press 15-21 May 06 (via LexisNexis)
Date accessed 10 September 2006

- [94] **Infoplease**
a Iraq Crisis 2006
<http://www.infoplease.com/spot/iraqtimeline5.html>
Date accessed 12 October 2006
- [95] **World Organisation Against Torture (OMCT)**
a New assassination of a trade union leader, 31 May 2006
<http://www.omct.org/base.cfm?page=article&num=6094&consol=close&kwrd=OMCT&rows=9&cfid=4203191&cftoken=86264228>
Date accessed 25 July 2006
- [96] ***The Washington Times***
a General says Iraq army is 'willing', but not ready, 3 May 2006
<http://washingtontimes.com/national/20060502-110459-2311r.htm>
Date accessed 20 July 2006
b 'Good news' from northern Iraq, 23 May 2006
<http://www.washtimes.com/national/20060523-124029-4936r.htm>
Date accessed 24 August 2006
- [97] **Hands off Cain**
a Iraq, 2006
<http://english.nessunotocchicaino.it/bancadati/schedastato.php?idcontinente=8&nome=iraq>
Date accessed 25 July 2006
- [98] **International Campaign to Ban Landmines (ICBL)**
a Landmine Monitor Report 2006: Toward a Mine-Free World, (via ReliefWeb), 13 September 2006
<http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWB.NSF/db900SID/LZEG-6U9L3Q?OpenDocument>
Date accessed 16 October 2006

Return to Contents